



# Bodleian Libraries

UNIVERSITY OF OXFORD

This book is part of the collection held by the Bodleian Libraries and scanned by Google, Inc. for the Google Books Library Project.

For more information see:

<http://www.bodleian.ox.ac.uk/dbooks>



This work is licensed under a Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-ShareAlike 2.0 UK: England & Wales (CC BY-NC-SA 2.0) licence.

ENGLISH  
LIBRARY  
UNIVERSITY  
OF OXFORD



A. WYON. SC. 1851. REGENT ST





Ex Libris  
Seymour Redmayne  
Schofield

P. May 1/13  
M-1

43900  
27487

XG 51.1 [Coel]

W. R. Bohland

Halant,

1944





JOANNIS LELANDI

ANTIQUARI  
DE REBUS BRITANNICIS  
COLLECTANEA.

C V M

THOMÆ HEARNII Præfatione Notis et  
Indice ad Editionem primam.

---

EDITIO ALTERA.

VOL. VI.

---

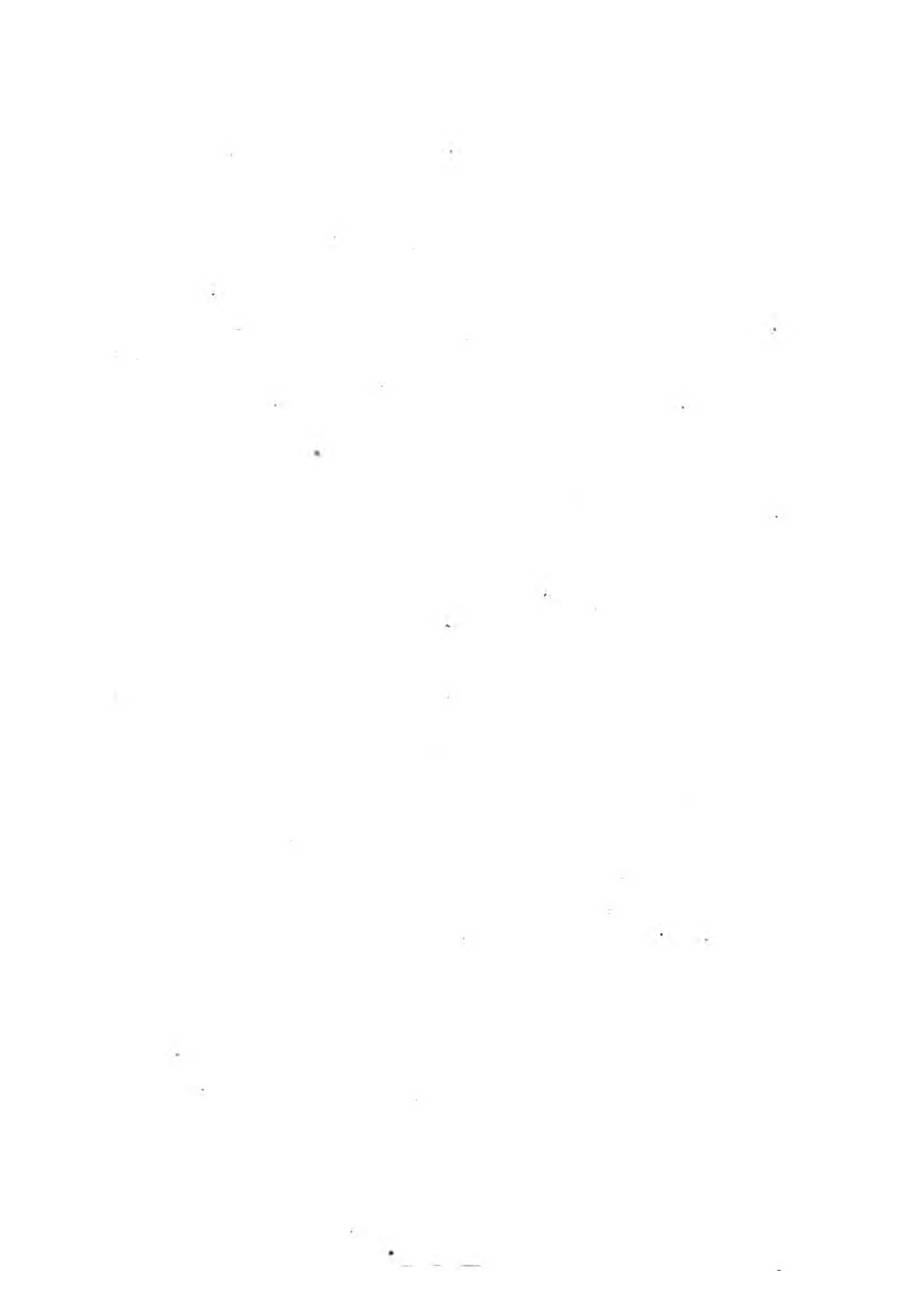
Accedunt DE REBUS ANGLICANIS OPUSCVLA  
VARIA è diversis Codd. MSS. descripta et nunc  
primum in Lucem edita.

---

L O N D I N I.

IMPENSIS GVL. ET JO. RICHARDSON.  
M. DCC. LXX.





---

APPENDICIS  
AD  
*JOANNIS LELANDI*  
ANTIQUARIII  
COLLECTANEA  
PARS SECUNDA.

---

VOL. VI.

A

OUT OF AN OLD  
PAPER ROLL.

A ¶ The great feast at the intronization of the reve-  
rende father in God George Nevell, Archbishop of  
York, and Chauncelour of Englande in the XI.  
yere of the raigne of kyng Edward the fourth. And  
first the goodly provision made for the same.

<b>I</b> n Wheate	CCC.	Conyes	iiii. M.
quarters.		In Bittors	CC. iii.
In Ale	CCC. tunne.	Veronshayes	iiii. C.
Wyne	C. tunne.	Sheautes	CC.
Of Ippocrate	one pype.	Partriges	v. C.
In Oren	Ciiii.	Moderokes	iiii. C.
Duple Bulles	vi.	Curlewes	C.
Buttons	M.	Egryttes	M.
Meales	CCC. iii.	Stagges, Buckes, and Koes	
Dorches	CC. Ciiii.	v. C. and mo.	
Swannes	CCCC.	Pasties of Venison colde	
Geese	M.	iiii. M.	
Capons	M.	Parted dysshes of Gelly	M.
Byrges	M.	Playne dysshes of Gelly	M.
Drovers	iiii. C.	M.	
Quayles	C. dosen.	Colde Tartes baked	iiii. M.
Of the soules called Rees		Colde custardes baked	iii. M.
CC. dosen.		Hot pasties of Venison	xv. C.
In Peacockes	Ciiii.	Hot Custardes	M.
Dallardes & Teales	iiii. M.	Pyes and Breames	vi. C.
In Cranes	CC. iii.	and viii.	
In Kyddes	CC. iii.	Porpoces and Seales	xii.
In Chyckyns	M.	Spices, Sugered delicates,	
Pigeons	iiii. M.	and Waters, plentie.	

The names of the great Officers there.

First, the Earle of Marwicke, as Steward.  
The Earle of Northumberlande, as Treasurer.  
The Lorde Hallynges, Comptroller.  
The Lorde Mylloughby, Carver.

The

The Inthronization of Archbishop Nevill.

The Lorde John of Buckyngham, Cup bearer.  
Sir Richarde Strangwiche, Sewer.  
Sir Walter Morley, Marshall, and viii. other knyghtes  
for the Hall.

Also viii. Squyers, besides other two Sewers.

Sir John Halybery, Panter.

The Sergeant of the Kinges Cwery, as Cwercer.

Greyfroke and Rebell, keepers of the Cubborde.

Sir John Breaknock, Surveyor in the hall.

Estates syttyng at the hygh Table in the Hall.

First the Archbishop in his estate: upon his ryght hande  
the Bishop of London, the Bishop of Durham, and the Bi-  
shop of Elye: upon the left hande the Duke of Suffolke,  
the Earle of Orforde, and the Earle of Worcester.

At the seconde Table in the Hall.

Thabbot of Saint Maries.

Thabbot of Fountaunce.

Thabbot of Salley.

Thabbot of Ribals.

Thabbot of Alhytby.

Thabbot of Deur.

The Prior of Durisme.

Thabbot of Whaley.

Thabbot of Kirkestall.

Thabbot of Bylande.

Thabbot of Selby.

The Prior of Bridlyngton.

The Prior of Gisbrough, and other Priors to the num-  
ber of xviii. syttyng at the Table.

At the third Table in the Hall.

The Lorde Montague.

The Lorde Cromwell.

The Lorde Scrope.

The Lorde Dacres.

The Lorde Dgle.

With xviii. knyghtes syt-  
tyng at the boorde.

At the fourth Table there.

The Deane of Borke Dynster, and the Deane of Saint  
Savior, with the brethren of the sayde Dynster.

At the fyfth Table in the Hall.

The Maior of the Staple at Calice, and the Maior of  
Borke, with all the Worshipfull men of the sayde citie.

At the sixth Table.

The Judges of the lawe, soure Barons of the Kinges  
Exchequer, and xvi. learned men of lawe.

At the last Table in the Hall.

Threscore and nyne worshipfull Esquires, wearyng the  
Kinges livery.

Estates syttyng in the cheefe Chamber.

The Duke of Glocester the Kinges brother. In his  
ryght

The Inthronization of Archbishop Nevill.

ryght hande the Duches of Suffolke. On his left hande the Countesse of Westmerlande, and the Countesse of Northumberlande, and two of the Lorde of Marwickes daughters.

At the second Table there.

The Barronnesse of Graystocke, with three other Barronneses, and xii. other Ladies.

At the third Table there.

xxiii. Gentlewomen of the sayde Ladies.

Estates syttyng in the seconde Chambez.

The elder Dutches of Suffolke.	The Countesse of Oxforde.
The Countesse of Marwicke.	The Lady Walsynges.
	The Lady Fitzhewe.

At the seconde Table there.

The Ladie Huntley, the Ladie Strangwiche, and viii. other Ladies syttyng at the table there.

Estates syttyng in the great Chambez.

The Bishop of Lincolne.	The Bishop of Exeter.
The Bishop of Chester.	The Bishop of Carlisle.

At the second Table there.

The Earle of Westmerlande, the Earle of Northumberlande, the Lorde Fitzhewe, the Lorde Stanley, and x. Barons more there.

At the third Table there.

xiiii. Gentlemen, and xiiii. Gentlewomen of worship.

In the lowe Hall.

Gentlemen, Franklins, and head Beomen, foure hundred and xii. twyce fylled and serbed.

In the Galley.

Serbauntes of noble men twyce fylled and serbed, foure hundred and mo.

Officers and serbauntes of Officers 9.

Cookes in the Kytchyn 12ii.

Of other men serbauntes, with Broche turners 12v.

The order of certaine Dynners, as they were set forth in courle.

First, Bratone and Mustarde, with Palmesey out of courle.

The

The first Course.

frumentie, with Venison.	Capons with whole Geese
Potage Ryall.	roff.
Hart poudred for standard.	Corbettes of Venison roff.
Koo poudred for Mutton.	Beefe.
frumentie Ryall.	Venison baked.
Signettes roasted.	Great Custard planted, as a
Swanne with Galendine.	suttletie.

The seconde Course.

first, Jelly, and parted ray-	Mudcockes roff.
ing to potage.	Plobers roff.
Venison in breake.	Breames in sauce ponnyuert.
Pecocke in his Hakell.	Leche Cipres.
Cony roasted, Roo reversed.	Fuller napkyn.
Lardes of Venison.	Dates in molde.
Partridge roffe.	Cheltons ryall, a suttletie.

The thirde Course.

Blanke desire.	Partynettes roff.
Dates in Compost.	Great byrdes roff.
Sytters roff.	Larkes roff.
Feysautes roff.	Leche baked.
Egrittes roff.	Fritter Crispayne.
Rabittes roff.	Quinces baked.
Quayles roff.	Chamblet viander, a sutteltie.

Item Masers and Apocras, and Damaske Water to wash in after dyner.

An otheꝝ service of a dynner as it was set foorth.

first Bravone and Mustarde out of course, serbed with Galmesey.

The first course.

A suttletie of Saint George.	Dyke in Harblet.
Viante Cipres potage.	Mudcockes baked.
Partridge in Brasill.	Partriche Leiche.
Bessels of Venison roff.	A Dolphin; in soyle, a sut-
Swanne roff.	tletie.
Capons of grease.	And a Hart for a suttletie.
Teales roff.	

The seconde course.

Brent Tuskin to potage.	Venison baked.
Crane roff.	A Dragon, a suttletie.
Cony roff.	A porte payne.
Ferenshew roff.	Leche Damaske, and Sam-
Curlew roff.	pson a suttletie.
Bream in Harblet.	

The

The Inthronization of Archbishop Nevill.

The thirde course.

Dates in Compost.	Tenche in gelly.
Decoche with gylt neb.	Menison baked.
Reyes rost.	Petypanel a marchpayne.
Rabits rost.	A futtletie, a Tart.
Partridge rost.	Leche Lumbart gylt, partie
Redshankes rost.	gelly and a futtletie of
Plovers rost.	Saint William, with his
Quayles and Etyntes rost.	coate armour betwixt his
Larkes rost.	handes.

Item Wafers and Ipceras when dyner was done.

Here foloweth the servyng of Fysh in order.

The first course.

First potage.	doche boyled.	
Almonde Butter.	Thirlepeole rost.	
Red Herrynges.	Wyke in Harlet.	
Salt fisch.	Celes baked.	
Luce salt.	Samon chynes broyled.	
Salt Cle.	Turbut baked.	
Kelyng, Codlyng, and Pa.	And Frittets fryed.	13.

The seconde course.

Freshe Samon sowles.	Lamprey rost.	
Salt Sturgion.	Bret.	
Whytynge.	Turbut.	
Pychers.	Roches.	
Celes.	Salmon baked.	
Makerels.	Lynge in gelly.	
Blaces fryed.	Breames baked.	
Garbells.	Tenche in gelly.	
Conger rost.	Crabbes.	19.
Troute.		

The thirde course.

Fowles of freshe Sturgion.	Small Perches fryed.	
Great Celes.	Smeltes rost.	
Broyled Conger.	Shrympes.	
Cheuens.	Small Venewes.	
Breames.	Thirlepeole baked.	
Rudes.	And Lopster.	13.
Lamprones.		

Here

Hereafter foloweth the service to the Baron-  
bishop within the close of Porke.

**F**irst the Usher must see that the Hall be trymmed in every poynt, and that the Cloth of estate be hanged in the Hall, and that foure Duffhions of estate be set in order upon the Benche, beyng of fine Silke, or cloth of Gold, and that the hygh Table be set, with all other Boordes, and Cubberdes, Stooles and Chayres requisite within the Hall, and that a good fire be made.

Item, the Beoman of the Ewrie must cover the hygh Table, with all other Boordes and Cubberdes, and the Ewrie must be hanged, and a Balon of estate thereupon covered, with one Balon of assaye, and therupon one Cup of assaye to take thallay therof, and therupon to lay the chiefe napkin: and of the ryght syde of the Ewrie the Basons and Ewers for the rewarde, and of the left syde for the seconde messe.

Then the Panter must bryng foorth Salt, Bread, and Trenchers, with one brode and one narrow knyfe, and one Spooone, and set the Salt right under the middelt of the Cloth of estate, the Trenchers before the Salt, and the Bread before the Trenchers towardes the rewarde, properly wrapped in a napkyn, the brode knyfe poynt under the Bread, and the backe towardes the Salt, and the lesse knyfe beneath it towardes the rewarde, and the Spooone beneath that towardes the rewarde, and all to be covered with a Coverpane of Diaper of fyne Sylke. The Sur-nappe must be properly layde towardes the Salt endlong the brode edge, by the handes of thaforenamed Beoman of the Ewrie: and all other Boordes and Cubberdes must be made redy by the Beoman of the Pantry, with Salt, Trenchers, and Bread.

Also at the Cubberde in lyke maner must the Panter make redy, with Salt, Bread, Trenchers, Napkyns, and Spooones, with one brode knyfe for the rewarde.

And when the Lorde and all the Strangers are come in, then the Marshall must appoynt Carber, Sewer, and Cupbearer, which is a Deacon in the Church, with Gentlemen for the rewarde, and two for the seconde messe to lay Trenchers, Bread, Napkyns, and Spooones, with other necessaries belonging to the Table.

Then the Sewer shall go to the dresser, to knowe yf the Cookes be redy, and when they be redy, he shall shew the Marshall, and then the Marshall shall commaunde Carber, Sewer, and Cupbearer to walke at the Ewrie.

Thate done, the Beoman of the Ewrie shall arme the  
Carber



## The Inthronization of Archbishop Nevill.

Carber with one Towell from the left shoulder to under the ryght arme, and geve the napkyn of estate for thassay, and lay it upon the same shoulder of the Carber, and the Carbers owne napkyn upon his left arme, and in lyke maner he shall arme the Sewer with an other Towell, from the ryght shoulder to under the ryght arme.

Then the Marshall with the Carber must go towardes the hygh Table, and the Panter to folowe them, makynge their obeysance first in the middest of the Hall, and agayne before the hygh Dease: then the Marshall and the Panter must stande styll, and the Carber must go to the Table, and there kneele on his knee, and then arysle with a good countenaunce, and properly take of the Coverpane of the Salt, and geve it to the Panter, which must stande styll.

Then the Carber must remove the Salt, and set it under the left edge of the cloth of estate towardes the seconde messe, and set your Bread beneath the Salt towardes the seconde messe, and let it remain styll wrapped.

Then with your brode knyfe remove your trenchers all at once tofore the Salt, or towarde the rewarde, and then with your brode knyfe properly unclose the napkyn that the bread is in, and set the Bread all beneath the Salt towardes the seconde messe: then the Table cleansed, the Carber must take with his brode knyfe a litle of the uppermost Trencher, and geve it to the Panter to eate for thassay thereof, and of the Bread geve assay in lyke maner: then uncover your Salt, and with a cornet of Breade touch it in four partes, and with your hande make a floryshe over it, and geve it the Panter to eate for thassay thereof, who goeth his way, then cleanse the Table cleane: that done, one Gentleman at the rewarde, and the Peoman of the Cwrie at the seconde messe, must let downe the Surnappe from the Table.

Then with your brode knyfe take one of the Trenchers stocks, and set it in your napkyns ende in your left hande, and take four Trenchers, eche one after another, and lay them quadrant one besydes another before the Lordes seate, and lay there principal a lose on them, then set downe your Trenchers, and take up your Bread with your brode knyfe, and cut therof three small peeces one after another, and lay them on the left hande of the Lorde, then cleanse the Table cleane.

In the meane time the Peoman of the Cwrie kysseth the Towell of estate, and layeth it on the Marshall's left shoulder, and he taketh the assay of the water, and geveth the Cupbearer the balon of estate, with the Cup of assay. Then the Marshall with the Cupbearer goeth to the Lorde, and there maketh their obeysaunce. Then the Marshall  
kysseth

kyseth the Towell for his assay, and so layeth it on the left shoulder of the Lorde of the house, or maister of the same, yf any such be, and the same Lorde or maister standeth on the left hande of the Baron bishop. Then the Marshall taketh the Cup of assay, and the Cupbearer putteth fourth water into the sayde Cup, and drynketh it for the assay therof, then he powreth fourth water into the sayde Cup, and drynketh it, &c. and then powreth forth water out of the Balon of estate, into the Balon of assay. Then the Lorde or maister of the house doth geve the Towel ende to the chiefe dignitie or prebendarie, to holde tyll the Bishop have washed, and then all other do washe in their degree in Balons prepared for them.

That done, the Marshall setteth the Lorde with all other in their degree at the rewarde and seconde messe.

The Lord hath none to syt before hym, except he be as good as he. Then the Carver taketh the Napkyn from his shoulder, and kyseth it for his assay, and delybereth to the Lorde. Then taketh he the Spooone, dryeth it, and kyseth it for his assay, and with the brode knyfe he layeth it to the Lorde of his ryght hande, and so clenseth the Table cleane, and then one Gentleman geveth Trenchers, Bread, Napkyns, and Spooones to the rewarde, and another to the seconde messe in lyke maner.

Then the Church boorde is set, with the ministers therof only, and other gentlemen minors at the Marshall boorde set in order.

In the mean tyme the Sewer goeth to the dresser, and there taketh assay of every dyshe, and doth geve it to the Stewarde and the Cooke to eate of all Porreges, Custarde, and other sawces. He taketh the assay with cornettes of Trencher Bread of his owne cuttyng, and that is thus: He taketh a cornet of Bread in his hande, and toucheth three partes of the dyshe, and maketh a florisse over it, and geveth it to the aforementioned persons to eate, and of every stewed meate, roasted, boyled, or broyled, beyng sylve or fleshe, he cutteth a litle thereof, &c. And yf it be baked meate closed, unclose it, and take assay therof as ye do of sawces, and that is with cornettes of breade, and so with all other meates, as Custardes, Tartes, and Belly, with other such lyke. The ministers of the Church doth after the olde custome, in syngyng of some proper or godly Carol.

When all is in course, the Marshall and the Sewer goeth together before the course to the hygh Table, makyng their obeysaunce in the myddest of the Hall even before the hygh Table. Then the Marshall standeth styll, and the Sewer kneelth on his knee besydes the Carver, who receiveth

receaveth every dyshe in course of kynde, and uncobereth them. Then the Carber of all potages and sawces taketh assay with a cornet of trencher bread of his owne cutting, he toucheth three partes of the dishe, and maketh a florisse over it, and gebeth it to the Sewer, and to hym that beareth the dishe, who kneeleth in lyke maner, to eate for the assay therof. Then of your stewed meates, broylde, fryed, or rost meates, be it fylhe or fleshe, take assay therof at the myd syde with your brode knyfe, and gebe it to the Sewer, and to the bearer of the dyshe: and yf it be any maner of fowle, take the assay therof at the outlyde of the thygh or wyng: and if it be any baked meate that is closed, uncobere hym, and take assaye therof with cornettes dypt into the graby, and gebe it to the Sewer, ut supra. And of all Custardes, Tartes, Marches paynes, or Gelly, take thassay with cornettes. And of all Buttelies or Leches, with your brode knyfe cut a litle of, and gebe it to the Sewer and Bearer, ut supra.

When you have carbed your first fleshe meate, be it fylhe or fleshe, then make your saltcs on this maner. First uncobere your Salt. Then take your brode knyfe in your ryght hande, and with the point therof take up one Trencher, and laye it in your Napkins ende in your left hande. Then with your brode knyfe take a litle Salt, and plane it on your Trencher tyll it be eben. Then with your brode knyfe cut your Salt quadrant, and lay it before the three principal Trenchers upon your soure quadrant Trenchers, and in the meane tyme the course is served to the rewarde and seconde messe.

Then the Salt must be served at the rewarde, and at the seconde messe a standyng Salt is set without a cover, besydes the small Saltcs, which is made of bread properly triangled of halfe Trenchers. Then the Church boorde is served, which are ministers of the Church, and no other straungers with them.

In the meane tyme the Marshall goeth to the Buttery, to see the covered Cup be right served, and gebeth to the Butler his assay, and delyvereth to the Cupbearer the Cup of estate, and when the Cupbearer cometh to the Table, after his obeysaunce, he kneeleth on his knee, and putteth forth thre or soure droppes of Ale into the insyde of the cover of the Cuppe, and luppes it of for his assay. Then he setteth the Cup besydes the Lorde and covereth it, and then all the Table is served with Ale. Marke when the first rost meate beyng fylhe or fleshe is broken, then the Cupbearer goeth to the Seller, and when the Cupbearer cometh to the Table, he useth hym selve as a ore. &c.

And before this the Marshall is set, with the Chaplyn  
and

and Gentlemen of householde, with strangers and Beotien of householde, and serbed.

The Usher must see for the order of the Hall, and every place where his office doth lye. The Sewer must see that there want no sawces for any dyshe in his kynde. Then the Carber must see that the Lord have no foule Trenchers, but kepe them cleane, or els chaunge them, and so see that he have a good eye and a quicke hande, and not to be over hastie: then carbe the Lorde of every dyshe a litle, as they be set in by the hande of the Sewer, tyll the seconde course be redy, and so that ye have a good countenance, although any thyng do quayle in your handes. When the Lorde drynketh, be it Wyne or Ale, the Cupbearer holdeth the cover under the Cup for the estate thereof, or els he maketh a profer of estate so farre as he may reache with his arme, not offending the Sewer in any wyse.

And when the last dyshe of the first course is set in, the Sewer goeth to the dresser, and as he dyd at the first course, so he must at the seconde course in every popnt, as touchyng the assay with other thynges, and when he is redy the ministers of the Church do syng solemnly. Then the Marshall and the Sewer goeth together to the hygh Table before the course. Then the Marshall standeth styll, and the Sewer kneeleth on his knee, and delybereth every dyshe to the Carber, as he dyd in the firste course. All this done, see the Lorde have no foule Trenchers, but geve hym cleane, and see he want no Breade, and so carbe on to the last dyshe: and when your Tart or Marchpayne is broken and set in, voyde your litle Saltes immediately.

And when the Dynner is done in the Hall, and taken up by the handes of the Usher, and the seconde messe of the hygh Table is voyded, then the Panter taketh the standyng Salt at the seconde messe, and when a Gentleman hath taken awaye the voyder there, then an other Gentleman taketh up spoones, voyder, sawcers, meat., and naphyns of the rewarde.

The Lordes Cup of estate must stande styll with Wyne. That done, the Gentleman at the rewarde must set in a voyder at the neather ende of the rewarde, and with a brode knyfe take up all Trenchers and Breade, tyll he come to the Cheese, and so cleanse the Table downewarde agayne, and take the voyder away there as he set it in, with obeyssaunce.

In the meane tyme the Sewer gebeth a voyder to the Carber, and he doth voyde into it the Trenchers that lyeth under the knyves popat for imbrasyng of the Table, and so cleanseth the table cleane. Then he taketh up the

## The Inthronization of Archbishop Nevill.

Lordes Breade, then his Trenchers altogether, and cleanse the Table where they did lye, and then make your knyves cleane with your Napkyn, and with your brode knyfe take a Trencher from the Salte, and laye it halfe a parde beneath your Salt towarde the rewarde, and lay your knyves in order by the Salt, and so stande by whyle the Chaplyns have set in the almes dyshe in this maner folowynge.

The Chaplyn must take the almes dyshe at the Cubborde, and bryng it before the boorde, and take the lose of breade that standeth upon the almes dyshe, and set it upon the trencher that lyeth upon the boorde, and then take the trencher and the lose together, and set them upon the almes dyshe, and with a good countenaunce take up the dyshe, and delyver to the Myner, and so depart.

Then with your brode knyfe take up the whole Breade, and your whole stockes of Trenchers shaken abroad in the boyder, then take up your Salt in your Napkyn ende in your left hande, and cleanse cleane under it with your brode knyfe, and set it downe agayne: then with your brode knyfe take up the Lordes Napkyn, and lay it upon your left shoulder, then remove your boyder from you, and with your ryght hande take up the Cup of estate, and set it besydes the Spooones towardes the rewarde. Then take your Napkyn's ende properly in your left hand, and set your Salt therewith behynde your knyves towardes the seconde messe, and all must stande under the Cloth of estate, and then stande a litle asyde: then the Cupbearer must take his Cup, makynge his obeysaunce, and then to kneele of his knee, and with his ryght hande take of the cover, and then take up the Cup and cover it agayne, and with a good countenaunce aryse up, and so returne to the Seller.

Then the Carver must take the boyder in his handes, and with a good countenaunce make his obeysaunce to the Lorde, and so go to the place where he shall sit at dyner.

Then the Panter must make his obeysaunce before the Table, kneelyng upon his knee with a Towell about his necke, the one ende in his ryght hande, the other in his left hande, and with his left hand to take up the Spooones and knyves properly, and with his ryght hande to take up the Salt, bowynge his knockels neare together, with his obeysaunce, and so returne to the Pantry.

Then the Sewer bryngeth forth Waters and Rollers, with other Spyces before the Lorde, and in lyke maner Gentlemen at the rewarde and seconde messe, and the Lordes Cupbearer, with other Cupbearers, to bryng in Apocras, with other Mynes prepared: and that done, with your Napkyns cleanse the Table. Then

## The Inthronization of Archbishop Nevill.

Then the Sewer bryngeth the double Towell to thende of the rewarde upon both his armes, with an obeysaunce, and kysseth it for his assay, and then the Marshall commeth before the Lorde, makyng his obeysaunce. Then the Sewer layeth downe the Towell upon the Table, and gebeth thende thereof to one Gentleman, and so from one to another tyll it be conveyed to the Marshall. Then the Marshall must properly unclose thende of the Towell, and spreade it playne in the myddle of the Table before the Lorde: that done, he must have a rodde in his hande lyke unto an arrow stele, three quarters long, with a needle in the ende, puttyng the sharpe ende therof under the Towell, through the farre syde, holdyng the nearer syde to the rodde with his thombe, and also holdyng the end of the Towell towardes the Lorde for the estate therof, then make your obeysaunce, and geve the same ende to an other Gentleman towardes the seconde messe.

Then the Sewer at one ende, and a Gentleman at thother ende, to pull the chiefe Towell harde and strayght. Then laye over the one Towell towardes the neather syde of the boorde, and pull the chiefe Towell harde and strayght. Then the Marshall must put the sharpe ende of his rodde under the chiefe Towell agaynst the Lordes ryght hande, and therewithall take holde of the farre syde of the Towell, and holde fast the neare syde to the rodde with your thombe, and drawe the Towell halfe a yerde forwarde the rewarde, and lay the bought backwarde for the estate therof towardes the rewarde, and after that an other of estate in lyke maner towardes the seconde messe. Then with thende of your rodde take up the narrowe syde of the Towell, and lay it forwarde one hande brode, and stroke it over with your rodde from the estate to the other. Then laye the seconde Towell strayte wynyng it to that other Towell of estate, and so make your obeysaunce all and depart, and stande in the mydwarde of the Hall.

Then all the Chaplyns must say grace, and the Ministers do syng. That done, the Lordes Cupbearer, with other Cupbearers do bryng in water, and the Lordes Cupbearer taketh assay as he did before dyner, and so setteth downe the Bason of assay, and putteth forth Master of the Bason of estate before the Lorde. Then every man washeth at the rewarde and seconde messe, and at the Church boorde, and dryeth. Then the Sewer and Gentleman wayter draweth the Towel as they dyd before the washyng and the Marshall maketh his estate as he dyd before the washyng. That done, the Cupbearer bryngeth in Ale, the Lord hath his assay, ut supra, and drynketh sytting,

Assiza vini tempore R. Joannis.

lytting, and al others, then do they aryse, and ebez the better the latter, and the Lord last of all.

Then the Beoman of the Eborie must take up the Table cloth, the Wsher must see the table, chayres and scooles taken away in order. Then the Lorde must drynke Wyne standyng, and all other in lyke maner, and that done, every man departeth at his good pleasure.

F I N I S.

---

[*Ex Gualtero Coventrensi fol. 146. A<sup>o</sup>. D<sup>i</sup>. 1199.  
& anno suo primo.*

**E**odem anno Johannes rex Angliæ statuit, quod nullum tonellum vini Pictaviensis vendatur carius quam pro xx s. Et nullum tonellum vini Andagavenſis carius quam xxiii s. Et nullum tonellum Francigen<sup>m</sup>: carius xxv s, nisi vinum illud fuerit adeo bonum quod aliquis velit dare pro eo circa duas marcas ad alcius. Præterea statutum est, quod nullum sextarium vini Pictaviensis vendatur carius quam pro iiii d. Et nullum sextarium vini albi vendatur carius quam pro vi d. Statuit etiam, quod omnia tonella quæ de cetero venient in Angl: postquam venerint de Rech post tempus præsentis musti sunt demutatione. Et hoc statuit teneri ab Sancti Andrei & deinceps. Et præcepit ad hoc servandum in singulis Civitatibus & Burgis in quibus vina vendantur duodecim custodes constituti, & jurent quod hanc assisam facient teneri & observari. Si vero vinatorem, qui vinum vendat ad brokam, contra hanc assisam invenerint, corpus ejus capiat Vicecomes, & salvo custodiri faciat in prisona domini Regis donec inde habeat aliud præceptum. Et omnia tenementa sua capiantur ad opus domini Regis per visum prædictorum xii. hominum. Si quis etiam inventus fuerit qui tonellum contra prædictam assisam vendiderit, vel emerit, capiatur uterque, & salvo in prisona custodiatur, donec aliud inde præcipiatur. Et quod nullum vinum ematur ad regrateriam de vinis \* qui applicuerint in Angl. Sed hoc primum Regis statutum vix inchoatum statim esse adnichilatum, quod mercatores hanc assisam sustinere non poterant. Et data est eis licentia vendendi sextarium de vino illo pro viii d. Et de viuo rubro pro vi d. Et sic repleta est terra potu & potatoribus.

M. Paris  
fol. 278.

Et anno 1202. Idem Johannes rex fecit acclamari assisam panis secundum diversum precium frumenti.

\* Sic.

Et

**Brevia pro sustentandis pauperibus regnante Joan.**

19

Et anno ejusdem regis v<sup>to</sup>, emanarunt brevia pro sustentandis pauperibus in hunc modum,

The Kinge &c. To the Maior and Sheriffes of London &c. We commaunde you, that by the oversight of the priore of the holie Trinitie, and my liege men of the Cittie of London, ye cause certeine Corne to be bought by our fee ferme, and therof to make breade, so that foure Lobes shall be worthe a penny, and that ye cause also certeine meale to be made to make porrege therof, and from the daie of the receivinge of theis our Letters ye seede at London CCC. poore people to the daie of the assumption of our Ladie, so that eberie one of them have dailie one lofe, and so muche potage made of the saide meale and herbes while herbes maie be founde, and when the cannot be gotten, ye make so muche pottage of Beanes or of Peason, wherbie they maie be susteined that they perishe not. And it shall be alloxed you at our Exchequer. Witness my self at Clarendon the seconde daie of Maie.

Under the same forme was written to the Sheriffe of Wiltshier, that by the oversight of thabbot of Stanley, and foure liege men of Werleigrig, there be fed C. poore people, by the terme aforesaid.

Under the same forme was written to the Sheriffe of Southampton, that by the oversight of the prior of Hide, and iii. liege men of Winton. there be fed iii. C. poore people, by the terme aforesaid.

Under the same forme was written to the Sheriff of Devenshier, that by the oversight of the prior of St. Nicholas of Exceter and iii. liege men of the same towne be fed iii. C. poore people, by the terme aforesaid.

Under the same forme was written to Hughe Nevill, that by the oversight of iii. liege men of Werleberg be fed C. poore people.

Under the same forme was written to the Sheriffe of Semerlett and Dorcethire, that by the oversight of the Abbot of Binnendon and iii. liege men of Ibelcestre at Ibelcestre, and iii. liege men of St. Edwardes there, and iii. liege men of Warham, be fed at Ibelcestre CC. poore people, at S. Edwardes CC. and at Warham C. poore people by the terme aforesaid.

Under the same forme was written to the Sheriff of Gloc. that by the oversight of the prior of Lantonay at Gloucester, and iii. liege men of the same towne be fed there ii. C. poore people, and by the oversight of thabbot of St. Augustine at Bristowe CC. poore people, by the terme aforesaid.

Under



## The Inthronization of Archbishop Warham.

Under the same forme was written to the Sheriff of Dorset, that by the oversight of thabbot of Osen and iiii. liege men of the same towne be fed C. poore people, by the terme above written.

Ex turre Londinensi. ]

B

O quantum in rebus inane !

¶ Intronizatio WILHELMI WARHAM, Archiepiscopi Cantuar. Dominica in Passione, Anno Henrici 7. vicesimo, & anno Domini 1504. nono die Martii.

The hye Stewarde of this feast was Lord Edwarde Duke of Bukyngham, and was also chiefe Butlez, makynge his deputie Sir Thomas Burghe knight.

**F**irst, the sayde Duke sent before his Secretarie to the Lorde Archbishop's officers to know his lodgynge place, and to shewe his commynge. Also he sent his Harbyngers to make provision for his serbauntes lodgynge, for seven score horses, accordynge to the composition. Which lodgynge was prepared for hym selfe and certaine of his serbauntes within the Priors lodgynge, and ryght well garnysshed agaynst his commynge.

The sayde Duke came into Canterburie with an honorable company, with two hundred horses, at xi. of the clocke, which was honorably receaved with the Lorde Archbishop's officers, in the court within the Priors gate, agaynst the South Church dore of the Priorie, and so wayted on hym to bryng hym to his lodgynge in the Priorie, whiche was serbed under the fourme folowynge.

Die Sabbati ad prandium Ducis.

Summa ferculorum in die Sabbati scz. } CLXII. fercul.  
cum servit. Archiepiscopi & Ducis.

Primus cursus.

Lynge in soyle.	Samon in soyle. r <sup>c</sup>	
Cunger p. in soyle.	Carpe in sharpe sauce.	
Dyke in latm. sauce.	Ceates rost. r <sup>c</sup>	
Cunger r <sup>c</sup>	Custarde planted.	viij.
		2. cursus.

2. curfus.

Frumentie royal mamonie to potage.	Lampornes roff.	
Sturgen in foyle, with Melkes.	Reches fryed.	
Soles.	Duynce baked.	
Bream in sharpe sauce.	Tart melior.	
Tenches florished.	Leche Florentine.	
	Fryttor ammel.	xi.

The sayde Duke came upon his dynner demaunded of the Archbishop's officers, which of them had that authoritie to put hym in possession in his office. It was answered thereto, that the Archbishop's Stewarde and Surbeyouze had suche authoritie by worde, and not by wrytyng. This noble man content with this answer, reputyng it sufficient, demaunded furthermore a convenient place where it shoulde be done: Which was brought to my Lorde Archbishop's privie closet, and there Sir Thomas Burgher, beyng then the sayde Archbishop's Stewarde of his Libertie by patent, with the other two officers abovesayde, delibered unto hym a whyte staffe in signe of his office, the sayde Sir Thomas Burgher speakyng a proposition, with manie good wordes. And this noble Duke toke the sayde whyte staffe in curteous maner professyng his duecie, sayyng these wordes, That there was never gentleman of his noble progenie before hym, neither after hym ever, shoulde do or execute his office with better wyll and diligence than he woulde to his powez, both to the honoz and profite of the same Archbishop. Whose deedes folowynge proved ryght well his wordes. For immediatly the sayde Duke, takyng with hym the Lorde Archbishops officers, toke a view of every house of office, to oversee the provisions, and to order it to be spent for their lordes honor: and soone after was served at supper under this fourme folowynge.

Die Sabbati ad coenam.

1. curfus.

Long.  
Dyke.  
Samon in sorry.  
Breames baked.  
Cunger r<sup>e</sup> in foyle.  
Celes and Lampornes roff.  
Leche comfort.

vii.

2. curfus.

Creame of Almondes.  
Sturgen and Melkes.  
Samon broyled.  
Tenche in jelly.  
Perches in sorry.  
Dulcet Ambez.  
Tart of Broynes.  
Leche Gramor.

viii.

Die dominica In aurora cum dominus Cantuar. ingrederetur civitatem Cantuarie, suenuissimus dux Buck. erat ei obvius cum magna reverentia, & digno apparatu ad

## The Inthronization of Archbishop Warham:

ecclesiam S. Andreae, ubi eum recepit honorifice. Et inde præcessit eundem Archiepiscopum, cum digna multitudine servitorum suorum, usque ad magnam ecclesiam Prioratus S. Thomae, domino Archiepiscopo procedente pedestre & nudo pedes usque ad eandem ecclesiam, ubi honorifice receptus est à Priori & conventu, & post orationes suas Sancto Thomae, ingressus est vestibulum cum clericis suis ad præparandum se ad missam.

Officers to geve attendaunce at the Lorde William Warham's intronization, die & anno supradicto.

For my Lordes boorde.

Pygh Stewarde of the feast, Lorde Edwarde Duke of Buck.

Chamberleyn Sir Edward Poyninges, knyght.

Chiefe Butler Edward duke of Buck. by his deputie Sir Thom. Burgher knyght.

Cup bearer Waister Robert Fitzwater.

Carber Waister Thomas Cobham, he. es.

Sewer Waister Richard Carow, miles.

Almuer. W. Dumphston, D. jur Can.

Under Almuer W. Wyles, Bacchal. in utroque jure.

Panter Sydenham gent.

Marshals { Richard Minors } gent.  
 { William Bulstrode }

Clerk John Borne Sergeant, gent.

Ushers of the chamber { Brookes, } gent.  
 { William Parise, }

Sewers for the upper } Edwarde Gulforde, gent.  
 ende of the boorde }

Sewers for the lower } George Gulforde.  
 ende of the boorde }

Under Butlers { Thomas Keynes } Peomen.  
 { Thomas Kirkby }  
 { Robert Tayler }

For my Lord Stewarde's chamber.

Ushers { Robert Partotell,  
 { William Wyllers.

Panter John Trabor.

Almuer Waister Thomas Cude.

Clerk William Chamberz.

Butlers { Thomas French.  
 { Edmond Butler.

Officers

## Officers for the great Hall.

## First for the Prior's boorde.

Marshals	{ Thomas Greneway.
	{ Edwarde Rotheram.
Sewers	{ Herdie.
	{ Richard Lichfeld.
Conveyour of service	John Lampton.
Almner	John Pate.
Panter	William Chamberleyne.
Butlers	{ Clyfforde.
	{ Talbot.

## Officers for the Doctors boorde.

Marshals	{ Robert Cornwall.
	{ Henry Haskine.
Sewer	Edwarde.
Conveyour of serb.	Bolney.
Almner	Maister Morrice serbaunt.
Panter	George Gulton.
Butlers	{ William Grybie.
	{ Thomas Colman.

## Officers for the knyghtes boorde.

Marshals	{ Ambrose Beloyne.
	{ William Horley.
Sewer	Cheberell.
Conveyour of serb.	Richarde Malshe.
Almner	Richarde Kyng.
Panter	John Ware.
Butlers	{ George Barstoz.
	{ John Bradkyrke.

## Officers for the Barons boorde.

Marshals	{ Richarde Crobesseld.
	{ William Bedil.
Sewer	Richarde Calbelye.
Conveyour	William Prat.
Pantere	William Jones.
Butlers	{ Richarde Harris.
	{ Edmund Lynne.
Almner	John Rot, servus Prior.

## Officers for the litle Hall, and great Chambez.

Marshals	{ John Burrell.
	{ John Waller.
	{ John Barnarde.
	{ Robert Perham.
Conveyours	{ William Potkyn.
	{ John Gawson.
	{ Michael Poynter.
	Almners

## The Inthronization of Archbishop Warham.

Almners	{ Robert Wiselden.
	{ Thomas Adams.
Panterers	{ Thomas Gilbert.
	{ John Wyll.
	{ William Shurlype.
Butlers	{ John Glade.
	{ William Lyonelers.
	{ John Ware.
Surveyors	{ William Porter.
	{ John Tylney.
	{ John Colman.
Clarkes of the Kytchyn	{ John Grigorie.
	{ John Draper.
Cwerers	{ Richarde Demerton.
	{ John Howeles.

## Officers for the seconde Chamber and the Chappell.

Marthals	{ John Lucas.
	{ Thomas Maundfeld.
Sewers	{ Arnold Braynauate.
	{ Edmond Lashforde.
Conveyors	{ William Cooke.
	{ Thomas Widington.
Almners	{ Burne.
	{ Taylor.
Panthers	{ Stadgood.
	{ Thomas Brother.
Butlers	{ William Walter.
	{ William Grantham.

## Officers generall for the great Hall.

Under Steward	Maister Robert Wykes.
Surveyors	{ Maister Henry Odial.
	{ Robert Crobelfield.
	{ Thomas Barthe.
Panterer.	John Longe.
Clarkes of the Kytchyn	{ William Chamberlen.
	{ William Thompson.
Cwerers	{ Thomas Wyll.
	{ William Jones.

## Porters.

Keepers of the dore next my Lorde's borde.	{ Robert Darknall.
	{ Christopher Travar.
Keepers of the south dore of the Hall.	{ John Bar.
	{ Walter Smyth.
	{ John Michael.
	{ William Whyte.

Keepers

Keepers of the north dore	}	John Bartlet.
		John Hayward.
	}	Richard Bell.
		Thomas Busher.
Porters for the great gate	}	Henry Farbis.
		James Dorte.
	}	Richard Macute.
		William Weber.
	}	John Sharnold.
		William Westmer.
Keepers of the Dofferne dore of the Cloyster	}	Richard Chylde.
		Richard Hart.
	}	John Belbes.
		John Birde.
Officers for the Halls	}	Richard Spencer.
		William Darmor.]
	}	Lynge whot.
		Herrynges in race.
Die Dominica in jentaculo pro duce	}	Pykes in Sage.
		Carpe in ferry.
	}	Geles poudred, broyled.
		Tenche fryed, in Arm. sauce.
	}	Samon r <sup>e</sup> in Allowes.

¶ The ordinaunce and maner of service at the inthronization of my Lorde William Warham, Archbishop of Canterburie, holden and kept in the sayde Archbishops Palace there, the ix. day of Marche, beyng on Passion Sunday, in the yere of our Lord M. D. iiii. the xx. yere of the reigne of Kyng Henry the seventh, is fourme folowynge.

**The first course at my Lorde's Table in the great Hall.**

First, a Warner conveyed upon a rounde boorde, of viii. panes, with viii. Towres, embatteled and made with flowres, standynge on every towre a Bedil in his habite, with his staffe: and in the same boorde first the Kyng sytting in the Parliament with his Lordes about hym in their robes, and saint William lyke an Archbishop sytting on the ryght hande of the Kyng: Then the Chauncelez of Oxforde, with other Doctors about hym, presented the said Lord William, kneelyng in a Doctor's habite, unto the Kyng, with his commend of vertue and cunnyng, with these verses,

Deditus a teneris studiis hic noster alumnus  
Moram, & doctrinae, tantum profecit, ut aulam  
Illustrare

## The Inthronization of Archbishop Warham.

Illustrare tuam, curare negotia regni  
(Rex Henrice) tui, possit honorifice.

And the Kyng aunsweryng in these verses,  
Tales esse decet, quibus uti sacra majestas  
Regni in tutando debeat imperio.

Quare suscipiam quem commendastis alumnum,  
Digna daturus ei præmia pro meritis.

In the seconde boorde of the same Warner, the Kyng presented my Lorde in his Doctor's habite, unto our Lady at Rolles, syttyng in a Towre with many Rolles about hym, with comfortable wordes of his promotion, as it appeareth in these verses folowynge,

Est locus egregius tibi, virgo sacrata, dicatus,  
Publica servari quo monumenta solent.

Hic primo hunc situ dignabere, dignus honore.  
Commendo fidei scrinia sacra suæ.

In the thirde boorde of the same Warner, the holy Ghoste appeared, with bryght beames procedynge from hym of the gyftes of grace, towarde the sayde Lorde of the feast, with these verses,

Gratia te traxit donis cœlestibus aptum :  
Perge, parata manent uberiora tibi.

And then proceeded the course of service under this order.

## Ordo servitii.

The Lorde Archbishop sittynge in the middle of the hygh boorde alone, whiche was served in this order :

First, the Duke on horsback.	iiii. The service every dishe
ii. The Heraldes of armes.	in his order.
iii. The Sewer.	

## Primus cursus.

Frumentie ryall and man- monie to potage.	Samon in soyle r'.
Lyng in soyle.	Carpe in sharpe sauce.
Cunger p. in soyle.	Celes rost r'.
Lampreys with galantine.	Samon baked.
Dyke in latmer sauce.	Custarde planted.
Cunger r'.	Leche flozentine.
Halibut r'.	Fryttor dolphin.

Hic notandum, quod dominus Senescallus Edwardus dux Buck. præcessit solemne servitium domini, equitando in digno apparatu, nudus caput, humili vultu, cum albo baculo insigni officii sui in manu sua, stando coram Archiepiscopo dum ferula apponerentur. Quibus appositis, humili inclinatione facta, cum bona humanitate abiit in cameram suam, ubi serviebatur ei, cum servitoribus suis in prandio suo, ut postea apparebit.

A subtylie, as the last dyshe serbed at the same course, of three stages, with vanes and towres enbateled, and in the first our Lady, and the Kyng presentyng the sayde Lorde in the habite of the maister of the Rolles, unto Saint Paule, sitting in a towre betwixt Saint Peter and Saint Erkenwalde, with these verses :

Urbis Londini caput, ô doctissime Paule,

Hic regat & fervet pastor ovile tuum.

And these Saintes with rolles proceeding from their mouthes aunswering in these verses,

Hic nisi præclara morum indole præditus esset,

Haud peteretur ei tantus honoris apex.

In the seconde boorde of the same subtylie, the consecration of the sayde Lorde. And in the thirde boorde of the same subtylie, the installation of the sayde Lorde, garnished about with this proverbe and worde, Auxilium meum à Domino.

A Warnez with three Stages, with vanes and towres enbateled. In the first boorde, Saint Paule, Saint Erkenwald, and the Kyng presentyng the sayde Lorde Archbishop in a Bishop's habite to Sainte Alphe, Saint Dunstane, and Saint Thomas, to hable hym to further dignitie, with these verses :

Est minor ista tuis fedes virtutibus, illa

Thomæ, digna tuis est potius meritis.

And the holy Archbishops, with Saint Thomas in especiall, with benigne countenaunce aunswering in these verses,

O Willelme, veni, domini sis cultor agelli.

Esto memor quis honor, quæ tibi cura datur.

In the seconde boorde of the same Warnez, the sayde three Archbishops presented the sayde Lorde to the holy Trinitie, and in the thirde boorde of the same stage a great multitude of Angels, Prophetes, and Patriarkes, from whom proceeded these verses,

Non deerunt exempla tibi sanctissima patrum

Sanctorum hoc ipso quos imitere loco.

And then proceeded the course of service under this soume,

2. cursus.

Folie Ipcras and prune	Lamprons rost.
Drendge to pottage.	Roches fryed.
Sturcion in foyle with	Lampreys baked.
Turbit. [welkes.	Quince and Drenge baked.
Loles.	Tart melior.
Bream in sharpe sauce.	Leche Florentine.
Carpes in armine.	Fryttor amell.
Penches florished.	Fryttor Dome.
Ervelles do.	

A sub=



## The Inthronization of Archbishop Warham.

A subtiltie at the same course with three stages, with banes and towres embateled. In the first the sayde Lorde kneelyng, ravished as he goeth to Masse before the Pope syttyng in a Throne with Cardinals about him, with other bishops puttyng the Pall upon his necke, the Pope extending his hande to the ende of the Pall with these verses,

Amplior hic meritis simili potiatur honore,  
Suppleat & vestrum fede vacante locum.

In the seconde boorde of the same subtiltie, the Inthronization of my Lorde, with his clarkes and brethren about hym, takyng possession of his See. And in the thirde boorde a Church, and a Quere with syngyng men in Surples, and Doctors in their gray Amises at a Deske, with a booke written and noted, with the office of the Masse bozne up, and well garnysed with angels.

## In the thirde course Plate.

The sayde Archbishop was solemnly served with Masses and Epocras, and immediatly after the Sewer with the two Marshals, with great solemnitie from the Churie boorde, the Sergeant of the Churie plikyng and foldyng it with great diligence, brought the Surnappe through the Hall to the hygh boorde, and the said Surnappe so brought well pliked to the boorde, one of the Marshals without hande laying thereto, drew it through the boorde with great curiositie, after the olde curtesie: and so the sayde Lord washed, and sayde grace standing. And after this standing at the voyde, the sayde Lorde Archbishop was served

With Confectes.

Sugar plate.

Fertes with other subtilties.

With Epocras.

And so departed to his chamber.

Et sic finitur solemne servitium domini  
in prandio pro prædicto die.

After my Lorde Archbishop was served of his first course at his owne messe, my Lorde Edwarde duke of Buck. his great Steward of the leaft departed to his dynyng chamber, and there was he served immediatly of his service with his own serbauntes. The service of both endes of the Archbishop's boorde, and the sayde Dukes service, served foorth at one tyme from divers Kytchyns, and from two divers serbyng places, and into litle dishes with one service.

The Inthronization of Archbishop Warham.

27

The Dukes service to his chamber.

2. Fercula.	Primus cursus.
Arumentie and Hamonie for potage.	Samon r. in soyle.
Lynge p. in soyle.	Carpe in sharpe sauce.
Cunger p. in soyle.	Celes roff.
Lampreys with galantine.	Bream in passe.
Pyke in latmer sauce.	Custarde planted.
Turbut r.	Leche comfort.
	Fryttor dolphin. xiii.

In mensa Ducis duo fercula.

In primo ferculo sedebant,	In secundo ferculo sedebant,
Edwardus dux Buck.	Dns Willelmus Scot, miles.
Dominus Clynton.	Dns Thomas Kempe, miles.
Edwardus Ponynges, miles.	Magr. Butler, seruiens ad le-
Dns Phynox, capit. just. Reg.	gem.

A Subtiltie, a kyng syttyng in a Chayre with many Lordes about hym, and certayne knyghtes with other people standyng at the Barre, and before them two knyghtes rydyng on horsebacke in whyte harnesse, runnyng with speares at a Tytt as men of armes.

At the Archbishops boordes ende.

Primus cursus.

Lyke to the sayde Dukes service, except two dishes lesse in the whole course, with the same subtilties. That is to say, Samon in soyle r, Celes roff.

At which boorde of the Archbishop did syt,

In dextra manu,	Ad latus sinistrum.
Comes Essex.	Dominus de Burgavenie.
Episcopus Mayonen. suffrag.	Dominus de Brooke.
Prior ecclesie Christi.	Abbas sancti Augustini.

At the Lorde Stewardes boorde.

Secundus cursus.

Joly Jpocras Tart to potage.	Samon in Allowes.
Sturgen in soyle, with Cunger r. [Melkes.	Soles fryed.
Bream in sharpe sauce.	Lampray pistr.
Carpe in Ermine.	Tart melior.
Tenches florished.	Leche florentine.
Crebesses dd.	Fryttor amnell.
Lampreys roff.	Quinces and Drendge pistr. xv.

A Subtiltie. Saint Cusface kucelyng in a Parke under a great tree full of Roses, and a whyte Hart before hym with a crucifixe betweene his hornes, and a man by hym leadyng his horse.

The Inthronization of Archbishop Warham.

At the Archbishops boordes end.

Secundus cursus.

Lyke the sayde Lorde Stewardes servise, with like subtilties, except two dishes, that is to say, Crebikes dd. Lampreys pist.

For the Hall.

At the Brethrens boorde, 26. fercula.

1. cursus.

Rice molens potage.	Lyke in latmer.	
Lyng p. in feyle.	Custarde rrall.	
Cuager p. in feyle.	Leche Damaske.	
Lamprey p. with galantine.	Frytter Dolphin.	
Samon r.		ix.

Another boorde agaynst the sayde Brethren. in the midst of the hall late the maister of the Rolles, Archdeacons, and Doctors, whiche were serbed with this like servise at their first course, habynng 25. fercula.

A subtiltie made with vanes and towres, therin beynng Kyng Etheldrede sytting in his chayre, and Saint Augustine with other Donkes and other Doctors with hym, kneeling before the Kyng, beseechynng hym of licence to preache the worde of God in his lande, to introduce the people into the fayth of Chryste, the Doctors habing rolles in their handes, locking towarde the Bishop, wherein were written these wordes.

Ergo vigilate super gregem.

At the bretherness boorde.

2. cursus.

Joly Amber.	Tenche floryshed.
Sturgen p. in feyle.	Celes and Lamprons roff.]
Turbyt r. in feyle.	Sart Lumbarde.
Soles.	Quince baked.
Bream de Ribber.	Leche Cypres.
Carpe in sharpe sauce.	Frytter Colobyne.

The saide maister of the Rolles, Archdeacons, and Doctors, were serbed with the same servise, at their seconde course.

Notandum, quod in omni mensa laterali aulae magnae sedebant xxv. fercula ad minus.

A Subtiltie. A Churche Abbay lyke, with many Altars, and a Chayre set at the hygh Altare, and a Doctor sytting therein, his backe turned to the Altare, lyke a Judge of the Arches, with certayne Doctors, and Proctors pleadynng causes of the lawes of the Church before the sayde Judge.  
For

For the knyghtes boorde.

For the Mayor and the Cities boorde.

For the Barons of the v. Portes boorde, and other Gentlemen.

The first and seconde course.

In like sort and such service as is before rehearsed at the Brethernes service, and at the service of the maister of the Robes, Archdeacons, and Doctors boorde, with fflow sundry subtilties, as foloweth.

The subtiltie served at the Mayor of Canturburie his boorde, was a Castle conveyed with a great number of men of armes within, standing in a Towne well garnished with the Mayor and his bretheren, and other of the commons.

The subtiltie served at the Barons of the v. Portes boorde, was a great Shippe, and therein standing the Barons of the Portes, with Vergates of their Armes in theyr handes, and a Sayle cloth beseten with Lions in halle and halfe shippes garnished with other ordinaunce that belongeth to a shippe.

For xi. Messes set with Gentlemen, to be furnished of one suite, of whiche xx. to be served in the great Hall, and xx. in the litle Hall.

The first course.

Rye molens potage.

Long p. in foyle.

Cinger p. in foyle.

Lamprey p. with galantine.

Pyke in latmez sauce.

Samon r.

Custarde ryall.

Leche Damaske.

Fryttor dolphin.

Seconde course.

Foly Amboz potage.

Sturgen p. in foyle.

Turbut r.

Soles fryed.

Bream in sharpe sauce.

Carpe in sharpe sauce.

Tenches floryshed.

Celes with Lamprons rost.

Tart Lumbarde.

Quinces pistz.

Leche Cypres.

Fryttor.

For CC. messes to be furnished of another suite, for the great Hall and Chambers.

The first course.

Rye molens potage.

Lyng p.

Lampray or Cele p.

Pyke in Verblade.

Cedde r. or Wadocke.

Bream pistz.

Leche Damaske.

Fryttor Dolphin.

Seconde course.

Foly Amboz potage.

Sturgen p. in foyle.

Carpe or Bream in sharpe

sauce.

Samon r. in foyle.

Celes rost.

Drenges pistz.

Tart Lumbarde.

Leche Cypres.

Fryttor Columbine.

## The Inthronization of Archbishop Warham.

The com- mon fare.	Summa ferulorum magnæ aulæ cum mensa domini, & mensa ducis op- posit. in prima sessione In secunda sessione	} cccxviii. fercul.

Summa ferulorum parvæ aulæ in prandio ibidem Lx. fercul.  
Summa ferulorum magnæ cameræ in uno prandio L. fercul.  
Summa secundæ cameræ cum capell. XLII. fercul.

## For the litle Hall.

Celes in sorry pot.  
Lynge p.  
Samon or Celes p.  
Sturgen p.  
Turbyt or Wyrte.  
Whytynge.  
Bream or Celes pistz.  
Leche Cypres.  
Quinces pistz.  
Fryttor Bone.

## For the Halles.

Celes in sorry pot.  
Lynge p.  
Herrynges alb. p.  
Haddocke.  
Whytynge.  
Blayce.  
Celes pistz.  
Leche Cypres.

Summa ferulorum le Halles ter } qual. vice cclx. fercul.  
situat. in eodem prandio, } vii. c. lxxx. fercul.

Summa ferulorum totius magnæ aulæ, in prima }  
sessione primi diei, & secundæ parvæ aulæ, capel- } dc. v.  
læ, magnæ cameræ, & secundæ cameræ, } fercul.

In die do- }  
minica. } Summa ferulorum totius magnæ  
aulæ in prima sessione primi diei, & } m. ccc.  
& secundæ parvæ aulæ in prima sessione, } lxxxv.  
& secundæ magnæ cameræ S. Thomæ, } fercul.  
& parvæ cameræ & capellæ cum tri-  
na sessione le Halles,

Summa totalis ferulorum in die Sabbati, & in die Do-  
minica, M. D. XLVII. fercul.

## For the Hall at the seconde dynnez for Serbitours.

Lynge in foyle.	Halibut r.
Lunger p. in foyle.	Samon in foyle.
Dyke in latmer sauce.	Custarde planted.
Lampreys with galantine.	Leche comfort.
Lunger r.	Fryttor dolphin.

For my Lorde Archbyschoppes lorde Steward, and other  
Lords, syttyng at a boorde at nyght.

Foly Ipcras.	Leche florentine.
Tenche scoryshed.	Parmalade.
Lampray pistz.	Succade.
Quince and Drendge pistz.	Comfettes. } with Ipcras.
Tart melior.	Masers. }

In die lunæ in crastino sequenti.

For my Lorde.

The first course.

Rice molens potage.  
 Lyng p. in foyle.  
 Cunger p. in foyle.  
 Celes p.  
 Pyke in Herblade.  
 Faddocke.  
 Sutaarde.  
 Samon r.  
 Breame pist.  
 Leche comfort.  
 Fryttor Dome.

Seconde course.

Hamonie ryall.  
 Sturgens and Melkes p.  
 Turbyt r.  
 Bream in Comyn.  
 Tenche in Grisel.  
 Crevelles de Dere.  
 Puffyns rost.  
 Roches fryed.  
 Carpe broyled.  
 Chevin broyled.  
 Celes and Lamprons rost.  
 Quynces pist.  
 Leche Florentine.  
 Marche pane.  
 Fryttor Drenge.

For the boordes ende.

The first course.)

Rice molens potage.  
 Lyng p. in foyle.  
 Cunger p. in foyle.  
 Celes p.  
 Pyke in foyle.  
 Faddocke, or playce.  
 Samon r.  
 Breame pist.  
 Leche Damaske.  
 Fryttor Dome.

Seconde course.

Hamonie potage.  
 Sturgen and Melkes.  
 Breame in foyle.  
 Tenches in Grisel.  
 Roches fryed.  
 Carpe broyled.  
 Chynes of Samon broyled.  
 Celes and Lamprons rost.  
 Quinces pist.  
 Marche payne.  
 Leche florentine.  
 Fryttor Drenge.

For the Knyghtes, and Dukes counsell,

The first course,

Ryce potage.  
 Lyng p.  
 Cunger p.  
 Celes p.  
 Pyke in Sharpe sauce.  
 Faddocke.  
 Playce.  
 Samon r.  
 Breame pist.

Seconde course.

Hamonie potage.  
 Sturgen p.  
 Breame in foyle.  
 Tenche in Grisel.  
 Carpe broyled.  
 Chynes of Samon broyled.  
 Celes and Lamprons rost.  
 Quince pist.  
 Leche Florentine.  
 Fryttor Drenge.

For

## The Inthronization of Archbishop Warham.

## For vi. principall messes in the Hall.

## First course and seconde.

Celes in sorry pot.	Playce.
Lynge p.	Samon r.
Samon p.	Breame pissz.
Cele p.	Leche florentine.
Dyke in sharpe sauce.	Frittor Dreng.
Wadocke.	

## The common fare of both the Halls.

Celes in sorry pot.	Wadocke or playce.
Lynge p.	Playce.
Samon p.	Quinces and Tart piss.
Celes p.	Leche florentine.
Dyke in sharpe sauce.	

¶ Provisiones & Emptiones circa dictam  
Intronizationem.

De Frumento Liiii. quart. prec. q. v. s. viii. d.	xv. li. vi. s.
De simula pura & pro operatione le Wafers.	xx. s.
De vino rubeo vi. dolia. prec. dol. iiii. li.	xxiiii. li.
De vino claret. iiii. dol. prec. dol. Lxxiiii. s. iiii. d. xiiii. li. xiiii. s.	[iiii. d.]
De vino alb. elect. unum dol.	iii. li. vi. s. viii. d.
De vino alb. pro coquina i. dol.	iii. li.
De Malvesey i. but.	iiii. li.
De Ossey i. pipe.	iii. li.
De vino de Reane ii. almes.	xxvi. s. viii. d.
De Cervisia Londini iiii. dol.	vi. li.
De Cervisia Cant. vi. dol. prec. dol. xxv. s.	vii. li. x. s.
De Cervisia Ang. bere xx. dol. prec. dol. xxiiii. s. iiii. d.	xxiiii. li. vi. s. viii. d.
De Speciebus in gross. simul cum le Sokettes.	xxxiiii. li.
De Cera operat. & divers. luminar. iiii. c. li. le c.	
xlvi. s. viii. d.	vii. li.
De Candel. albis Liiii. dd. le dd. xv. d.	iiii. li.
De Pan lineo & Canvas vi. c. uln. le uln. v. d.	xiiii. li. x. s.
De Lynge iiii. c. prec. c. iii. li.	ix. li.
De Coddess vi. c. le c. xxvi. s. viii. d.	viii. li.
De Salmon falsf. vii. barel. le bar. xxviii. s.	ix. li. xvi. s.
De Salmon recent. xl. prec. cap. vii. s.	xiiii. li.
De Halec alb. xiiii. barel. le bar. viii. s.	v. li. xii. s.
De Halec rub. xx. cades. le cade iiii. s. viii. d.	iiii. li. xiiii. s. iiii. d.
De Sturgion falsf. v. barel. le bar. xxx. s.	vii. li. x. s.
De Anguil falsf. ii. barel. le bar. xlvi. s. viii. d.	iiii. li. xiiii. s. iiii. d.
De Anguil recent. vi. c. prec. c. xl. s.	xii. li.

De

De Welkes viii. m. prec. m. v. s.	XL. s.
De Pykes v. c. le c. v. li.	xxv. li.
De Tenches iii. c. prec. c. iii. li. vi. s. viii. d.	xiii. li. vi. s. viii. d.
De Carpes c. prec. capit. xvi. d.	vi. li. xiii. s. iii. d.
De Breames viii. c. prec. c. xl. s.	xvi. li.
De Lampreys falsf. ii. barel. le bar. xx. s.	XL. s.
De Lampreys recent. Lxxx. prec. cap. xxii. d.	vii. li. vi. s. viii. d.
De Lamprons recent. xiiii. c. prec. in gross.	Lii. s.
De Congre falsf. cxxiiii. prec. cap. iii. s.	xviii. li. xii. s.
De Roches gross. cc. prec. c. iii. s. iii. d.	vi. s. viii. d.
De Seales & Porpoff. prec. in gross.	xxvi. s. viii. d.
De Pophyns vi. dd. le dd. iii. s.	xxiiii. s.
De Piscibus mar. xxiiii. seames. le seame xi. s. iii. d.	xiii. li. xii. s.
De Sale alb. & gross. iii. quart. le quart. x. s.	xxx. s.
De Oleo Rape ii. barel. le bar. xxxvi. s. viii. d.	iii. li. xiii. s. iii. d.
De oleo Olivi v. lagen. prec. lagen. ii. s.	x. s.
De melle i. barel. prec.	XLiii. s.
De Sinap in gross.	xiii. s. iii. d.
De vino acri i. hoggh.	viii. s.
De Vergez i. pipe.	xvi. s.
De Carbonibus cc. quart. prec.	v. li.
De Talshide & Fagot ii. m. prec.	Liii. s. iii. d.
De conductione v. c. garnish. vas. electr. capient. pro le garnish. x. d.	xx. li. xvi. s. viii. d.
De vas. ligneis Lx. dd. prec. dd. viii. d.	XL. s.
De ciphis lig. alb. iii. m. prec.	v. li.
De Ollis terreis Lxii. dd. prec.	iii. li. ii. s.
In cariagio stauri per terram & aquam	xi. li.
In stipendiis Cocorum Londini & aliorum	xxiii. li. vi. s. viii. d.
In regard. Haraldorum armorum le Trumpets, & aliorum mimorum, &c.	xx. li.
In pictura Throni & operatione de le Sotilties in saccharo & cera	xvi. li.
In expens. necessariis una cum regard. datis di- vers. personis venientibus cum divers. exhenniis	x. li.

Summ. v. c. xiii. li. iii. s.

Ultra compositionem cum Duce pro feodis suis, & regardis  
expens. circa famulos suos, & ultra dietam suam per tres  
dies, in maneriis Archiepis. Et ultra conductionem le-  
ctorum, &c. Ultra ea quæ missa sunt à Londino, &  
conductionem vasorum coquinariorum præter sua pro-  
pria: & recompensationem vasorum electri, id est, iii.  
garnish. ii. dd. & vii. peces deperditor. Et xviii. peces  
northen ruffettes: & alias multas provisiones de suo, &c.

The



An. 1264.  
an.H. 3. 42.

The fees of the hys Stewarde and cheefe Butler of this feaft of coronization, as it appeareth by composition betwixt Boniface Archbyschop of Canterburie on thone partie, and Richard de Clare Earle of Glocester and Hartforde on thother partie. of certayne customes and services whiche the foresayde Archbyschop claymeth of the aforesayde Earle vidz. of the manors of Tonybridge, and hall of Weilstone, Horsmond, Meliton, and Bettis, &c. for the whiche the aforesayde Archbyschop asketh of the aforesayde Earle, that he shoulde do hym homage and service of iiii. knyghtes suite of the court of the sayde Archbyschop for the aforesayde manors. And that he shoulde be the hys Stewarde of the sayde Archbyschop, and of his successors, at their great feast, when it shoulde fortune the sayde Archbyschoppe to be intronizated: And that he shoulde be also the hys Butler of the sayde Archbyschop and his successors, with divers other suche services for the manors aforesayde. And the foresayde Earle dyd clayme, and his heyres, for his service of Stewardship, seven computent robes of Scarlet, xxx. gallons of wine, xxx. pounde of waxe for his lycht at the sayde feaste, liberie of hay and otes for foure score horse by two nyghtes, and the dishes and salt whiche shoulde stande before the Archbyschop at the sayde feaste: and at the departure of the sayde Earle and his heyres from the sayd feast, he claymeth entertainment of thre dayes at the cost of the Archbyschop, at iiii. of his next manors by the foure quarters of Kent, wheresoever he wyl, ad sanguinem minuendum, so that he come thither to sojourne but with fiftie horse only. And for the office of the Butlership he claymed other vii. computent robes of Scarlet, xx. gallons of wine, i. pounde of waxe, liberie of hay and otes for thre score horse for two nyghtes, and the cup wherewith the Archbyschop is served, and al the emptye Roggetheades, and lykewyse al those that are drunke up under the barre the day folowynge after the accompt made: so that yf vi. tunne of wine or lesse be drunke under the barre, they shal remayne to the Earle: and yf there be more then the aforesayde vi. al the residue to remaine to the Archbyschop.

Memorandum, that Nicholas de Berguil alias Nebil (nowe lorde Coniars) and maister Stranguishe, lordes of the manors of Wyhebelton, Semez, Elton, and Alderwyke, and holdynge duas bovatas terræ in Pothon, and the manner of Domington, with the appurtenaunces in the Countie of Yorke, of the Archbyschop of Canterburie, by the service of doyng the office of Butler, in the Palace of the Archbyschop on the day of his intronization.

Memorandum, that An. Do. 1295. Gilbert of Clare, Earle of Gloucester, receyved his whole fee of Robert of Winchelsey Archbishop, as by composition, for his Stewardship and Butlership, and the sayd Gilbert receyved of Maltey Archbishop for his fee by composition two hundred Markes, and Hugh of Audley, Earle of Gloucester, receyved of John Stratford Archbishop one hundred Markes, and the Earle of Stafford, Lorde of the castle of Tunbridge, was at the intronization of Simon Sudbury Archbishop, and receyved for his fee fourtie Markes, and a Cuppe of sylver, gilt.

Memorandum, that there was hyred for the furniture of the intronization of William Warham, besydes his sylber garnishes, in Pewter, fyve hundred garnishe, wherof was lost, and recompensed, feure garnishe, two dosen, and seven peeces.

Memorandum, that in the yere of our Lorde M. D. XX. and in the xii. yere of Kyng Henrye the eyght, came Charles the first of that name, newly elect Emperour, to Bober, where the Kyng met hym, and dyd accompanie hym to Canterburie, and were receaved together, rydyng under one Canapie, at saint Georges gate at Canterburie, and Cardinall Wolsey, ryding next before them, with the chiefest of the nobilitie of England and of Spayne: And on both the sides of the greates stode at the Clarkes and Priestes that were within xx. myles of Canterburie, with long Sentures, Crosses, Surpleses, and Copes of thyr right, and so they rode syl together under the Canapie, untyl they came unto the west doore of Christs Church, where they alighted, and were entertayned there, and wytyght on by William Warham Archbishop of Canterburie, and so sayd theyr devotions, and went in to the Archbishop's palace. This was upon Wylfunday. And one nyght in the sayde Wylfunday weeke, there was a great triumphe made in the great Hall of the sayde Palace, wherem dounced the Emperour with the Queene of Englands, the Kyng of Englands with the Queene of Arragon the Emperour's mothe. This triumphe beyng done, the tables were covered in the laide Hall, and the banquetting dysches were served in, before whiche rode the Duke of Buckyngham, as Sewer, upon a whyte Lobby, and in the myddest of the Hall was a partition of boordes, at whiche partition the Duke alighted of iron his Lobby, and kneeled on his knee, and that done, tooke agayne his horse backe, untyl he was almost halfe way unto the table, and there alighted, and dyd the lyke as be ore, and then rode to the table, where he delivered his Lobby, and served kneeling at the table where the Emperour was:

and the King with his retinue kept the other ende of the Hall.

Memorandum, that in the selfe same yeere Anno Domini 1504. when William Warham was intronized Matthew Parker was borne, the vi. day of August next before, who being preferred to the sayde Archbysshopricke, and consecrated in the same the xvii. day of December in the yeere of our Lozde 1559. finding the sayd Palace, with the great Hall, and al edifices therein, partly burned and fallen downe, and partly in utter ruine and decay, dyd repayre and reedifie agane al the houses of the same, in the yeeres of our Lozde 1560. and 1561. as it is at this day. The charges and expences whereabout amounted to the summe of xiiii. hundred and vi. poundes, xv. s. iiii. d. as appeareth by the particuler booke drawn of the same.

Mo. 2. Ed. 2.

[*Ex Chronica Wilhelmi Thorne in A<sup>o</sup>. 1309.*

Quia tempora moderna in rerum copiis & affluentia terrenarum facultatum temporibus elapsis minime valeant comparari, providentiam circa suam Installationem (scz. Rad. de Bourne) factam, non ut sequentes eam paralitate imitentur, sed ut eam potius admirentur, expediens duxi ad scribendum, quæ fuit ut infra.]

*Convivium in installatione Radulphi de Bourne,  
Abbatis S. August. Cant. Anno domini 1309.  
& domini Reg. Edwardi secundi 2.*

De frumento Liii. sum. precium xix. li. precium unius vii. s. ii. d.  
De brasio Lviii. sum. prec. xvii. li. x. s. prec. unius vi. s. q.  
De vino xi. dolia. prec. xxiiii. li. prec. unius XLiii. s. vii. d. ob. q.  
De avena xx. sum. precium iii. li. prec. unius iii. s.  
Pro speciebus xxviii li.  
De cera ccc. li. precium viii. li. prec. unius v. d. q.  
De amigdalibus d. li. precium Lxxviii. s. prec. unius i. d. ob. q. q.  
De carcois boum xxx. precium xxvii. li. prec. unius xviii. s.  
De porcibus c. precium xvi. li. prec. unius iii. s. ii. d. q.  
De multon cc. precium xxx. li. precium unius iii. s.  
De anatibus m. precium xvi. li. prec. unius iii. d. ob. q.  
De caponibus & gallinis d. precium vi. li. v. s. prec. unius iii. d.  
De pullinis cccclxiii. precium Lxxiiii. s. prec. unius i. d. ob. q. q.  
De porcellis cc. precium a v. li. prec. unius vi. d.  
De cignis xxxiiii. precium vii. li. prec. unius iii. s. i. d. q. q.

*a Sed C. s. tantummodo apud X. Scriptores, col. 2010.*

De

De cuniculis DC. precium xv. li. prec. unius vi. d.  
 De <sup>a</sup> stentis de Braune xvii. precium iii. li. v. s. prec. unius  
 iii. s. ix. d. ob. *q*.  
 De perdicibus, mallard, bittor, & alaud — xviii. li.  
 De ollis terreis M. precium xv. s.  
 De fale ix. fum. precium x. s. prec. unius xiii d. *q*.  
 De ciphis M. cccc.  
 De discis & platel. MMM. ccc. precium viii. li. iv. s.  
 De scopis & *b* stachis.  
 De pisce, caseo, lacte, alleis — L. s.  
 De ovis ix. M. vi. c. iiii. li. x. s. **almost ix. for a peny.**  
 De croco & pipere — xxxiiii. s.  
 In carbon. doliis, & <sup>c</sup> stirnesiis locatis XLviii. s.  
 In iii. c. ulnis de canvis iiii. li. precium unius iii. d. *q*.  
 In tabulis, trescels, drefioriis faciend. xxxiiii. s.  
 Item datum cocis & eorum garcionibus vi. li.  
 Item datum ministrallis Lxx. s.

Summa CCLXXXVII. li. v. s. cum allocatione exenn:

Et fuerunt tam viri potentes, quam alii diversis in locis  
 primo discumbentes vi. mill. hominum, & eo amplius ad tria  
 mill. ferculorum correspondentes

[Memorandum, quod hic Radulphus abbas, quando fuit Avinioni cum papa de confirmatione electionis suæ, narrat ut in annalibus ecclesiæ S. Augustini Cant. hanc historiam. Aliud est novum & mirabile. Fuit abbatia monialium, quæ vocabatur Provines, in qua, sicut mundabatur quædam piscina, inveni-ebantur multa ossamenta puerorum. Et corpora adhuc integra, quarum monialium xxvii. ducuntur Parisiis in carcerem. Quid fiet de eisdem nescitur. Ao. Domini 1311. Ex annalib. ecclesiæ S. Aug. pag. 129. Cant. Iste lib. est in Col. Corporis Christi Cantebri-  
 brigiæ.]

A<sup>o</sup>. Domini 1315. celebravit Dominus rex Parliamentum London. post pur. beatæ Mariæ, in quo quidem Parlamento submitit se ordinationi Baron. qui ordinabant de venditione animalium, & avium, & aliarum rerum, ut patet in brevibus subscriptis.] Hæc refert Adam Murimuntensis, & in Ao. in 1315. refert brevia subsequencia Latine & Gallice.

<sup>a</sup> Scentis apud X. Script, <sup>b</sup> Gachis apud X. Script. <sup>Quin</sup> & precium inde transferendum, videlicet viii. li. iiii. s. <sup>c</sup> Furnesiis apud X. Script.

[Ex lib. divers. tractat. monasterii August. Dorobor. fol. 19. Gallice. Lib. Collegii Corporis Christi Cantebrięe.]

## ¶ A DIETARIE.

Writtes published after the ordinance of Charles and Barons, Anno Domini 1315.

Edwarde the second.

**E**dwarde by the grace of God King of Englande, &c. To Sheriffes, Baiours, Bailiffes of Fraunchises, greeting. Forasmuch as we have heard and understood the greivous complayntes of Archbishops, Bishops, Prelates, and Barons, touchyng great dearth of viuals in our Realme: We ordyne from hencefoorth, that no Oxe stalled or come feede, be solde for more then xxiii. s. No other grasse fed Oxe for more then xxi. s. a fat stalled Cowe at xii. s. another Cowe lesse worth, at x. s. a fat Mutton come fed, or whose wool is full grown at xx. d. another fat Mutton shorne at xviii. d. a fat Logge of two yeres olde at iii. s. iii. d. a fat Geese at ii. d. ob. in the cite at iii. d. a fat Capon at ii. d. in the cite ii. d. ob. a fat Hen at i. d. in the cite i. d. ob. Two Chickens at i. d. in the cite at i. d. ob. Foure Pigeons i. d. in the cite three Pigeons i. d. Item xviii. Egges a peny, in the cite xx. Egges a peny. We ordyne to all our Sheriffes and our other ministers whatsoever they be, that yf any person buy or sell any of the thynges abovenamed, contrary to our ordinance aforesayde, that the ware be forsaite, and due penaltie set upon them according to their desert. Given at Westmynster under our great seale the xiiii. day of Marche, the viii. yere of our reigne.

This writte was published in the Shiriffes countie in Kent, in the seall of saint Thomeas the martyr.

[Ibid. fol. 21.]

**E**dwarde by the grace of God &c. to Shiriffes of Kent, greeting. Forasmuch as through to outrageous and unmeasurable services of messes and meates, the which great p. sonages of our Realme at this tyme have made and used to make and yet do make and use in their houses, and hereupon other meaner men of the same Realme, for whom it is not convenient to take upon them such thynges, do endeavour and enloze themselves to counterfette the great estates in doyng such outrages, farther then their state requireth. And besides this, because many idle persons under colour of mynstrelle, and going in messages, and other fained busines, have ben and yet be received in other mens houses to meate and drynke, and be not therewith contented yf they be not largely consydered with gyftes of the Lodes of the houses: many yles are come to the  
layde

sayde Realme, both to the appayrnyng of the good health of mens bodies, and also to the destruction of the goodes of the Realme, and to the great decay and impoverishment of the sayde Realme. We wyllyng to restrayne suche outrageous enterprises and idleness, and the ylls that myght chauce therof, and to take them cleane away so farre as we may, by the assent and advise of our counsell, have ordeyned that the fourme which foloweth be holden and kept touchyng the thynges abowe written. First, that the great Lordes of the Realme cause not to be served in their houses above two courses of fleshe, of foure kyndes of fleshe, that is to say, the one and the other course double, without any more, sayyng that the Prelates, Cardes, and Barons of the greater sort of the lande, may have one measse betweene, of one sort of fleshe at their table yf they lyst. And likewise that they make upon the fysh day their service of two courses in foure kyndes of fysh without any more, or one measse between of one kynde of fysh yf they lyst, and that whosoever shall do otherwise be grevously punished by our officers. And likewise that to the houses of Prelates, Cardes, and Barons, none resort to meate and drynke, unlesse he be a mynstrel, and of these minstrels, that there come none except it be three or foure minstrels of honour at the most in one day, unlesse he be desired of the lord of the house. And to the houses of meaner men, that none come unlesse he be desired, and that such as shall come so, holde them selves contented with meate and drynke, and with such curtesie as the maister of the house wyl shewe unto them of his owne good wyll, without their askyng of any thyng. And yf any one do agaynst this ordinaunce, at the firste tyme he to lose his minstrellie, and at the seconde tyme to forswear his craft, and never to be receaved for a minstrell in any house. Likewise that no messenger, noz currou, come to any house to eat and drynke, yf he bryng not his maisters male, or have some certaine message to do to the maister of the house. And concernyng Archers and other idle men, that none come there unlesse he be desired of the maister. And we forbyd under payne of our grevous forfeiture, that no man recreate them to meate and drynke, contrary to the fourme of this ordinaunce. And therfore we commaunde you, and earnestly enjoyne you, that you cause the thynges abovesayde to be published, in Cities, Borowghes, market Townes, and other places within your Bayshwicke, where you shall see it meete to be done, and the same earnestly to be kept upon the paynes aforesayde. Given at Langley the vi. day of August, in the ix. yere of our reigne.

Christus

value in the Library under Lock and Key, according to the Direction of Sir Thomas Bodley himself, who ordered that all Things of this kind should be preserved in this manner. But tho' all, unless what I have inclosed in Crotchets, be printed, yet it does not appear either who was the Printer or Publisher of any part of what I have here reprinted. However I am apt to imagine, that Archbishop Parker was the Publisher, and that the Printer was Reginalde Wolfe. For immediately after the abovesaid particulars follows, An Admonition to all such as shall intende hereafter to enter the state of Matrimony Godly, and agreeably to Lawes, which is the same with the Table of Affinity and Consanguinity, wherein whosoever are related are forbidden to marry together, that hath been printed so often on purpose to prevent sinful Marriages. Archbishop Parker is noted to have been the Publisher, and Reginalde Wolfe to have been the Printer of this Admonition. It came out in 1571. And the foregoing Things, I suppose, were printed much about the same time. 'Tis pasted to the other Parts, which Parts are likewise pasted together; and so they all make one continued Roll. And I think this is no small Confirmation of my Conjecture, viz. that in the beforementioned Particulars is a special Note relating to Archbishop Parker. I do not know but the very Roll might have belonged to him. Be this as it will, there is one Thing very remarkable in it, and that is some Verses (which is the last part in the Roll) printed at Norwich in 1570. which shews the Art of printing to have been practised much sooner there than some imagin. But this Topick I leave to my very good Freind Mr. John Bagford of London, who hath considered the Subject with the utmost Care and Diligence, and hath amassed together a vast Heap of Materials, by the Help of which a most exact History of the Original and Progress of Printing may be compiled, and 'tis this work we expect from this worthy person, which I heartily wish therefore he may live to finish, and that he may meet with an Encouragement equal to his Labours. The Author of the foresaid Verses was Thomas Brooke, Gent. being written by him just before his Execution for High Treason, he being one of those (as I take it) that were engaged in the Plot hatched in Norfolk in the said Year 1570. against Queen Elizabeth. Tho' there be no great matter in them, yet I shall subjoin them for Satisfaction, at the same time wholly omitting the Table of Affinity and Consanguinity, which hath had (as I observed before) so many Impressions.

Certayne

Certayne verfis, writtene by Thomas Brooke Gentleman, in the tyme of his impryfonment. the daye before his deathe, who sufferyd at Forwich; the 30. of August 1570.

All languifhing I lye  
And death doth make me thrall,  
To cares which death shall fone cut of,  
And fett me quyt of all,

Yet feble fiefhe would faynt,  
To feale fo sharpe a fryght,  
Sabe fayth in Chrift, doth comfort me,  
And fleithe fuch fancy quyght.

For fyndyng forth howe frayle,  
Each worldly ifate doth ftande,  
I hould him blyff that fearyng God,  
Is redd of fuch a band.

For he that longeft lyses,  
And Reftor's peates doth gayne.  
Hath fo much more accompte to make,  
And fyndyth Lyfe but vayne.

What caufe ys then to quayle?  
I called am before  
To talt the Joyes, which Chriftis bloode  
Hath bowght and layde in ftore.

No no, no grete? Joy  
Can eny hart poffes,  
Then throwgh the death to gayne a lyfe,  
Wlyth him in blyffednes.

Who fende the Queen long lyfe,  
Such Joy and contries peace,  
Her Cowncell health, hys fryndes good lucke,  
To all ther Joyes increafe.



## Verfes by Thomas Brooke Gent.

Thus puttyng uppe my greaves,  
 I grownde my lyfe on God,  
 And thanke him with most humble hart,  
 And meke ye kyte his rodde.

Finis, quod Thomas Brooke.

¶ Scant, and allowyd, accordyng to the Quenes  
 Majestyes Injunction.

God save the Quene.

¶ Imprinted at Northwich in the Parryshe of Saynes  
 Andrew, by Anthony de Solempne, 1570.

*Out of a Loose Paper lying in a Fol. MS. (containing Excerpta out of Leland's Collectanea, that I have before printed) in the Hands of my learned Friend ROGER GALE, Esq;.*

Out of the great Register, or town book of Beverley.

The first foundation of the Collegiate Church  
of Blessed John of Beverley.

THE collegiate Church of Blessed John of Beverley was anciently founded in the county of York, in a certain country called Deyira, to witt, in the wood of the Deyirians in the time of Lucius, the most illustrious king of (England then called) Brittany, the first king of the same, the son of Coil a pagan king, anointed by pope Eleutherius the thirteenth after Peter. In the year of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of God the father almighty creator of heaven and earth, together with the holy Ghost according to the computation of the church of England, 126.

Afterwards it was destroyed by the Pagans Orfe and Hengist.

And is again renewed and founded by the aforesaid Blessed John Archbishop of York, is ordained a Monastery of black Moncks, of Religious Nuns virgins, seven secular Priests for the service of God, and divers other Ministers, to witt in the year of our Lord 704.

And also again it is destroyed by the Pagans Hubba and Hungar Danes, the sons of Swayn king of the Danes.

After that it is refounded and augmented by the most illustrious king of England Athelstane, who endowed the said Church with diverse privileges, gifts and benefices; and so it remained honourably endowed under the government of 7. Cannons untill the coming of William called the Bastard, the conqueror, and king, and so untill the year of our Lord 1082.

And then with the consent of William called Rufus of England, by Thomas Archbishop called the Elder, by the assent of the Cannons and others whom it concerned, Thomas the Nephew of the said Lord Archbishop, a Priest, was ordained and called the first provost: to whom succeeded Thurstan of blessed memory. to whom Thomas called the Norman. to whom Robert. to whom Thomas Beckett

## The foundation of the Church of Beverley.

Archbishop of Canterbury. to whom another Robert. to whom Galfrid. to whom Symon. to whom Fulco Basset. to whom John Chesfull. to whom William of York. to whom John Mauncell. to whom Alane. to whom Morgan the Provost. to whom the venerable father and Lord, Lord Peter of Chester: who purchased many tenements, revenues, and services to the sayd Provostship, and Provost thereof, and left implements of diverse goods and chattels in all the Manors of the said Provostship both quicke and dead. to whom Hamo. to whom . . . . . to whom Mr. Robert of Alburwick. to whom Mr. William of Melton. to whom Mr. Nicholas of Hugate. to whom Mr. William de la Mare. to whom Mr. Richard of Ravens. to whom Mr. Adam of Lynbergth. to whom the venerable circumspect man Mr. John of Thoresby. to whom the Noble and venerable father, and circumspect man, Mr. Robert Manseley Provost, Prebendary of the Prebend of St. James, President of the Chapter, cannon residentiary of the said church, Prebendary of the Prebend of Husthwait of the Cathedral church of York, Prebendary of the Prebend of Breneswood of the church of St. Paul in London, Prebendary of the Prebend of Cressfall in the church of St. Martin the great in London, Parson of the church of Hacneyes, and Master of the free chappell of Maldon, in whose time the sayd treatise was compiled by Simon Russell, in the year of our Lord 1416. in the month of January.

De primo Volumine

*Monastici Anglicani*

Ad Doctissimum

LANGBAINIUM Epistola.

Auctore V. clariff.

RADULPHO BATHURSTO, M. D.

Collegii SS. TRINITATIS

In Academia *OXONIENSI*

Non ita pridem PRÆSIDE.

---

E Muséo Viri clariff.

ARTHURI CHARLETTI,

S. T. P.

Collegii UNIVERSITATIS

MAGISTRI.

E Præfatione clariff. TANNERI ad Notitiam fuam Monasticam.

**S**O that to fatisfie the curiofity of thofe, who are willing to know, when, by whom, and for whom thefe Religious Houfes were Founded, (the Majesty of whofe very ruines ftrike Travellers with admiration:) To preferve fome remembrance of thefe ftructures, once the Glory of our *Englifh* Nation, and of their Founders, that fo highly deferved of the feveral Ages they lived in, is the defign of this Book. Tho' I am not ignorant, that the generality of people, ever fince the Diffolution, have, thro' a mistaken zeal, and falfe prejudice, thought, that the very memory of thofe Great Men, who erected thefe places, ought to be buried in the rubbifh of thofe Structures, that they defigned fhould perpetuate their Names to Eternity. Thus, they have been always cenfured as well wifhers to the introducing of Popery, who endeavoured to give any account of Monafteries. Such unjuft and ill-natured Reflections have been the principal reafons that have deterred feveral of our Historians from difcourfing fo largely about them, as they could, or indeed their occasions required; and have been the chief caufes why fo few have treated purpofely of them, or published any things immediately relating to them or theit Lands. 'Tis well known, M<sup>r</sup>. *Camden* <sup>a</sup> and M<sup>r</sup>. *Weever* <sup>b</sup> were forced to apologize for barely mentioning the Monafteries; and what outcries were made upon the Publication of that glorious work the *Monafticon*? In fo much that a very Learned and ingenious perfon <sup>c</sup> wrote a Latin Letter to D<sup>r</sup>. *Langbain* (to whom M<sup>r</sup>. *Dugdale* had communicated his Collections) to encourage the defign, by fhewing the great ufe of fuch a work, and removing all objections that could be raifed againft it. Which is printed in fome few Copies of the firft Volume. Nay, fo much are fome people poffefs'd againft them, that the leaft mention is odious and ungrateful. But there are no grounds for it; feeing thefe religious places were by the well intended charity of their Founders and Benefactors built, endowed and adorned (how much foever they were afterward abufed) to the glory of God, the fervice of Religion, and the relief of poor Chriftians. But I would not be thought in this or any other expreffions that may be found in this difcourfe, in the leaft to vindicate the Superftition or vices of the Monks; tho' pethaps it would be but common juftice to infufe a better opinion of Monafteries into the generality of Proteftants.

<sup>a</sup> In *Præf. ad Britanniam.* <sup>b</sup> *Fun. Mon.* <sup>c</sup> Dr. Rhalph Batufft *Prof. of Trin. Coll. Oxon.* Vene-

---

Venerabili & Eruditissimo

D<sup>no</sup>. GERHARDO LANGBAIN,

SS. Th. D.

Collegii Reginae apud OXONIENSES Præposito,

E T

Archivorum Academicorum Custodi,

(Cum mihi *Monastici Anglicani* Vol. I. MS.  
jam prelo destinatum commodasset.)



EDIT ad Te, Vir Dignissime, cujus nuper mihi copiam fecisti, Liber, dicam, an Archivum? & gratulor mihi, cui ad hæc cascæ vetustatis scrinia patuerit additus, securo à pulvere & sordibus. Gratulor seculo huic, quod saltem semefas longinquioris ævi reliquias cum blattis & tineis divisas habeat. Prodeunt quidem hæc, pro materiæ & temporum ratione, horridula; sed quæ vel sic quoque suas habeant

*De primo Volumine*

habeant Veneres, nativa simplicitate commendatiores. Si quis ea, tanquam levicula & rejectanea, fugillet, meminerit ille, magnum jam pridem Camdenum non aliter *Britanniam* suam edidisse, quam ut limatissimi operis *Reliquias* etiam non contemnendas posteritati transmiserit. Ut enim in auro formando, gemmisve expoliendis, scobs & præsegmina pretium ferunt, ita & hîc fit: neque facile quis tanto cum delectu historiam condiderit, quin supersit aliquid inter quisquillas & rudera, quod Lectorum forte non nemo præoptaverit. Quanquam autem, in evolvendis exterorum historiis, nil nisi Reges, & prælia, & augustissima quæque depreciamur: de Patria tamen nescio quæ nos tangit curiosior sciendi libido; ipsæque rerum Minutiæ adeo non fastidio sunt, ut sæpe in deliciis habeantur. Humanum nempe hoc est, ut ægre patiamur nos quicquam nescire de iis quæ amemus. Quo magis fas est, ut Lectores sibi non iniquos polliceatur hic liber. Nec enim Pra-

finum

finum ille, nec Venetum, effert; dumque quid factum fuerit ob oculos ponit, quid fieri debeat, nemini præstituit. Cucullatorum gratiam adeo non captat, ut speret tamen, neminem Orthodoxum infensum fore, quod ostenderit, qualisnam illa majorum nostrorum sive Pietas, sive Error, fuerit, quo alias quascunque gentes superaverint. Neque enim cuiquam Authori vitio vertimus, si veteris Romæ origines, Deorum Gentilium ædes, sacerdotes, ritus monstraverit, ipse immunis Ethnicismi. Bardorum nostratium aut Druidum memoriam solícite exquirimus; quidni & Papalis hujus Satellitii, jam fere non minus profligati? Nihil præsentí seculo detrahimus, dum præterita contemplamur. Si meliora nostra sint, habemus quod gratulemur; sin contra, quod imitemur. Nemo igitur nobis opponat, *Patres nostros interfecisse Monachos, nos autem eorum monumenta condere*; cum, me quidem júdice, optandum foret, ut omnes E-



vangelicæ veritatis hostes tam magnifice sepelirentur.

Reliquum est, ut doctissimis illis, quibus hæc debemus, Palæologis latas laudes accinamus; Tibique ipsi, Domine, qui non modo Te rei Antiquariæ inexhaustum penum exhibes, verum etiam doctrinæ omnigenæ & indefessæ sedulitatis exemplo, Spartam tuam, ipsamque adeo Academiam, ornas atque instruis. Vale.

Tibi omnibus officiis addictissimus  
Rad. Bathurst.

E Coll. Trin.

Nov. 26. 1654.

Hæc \* Epistola, ut pro certo habeo, paucis Monastici exemplaribus impressis præfixa est; sed mihi nondum contigit videre.

<sup>a</sup> *Hujus notulæ Auctor erat ipse etiam Bathurstus, ut me docuit clariss. Charlettus. Inde & Epistolæ exemplaria pauca excusa fuisse monuit doctissimus Tannerus. Sed ubinam nunc temporis reperienda sint, haud liquet. Nam nec egomet ipse conspexi, nec quisquam ex Amicis, à quibus diligenter perquisivi.*

A V I E W  
O F T H E  
M I T R E D A B B E Y S,

With a Catalogue of their

*Respective Abbats.*

---

By BROWNE WILLIS of WHADDON-HALL  
in BUCKINGHAMSHIRE Esq;

---

To which are præfixed some

*Preliminary Observations*

By the Publisher

T H O. H E A R N E, M. A.



## The Publisher's Praeliminary Observations.

§. I.



*THE Study of our National Antiquities is a Subject so noble in it self, and of such extraordinary Use and Advantage, that it may, and ought to be thought something strange, that 'tis not more cultivated and encouraged, especially by such as, out of Interest, are obliged to be acquainted with our ancient Records and other Writings. Were there no other Instances of it's Usefulness than the frequent occasion there is for Access to the Manuscript Books and Papers collected by Sir Robert Cotton, yet this alone were sufficient to evince and confirm it. And 'tis well known to those that have read the Life of that Great Man, what Application was daily made to him to obtain Satisfaction in several Cases that concerned not only the Kingdon in general, but the Estates of many private Men in particular. All Gentlemen could not but see the Usefulness of this Study, and it's Dignity was as clear, when even the Prince himself honoured the Person that had, with so much Zeal and Industry, applyed himself to it, and, by that means, done such eminent and signal Service for the Publick. Sir Robert was a wise Man, and he knew very well that the Greeks and Romans (who have been always admired for their Prudence and Conduct) esteemed such as studyed their own Antiquities beyond any of those that applyed themselves to other Parts of Learning. Varro had the Character of being the most learned of the Romans: and that for no other reason, but because of his Diligence in searching into the Roman Antiquities, in which his Knowledge surpassed all that had ever made that Part of Learning their Province. His Judgment was as great as his Industry, and 'twas impossible for him to fail of Success in whatever he attempted. All his Countrymen look'd upon him as not only the most knowing, but the most useful Person of that time, and the honourable mention*

*The Study of our National Antiquities deserves the greatest Encouragements. The Greeks and Romans look'd upon those as the best Scholars that were versed in their own Antiquities.*

*always*

*always made of him shew'd, that they believ'd no Study deserved so much Praise as that of their own Antiquities. And this was not the Opinion of private Men only, but even of those of the highest Rank and Quality, who therefore set a particular Mark of Distinction upon such as were versed in the Antiquities of Rome, as may appear from the Respects paid by Vespasian to Pliny the Elder, and by Trajan to Pliny the Younger; and yet neither of them deserved so much Honour as was given to Varro, because their Studies were more general, and they did not confine themselves only to that of Antiquities. Nor did this good Opinion of those that studyed their Antiquities cease even after the Empire began to decline. Thence 'tis that in Ammianus's time such Persons, however nobly descended and well versed in other Affairs, were look'd upon as unpolished who had not spent some part of their time in searching into Antiquity. This is taken notice of by Chifletius, who uses these words upon the occasion: ingenium, nullis vetustatis lectionibus expolitur; and much the same occur in the xxx<sup>th</sup>. Book of Ammianus himself,*

**They had likewise a particular Honour for those, that, even in other Professions, had a regard for the Ancients. We ought also to have an equal Regard for those that study our own Antiquities.**

§. 2. *And as both the Greeks and Romans shew'd a particular Mark of Distinction to those that applied themselves to the Study of their own Antiquities, so in all other Professions they had a greater Respect for, and a much better Opinion of, those that followed and observed the Ancients, that had been celebrated in the same Professions, than they had of those that proposed the Moderns for their Guides, and did not think the Ancients to be at all regarded in these Matters. This occasioned them to be the more industrious, that they might come to a right understanding of what the Ancients had done in the same Professions, and by that means make themselves acquainted with the Directions they had left behind them for the use of others that were desirous of imitating them, and of attaining to an equal Skill in those Professions. After they had made themselves Masters of what their Predecessors had done, they then endeavoured to improve their Discoveries, and so all Arts still gradually increased by the means of these diligent Persons that had such a Veneration for their Ancestors, whilst those, that did not observe what the Ancients had done for them, were disrespected and despised as Men of little or no Use, their Attempts proving either abortive, or at best but very inconsiderable, as being not built upon any good and solid Foundation. But omitting this Topick, I shall return to our own National Antiquities, and should be glad to be informed why we, who all acknowledge the Greeks and Romans to have been a wise and knowing People, should not have the same*

*same Honour for those that are studious of our own National Antiquities as was paid by them to such as addicted themselves to the same kind of Study? Our Country hath produced infinite Numbers that have been famous in all Professions, and methinks 'tis a Reproach and Scandal to us to suffer what they have done to be forgotten, provided their Performances were laudable, and tended to the Increase of Virtue. 'Tis a Matter therefore to be lamented, that, amongst other Encouragements of Learning, there is not care taken about due Rewards for such as spend their Time in the Study of our own Antiquities; and it were to be wisbed, that some noble and generous Benefactors would settle Stipends and Salaries upon a Society of such Persons as have a Genius for these Studies, and, in all probability, may be able to do great and eminent Service by a diligent Search and Inspection into our old MSS. and Records.*

§. 3. *I might here enter into a particular Account of all the Advantages that will flow from the Pursuit of these Studies; but this as it would be tedious, so it would be also unnecessary, there being hardly any one, that gives himself time to think and consider, but what will immediately discern them himself better than I can pretend to describe. I cannot, however, but here observe, that one very great Advantage which arises from the Study of Antiquities is this, that it is certainly the best way to secure our Integrity. Good Antiquaries have always been the best Friends to the Church, and have never proved Traytors to their Rightful Sovereigns, but adhered firmly to them not only in Prosperity, but in their most necessitous and calamitous Condition. And this is what is even acknowledged by the Corrupters of our English History, and by such as zealously maintain those very Doctrines, that were so industriously propagated in the late horrid Rebellion against King Charles the First. These Corrupters of our History will themselves tell you, that they never knew good Antiquaries write Panegyrics in Praise of their undoubted rightful Sovereigns, and condemn the Enemies of the Doctrine of Passive Obedience, and yet soon after, purely for the Sake of Secular Interest, not only speak, but act contrary to what they had before asserted, and vigorously espouse the Cause of those whom they had formerly distinguished as Enemies both to the Doctrines of the Church of England, and to those of the Primitive Church. They will tell you, moreover, that they have not heard that good Antiquaries ever took such effectual Methods to promote Vice, as, in the most Sacred Places to commend the*  
most

Amongst other Advantages arising from the Study of Antiquities, 'tis not the least that we are thereby the better able to secure our Integrity. Good Antiquaries have always proved Friends to the Church, and been loyal to their Prince. The Excellencies of the History of the Rebellion written by the Earl of Clarendon. The Contemplations and Reflexions upon the Book of Psalms by the same noble Author.

most noted Debauchees, and to insinuate that Men of delicate; fine Parts are always secure of Heaven, since they cannot fail of the Grace of God, and consequently prove great Penitents: This is what these Men will inform you of, tho', at the same time, they act otherwise themselves, and, instead of following the Examples of such good Antiquaries, they will upon the 30<sup>th</sup>. of January preach up Rebellion, on purpose to please the Descendants of the Men of 1641. who they know are Lovers of such Sermons and Discourses as are nothing else but wicked and villainous Libells upon the Memory of that blessed Saint and Martyr K. Charles I. 'Tis Men of these ill Principles that read such Rhapsodies, as tho' they are called complete Histories, yet are so far from either deserving or answering that Title, that they consist of nothing but false and scurrilous Reflexions upon the best of our Princes, and are transcribed from the vilest Papers and Pamphlets that have been published to poyson the Minds of the Subjects, and persuade them to be Enemies to their Sovereigns, and act, as much as they can, against the Laws of Subordination. These are the Books that bad Antiquaries read and admire; but, on the other hand, good Antiquaries read and study those Historians as have been famous for their Loyalty, and have digested their Works with great Wisdom and Judgment, and have never offered at Arguments to infect their Readers with such Doctrines as cannot but prove very dangerous and mischievous. And even when they read modern Histories, to be sure it shall be such as that written by the Right Honourable Edward Earl of Clarendon, intituled, The History of the Rebellion and Civil Wars in England, begun in the Year 1641. with the præcedent Passages, and Actions, that contributed thereunto, and the happy End, and Conclusion thereof by the King's blessed Restoration, and Return, upon the 29<sup>th</sup>. of May, in the Year 1660. This Work, which was lately very beautifully printed several times at the Theatre in Oxford, (to the immortal Honour and Reputation of that most antient and most flourishing Seat of Learning) is, in every respect, worthy of the noble Author, and equal to any of the best of the ancient and modern Historians, and as it hath hitherto, so it cannot hereafter but prove the Delight and Admiration of all wise, intelligent, and judicious Readers. It hath received universal Applause, and hath not been objected against by any, except by some few Pretenders to complete History, and by certain cankered, morose, ill natured, stubborn and hardened Presbyterians and Sectaries, tainted with the old Leaven of their Fore-Fathers, whose Censure, however, will be rejected with Scorn by all loyal, virtuous and good Men, tho' a Forreign and Partial  
 Writer

*Writer about our Reformation should appear at the Head of them. When I carefully read over this Great Work, (which I did when, at the Request of the late excellent Dean of Christ-Church Dr. Henry Aldrich, that great Ornament of the University of Oxford, whose Name I can never mention, or even think upon, without a particular Regard and Veneration, I drew up the Index to it,) tho' I cannot pretend to any Skill in Antiquities, yet I could not but admire the whole Performance, not only as to the Beauty, Smoothness, and masculine Elegance of the Style, and the Gravity and Worth of the Argument, but as to the Method and Contexture of the History, adorned with curious Notices of Things, hitherto scarce known, unless to a very few, and enriched with abundance of instructive, useful, and political Reflections and Observations, which are wholly due to the penetrating and piercing Judgment, and to the most consummate Wisdom of the Author, who was very early let into the Secrets of the Government, and there was such a Confidence reposed in him, that he was intrusted with the Management of the publick Affairs in the highest and most considerable Places of Dignity and Honour, all which he discharged with great Care and Caution, and with a Loyalty becoming a good and faithful Subject, and an honest Man. This Work, in short, is a most perfect and lively Picture of the Author's uncommon Abilities; and is a most glorious Monument of his Virtue and Learning, and 'tis what will outlast all the Brass and Marble in Westminster Abbey, and will render his Name sacred and venerable to all future Ages. Complete Historians, as they love to style themselves, may industriously endeavour to asperse the Author, and to blacken his Character, and may pretend that divers Particulars in it are false, and not to be relyed upon; yet, maugre all the Efforts of it's Adversaries, this History will maintain it's Credit, and will confound, and eternally silence all the Exceptions, Cavils, abominable Lyes, and most diabolical Slanders thrown upon the blessed Martyr by the Rebels of those Times, (who unnaturally took up Arms against him, and at last murdered him,) and by their Sons and Nephews since in their lying and paultry Pamphlets, and wild Practises, founded upon the same loose, fanatical, and democratical Principles, that were, in those Times of Confusion, and Disorder, so diligently preached up and spread abroad. I am highly sensible, that many will be ready to object that this most Noble Earl, tho' a Man of Great Parts, and most extensive Knowledge, was nevertheless very culpable upon Account of his Management of Affairs, for which he was afterwards turned out and banished. But, for my own part, I am fully satisfied (as I find multitudes besides are*



*that this was one of the Miscarriages at that Time, and I am persuaded it had been very happy for the whole Nation had his Royal Master followed his judicious, wise, honest, and faithful Councils, and not sacrificed him to the Ambition, Envy and Malice of designing Courtiers, whose naughty Projects and Contrivances he opposed with unusual Zeal and Courage. And that he was not byassed by any other Principles than those of Religion and Virtue, and that he was a most conscientious Observer of his Duty to God as well as to his Prince, will appear to his most inveterate Enemies whenever his Contemplations and Reflexions on the Book of Psalms shall be made publick; which good and great Work was began at Jersey, 26. Dec. 1647. in his first Banishment, but not finished till his second unhappy Proscription, when he was more at leisure than he had been before, and had time, among other Studies, to prosecute this divine Subject, and by that means to leave a Legacy to his Posterity, that would not only vindicate and clear his Reputation, but would always furnish them with admirable Rules and Directions, which, if practised by them, would make them as eminent in all virtuous and pious Accomplishments, as for their Descent from so noble and wise a Man. For from the Account I have receiv'd of this Work, 'tis a full, plain, and undenyable Proof, that he was as remarkable for his exalted, heroick, and wise Piety and Devotion, for his orthodox and profound Notions of Religion and Theology, and for his Practise of all Christian Graces and Virtues, as for his wonderful Knowledge and Sagacity in Affairs of Civil Prudence in Matters of State and Government, which he constantly managed with that Uprightness and Dexterity as became a good Christian and a wise Man, thereby demonstrating that he never did any thing meerly for private Interest and Advantage, but that he thought that no one ought to enjoy any Place of Trust but he that was a conscientious and religious Man, and had always a future Judgment in his View, when all Deceit and Knavery shall be exposed and laid open, and righteous Men only shall be exalted and advanced to Honour.*

Those that cultivate our Antiquities should spend an equal Share of their Time in the Greek and Roman Writers. Our Monkish Historians well versed in those Authors. The Difficulties of obtaining Learning before the Invention of Printing.

§. 4. *Altho' what I have said be purely out of a Design to engage Gentlemen in the Study of our own National Antiquities, yet I desire to be understood no otherwise, than that at the same time I think, that those, that prosecute our Antiquities, should not confine themselves wholly to the reading of our own Writers, but also diligently read the old Greek and Roman Authors, and even whatever Fragments of Greek and Roman History they can meet with after those People began to decline, and to make a less Figure*

gure than they had done before in the World. An equal Share of Time ought to be spent in reading the Greek, Roman and British Writers. For the Greek and Roman History is so very necessary on this Account, that no one can be a complete Antiquary without taking this Method. All Learning had it's Original from the Eastern Countries, and as the Greeks stuck at no Charges nor Pains to acquire Learning, (which made Pythagoras take such a long and tedious Journey, and tarry such a number of Years in Egypt before he could be admitted to a Knowledge of their Mysteries) so the Romans were beholden to the Greeks, and those that aimed at Learning and Knowledge travelled to Greece, or at least had famous Greek Instructors at Rome, or at some Country Villæ, that they might with the less Difficulty obtain their Ends. And even here in Britain the State of Learning was very mean and inconsiderable (being ingrossed by the Druids, who had themselves originally received it from the East) 'till the Arrival of the Romans, who yet at first were not solicitous about instructing the Britains, but rather in keeping them under, and laying Restraints upon them, that they might prove the better Subjects. But at last the Britains growing familiar, and there being a Friendship settled between them and the Romans, the Romans vouchsafed to teach them the liberal as well as mechanical Arts; and that the rather, that they might be able to keep out the Saxons and other Nations after themselves should leave the Isle upon account of the Invasions in other Parts of the Empire. When the Romans became so communicative, the Classics began also to be here understood, and the Latin Tongue in a manner generally planted through the whole Isle, as the French was after the Norman Invasion; whereas before Classick Learning was very little known in Britain, which made Claudia Rufina, the Wife of Pudens, to be the more taken notice of for her Skill in Greek and Latin, she being, upon that Account, as well as for her exquisite Beauty, commended by the Ancients. When once the Roman Language was settled, all Instruments were drawn in that Language, and 'tis from thence that, even to our own Time, Deeds, Evidences, Charters, and Writings of Record are penn'd in the Latin Tongue: and 'twas from no other Cause that our Historians, for the most part, before the Reformation writ in Latin, and those that compil'd our Annals were so well versed in the Greek and Latin, particularly the Latin, Classics, that they were able to make use of them whenever proper Occasions offered themselves; and, withall, they could write down their thoughts with great Ease and Readiness. Not that I am willing to commend the Monkish Style, or to propose the Manks for

*Patterns of good Writing, there being to many Barbarisms every where to be met with that will diswade from any such Attempt. But then this must, in justice, be said of them, that sometimes their Expressions are excellent, and what we cannot but admire, considering the Difficulties they then lay under, Copies of the Classick Authors, as well as of other Writers, being not to be multiply'd without prodigious Expense; and when they had procured such Copies, they were oftentimes to encounter with the Blunders and Mistakes of an illiterate, ignorant Scribe. So that, all things rightly considered, it was almost then impossible to understand the true Meaning of the Authors they read; all which Difficulties were, however, removed and taken away after the Invention of Printing, when Editions of the best Authors were given us by great Criticks, and the Errors of the Scribes were corrected partly by a careful Collation of variety of Copies, and partly by comparing them with other Writers, and partly by Conjecture. There are so many Customs and Expressions of the Greeks and Romans alluded to in our own Writers, that he that does not, in his Prosecution of Antiquities, joyn both the Greek and Roman Authors, will not throughly understand the Books he hath occasion to peruse and consult. In short, all our Learning in Antiquities hath such an intire Dependence upon the Greeks and the Latins, that none of our British Antiquaries ever proved complete without joyning all three together, as may be instanced in Mr. Leland, Sir H. Savile, Sir Robert Cotton, Mr. Camden, Mr. Bolton (the modest, learned, and judicious Author of the Life of Nero Cæsar) and in a great Number besides.*

*The Usefulness of old Coyns and Inscriptions in the Study of Antiquities. The Ancients alledg'd a Coyn to prove that Homer was born at Smyrna. The Meaning of L. L. and of S. D. in Inscriptions. An Inscription in Gruter corrected. The Signification of BA LO on a Coyn of Britannicus. A Coyn of the same Britannicus in the Bodleian Library. An intire Roman Inscription, which was communicated to me by Roger Gale Esq.*

§. 5. *It is humbly conceived, that such Persons as take this Method cannot fail of making good Antiquaries, provided they have quick natural Parts, and a strong Judgment, and do, at the same time, take care to add those two other necessary Qualifications, namely, the Study of old Coyns and Inscriptions. I call these necessary Qualifications, because the old Greek and Roman Writers cannot be well understood without them, and therefore they ought to be look'd upon as one Branch of the Study of Classick Learning. Coyns and Inscriptions are the most uncorrupted Monuments of History. Written Monuments have been changed and corrupted as they have met with different Scribes and Readers; but Coyns, as well as Inscriptions, have been handed down to us without any other Alterations, than those that have happened from the Length of Time, and from the Moistness*

*of*

of they Soyl, and Badness of the Air where they have layn, and from some other Accidents of that Kind, and they are therefore the best Authorities for correcting such Writings as have been corrupted. And that which renders their Value still the more considerable is this, that many times there are Particulars in History to be learned from them not to be met with in those Writers that are now exstant. The Ancients appeal'd to a Coyn call'd Homerium as an Argument that Homer was born at Smyrna, where was also a Temple and Image of Homer. Whence 'tis that Selden mentions Homer's Apotheosis in his Notes upon the famous League between the Smyrnæans and Magnesian now preserved at Oxford. Ἐστὶ δὲ καὶ βιβλιοθήκη, καὶ τὸ Ομήρειον, σοὰ τετραγώνῳ ἔχουσα νεῶν Ομήρου, καὶ ξόανον ἀντιποι- σονται γὰρ καὶ ἕτοι διαφερόντως τοῦ ποιητῆ· καὶ δὴ καὶ νόμισμά τι χαλκοῦν παρ' αὐτοῖς Ομήρειον λέγεται, are the Words of Strabo<sup>a</sup> upon this occasion, and Tully bath something to the same Effect in his Oration pro Archia. We have two of the Homerica in the Bodleian Library, both of them of Bras, on one side of which is CMTP-NAION within a Crown of Laurel, and on the other OMHPOC with Homer's Effigies in a sitting Posture, but not represented as blind. Yet I believe these Bodleian Coyns cannot be older than the Age of Domitian, about which time the Σιγμα began to be made thus C. For altho' we have some Coyns before this time in which the Σιγμα is also made thus C, yet Instances of this kind are very rarely to be met with, and as I do not take this Coyn of the Smyrnæans to be one of them (for it does not appear to me to be very scarce) so, notwithstanding those few Instances, we may, without any absurdity, assert, that this Form C of the Σιγμα did not begin to be common 'till the time of Domitian. Tò C pro Σ vix occurrit in nummis aut marmoribus ante Domitiani principatum, post illum uon aliter fere, veteri forma pingendi Σιγμα per Σ prorsus ablegata, says a very learned Man<sup>b</sup>. It must indeed be confessed, that the Particulars, before mentioned, for illustrating History are but short in Coyns; but then in many Inscriptions they are full and large, and they discover to us not only the Time when diuers momentous and considerable Actions happened, but the exact Circumstances of each Action. Nay oftentimes we meet with peculiar Significations of Words in Inscriptions, which cannot but be both diverting as well as serviceable in clearing Antiquity. In the Smyrnæan League we have ἔθνη for Provinces, and not for intire Nations which is it's native Signification. And in this restrained Sense we find it in Marcianus Heracleota's Periplus, who tells<sup>c</sup> us that in his

<sup>a</sup> Pag. 646. <sup>b</sup> Dr. Thomas Smith in Annot. in Monumen. Palmyren. p. 40. <sup>c</sup> Pag. 91. Ed. Hæfeld.

*time there were thirty three Provinces in Albion. "Ἐχει δὲ ἐν αὐτῇ ἔθνη λγ', πόλεις ἐπισήμους νδ', πεταμῶς ἐπισήμους μ', ἀκρωτήρια ἐπίσημα ιδ', χερσόνησον ἐπίσημον ενα, κόλπους ἐπισήμους ε', λιμένας ἐπισήμους γ'.* 'Tis πεταμῶς for ποταμῶς both in Hœschelius, and in the Text of the Oxford Ed. just as the Author in the same Piece uses γαιωγράφⓄ for γαιωγράφⓄ or γεωγράφος. Mr. Selden cites the Passage in his Notes upon the Smyranean Language, I suppose from Hœschelius, tho' he read it ποταμῶς and not πεταμῶς, and hath in transcribing it committed a very considerable Mistake, havin ἀκρωτήρια ἐπίσημα δ' both in the Text and in his Translation of it. Now since these Remains are so beneficial, it must be allowed by all unprejudiced and impartial Readers that such Gentlemen have done very great Service to the Republick of Letters, as have taken pains to collect and preserve Monuments of this kind. Indeed they are not only of use in settling and explaining the Greek and Roman Writers, but they are, withal, necessary for perfectly understanding our own later Inscriptions that are found in Churches, particularly such as have been done with Care and Judgment. For the Authors of those Inscriptions having imitated, as much as they thought convenient, the Ancients, they have sometimes retained the more early Expressions, and at other times made use of the very Abbreviations that are in the Roman Monuments. And how necessary the Understanding those Abbreviations is, is sufficiently clear to those that have given themselves time to look into Ursatus, or the Appendices to Gruter, tho' I cannot but think, that many things might still be added for a better understanding of these compendious Expressions than hath yet been published. The mention of which puts me in mind of these two Letters L. L. in votive Inscriptions, which do not signify, as is commonly taken, libens libens, or libentissime, but lætus libens, as is manifest from an old Inscription I have seen in Fabretti, where the Expression is at full length. Manutius seems to have been, in some measure, aware of this, when he noted that L. L. stood for læti, and L. in the singular, for l tus<sup>b</sup>. This also reminds me of S. D. in old Monuments, which stand for suo decreto, not senatus decreto, as some suppose<sup>c</sup>, and of an Inscription in Gruter<sup>d</sup>, in which there is this Passage, D. NERONIS QVINQVENNALIB. where D. does not signify DIVI, (as some would insinuate) for Nero was never called Divus, but 'tis the same as DICAVIT, and should be therefore, perhaps, corrected D. D. Which Correction is warranted from

<sup>a</sup> Pag. 31. Ed. Hœsch. <sup>b</sup> Vide Ursatum de Notis Romanorum. <sup>c</sup> See Pighii Annakes, Tom. III. p. 50. <sup>d</sup> Pag. CXVI.

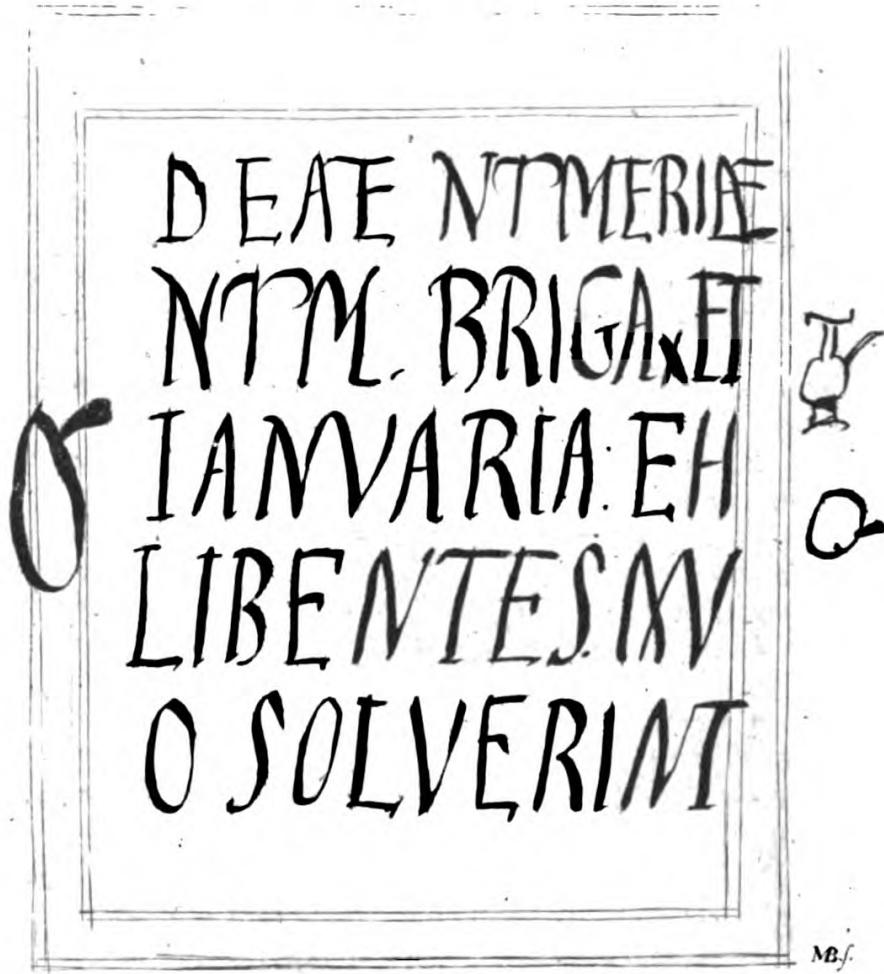
PRÆLIMINARY OBSERVATIONS.

63

a Vacancy there is for another D. between D. and NERO-NIS in the first Edition, tho' not observed in the late Dutch Edition. I cannot also upon this occasion omit taking notice of these two Abbreviations (B A Λ O) in a Coyne of Britannicus, published first by Strada, and afterwards by Mr. Bolton in his Life of Nero Cæsar. Strada was at a loss to know the meaning of these Abbreviations, but Mr. Bolton (who was a very sagacious Man) hath very fortunately guessed it at, in pag. 134. of the foresaid Book, where the Coyn is engraved at large, and the Inscription on the Reverse at full is as follows: ΜΕΤΡΟΠΟΛΕΣΕΤΙΜΙΝΑΙΟΥΒΑΛΟ, i. e. μητροπολις (the ε being to be changed into ι) Ετιμιναιῶν βασιλέως Λονδίνον, from which also the Ceyn of Britannicus in Camden may be supplied and illustrated. Now if this be the true and genuine Meaning of the Inscription, (as I see no reason, at present, to question but it is) it will shew London to have been a Metropolis, and to have been famous even in Cæsar's Days, contrary to what is commonly maintain'd. At the same time I am considering this Inscription I have likewise an Opportunity offered of inserting a Copper Coyn of Britannicus out of Consul Ray's Coyns in the Bodleian Library, which I shall do the more readily, because Coyns of this young Prince are extremely rare, and are esteemed by the most accurate Judges as very great Treasures.



I might produce other Instances to confirm what I have here said about the Additions that might be made to those that have written about the Signification of abbreviated Words in Inscriptions; but I shall wave all farther Discourse upon this Topick, and will only crave leave to insert here an old Inscription that was communicated to me by my learned and worthy Friend Roger Gale, Esq; which tho' it be already published by him in his Edition of Antoninus's Itinerary thro' Britain<sup>a</sup>, yet he having not then seen it himself, the Transcript he at that time made use of happened to be very faulty, which is in this Copy (taken by his own Care and Direction) very happily corrected, and therefore, as is presumed, be not at all unacceptable.



*Were it proper, divers curious Observations might be made upon this Inscription, as well as upon the different Sorts of Vessels that appear upon the Stone, which would confirm what I have said in my General Preface to this Work. But I rather leave these to the Reader's better Judgment, and shall, at present, only note (what I principally publish it here for) that EH is either the same as ejus honori, or ergo honoris, (provided ergo will be allowed to stand in the first Place) and not ejus heredes, as it signifies elsewhere. For tho' there were monumenta hereditaria in opposition to monumenta familiaria, yet the Expression in this Inscription seems properly to be understood of an Honour done to the Goddess in Performance of a Vow that had been made, ex voto, as 'tis here worded, OT being to be added.*

§. 6. *Such as are studious of our Antiquities having, by a constant and diligent Application, made themselves Masters of all those Branches of Learning I have been speaking of, it will be then requisite for them to take care to apply their Learning to the benefit and Advantage of the Publick. And this they may do either in a publick or private Capacity. If they are preferred to any publick Office or Employment, they will never want Opportunities of doing very extraordinary Service by their Knowledge. They will be more capable than others of giving good Advice and Direction, and their Prescriptions will be the more regarded by those that are concerned in the Events. Having observ'd from History the Consequences of the same Kind of Undertakings in former Times, they will be able to avoid the false Steps that had been then made, and to take such other Methods as cannot but produce an happy and prosperous Issue. But if it should not be their Fortune to be placed in any publick Post, they will, nevertheless, even then be in a Capacity of doing great Service. Nor can they reasonably plead any Exemption from benefiting the Publick because of their private Circumstances. It hath always been the opinion of the wisest Men, that no one, in whatever Condition, ought to offer an Excuse, whereby he may be freed from the Service every one owes to the Publick. And therefore no one can with less reason pretend to such an Excuse than those that are famous for great Learning. They ought in such a private Condition to make their Learning useful either by the Advice they may give to others, or by publishing ancient Authors, or else by writing themselves. If they find that they are better qualified to do Service by writing themselves, they cannot fail of many, and those very considerable, Particulars in our History and Antiquities, that want to be illustrated and explained. And then again, if they think it more adviseable to publish such old Authors as yet remain unprinted, they will have a very large Field before them, in which they will meet with a vast Variety of Authors, that most certainly deserve to see the Light, and if they carefully set about publishing any of them, they will deserve immortal Praise and Honour of their Country. Yet whilst I speak thus, I would not have it thought that any one can effectually do it without some suitable Encouragement. I take it for granted, that those that are wealthy and are in Power will not fail to make such Allowances to those private Persons as are engag'd in these publick Works as may enable them to carry on their Designs with Pleasure and Assiduity. Mr. Leland himself, tho' he never acted in any publick Office of the Kingdom (for all his Pre-*

Such as study our Antiquities are to apply their Learning to the Benefit of the Publick, whether they are in a publick or private Capacity. Mr. Leland's Abilities. His Designs too extensive to be finished by any one Person.



ferments were of a private Nature) yet he wanted no Assistance that was requisite to carry on and consummate what he had proposed. He several Times applauds his Patrons in his excellent Book called *Encomia illustrium virorum*, which I have reprinted from a Copy that was very readily communicated to me by the ingenious Mr. James Sotheby Junior of London, to whom I am so much the more obliged upon this account, because tho' I am a Stranger to him, yet he sent it to me, without the least application on my part, as soon as he had been informed, that I had sought after it in vain in many Studies and Shops, otherwise well furnished with Books. But then as Mr. Leland was a Person of very extraordinary and uncommon Parts, and of equal Industry and Judgment, so his Designs were as large and extensive, and what no one Person can ever hope to finish and bring to Perfection, and for that reason those that engage in Antiquities should propose less extensive Designs to themselves, such as they may fairly hope they shall be able to compleat and bring to Perfection. Which Method had Mr. Leland himself followed, we had then had many more finished Pieces of his own Composure, than we now have. However tho' he did not finish much himself, yet such of his Collections as are now preserved are extraordinary and very excellent, and as they have hitherto, so they will hereafter exercise the Pens of our best Antiquaries in whatever they shall set themselves about in order to promote and advance our own National Antiquities.

*Fragments of Antiquity not yet published, to be met with in many MSS. particularly in such as are badly written, and are not easily read. A Fragment of the Greek Acts of Saint Thecla, omitted by Dr. Grabe in the first Volume of his Spicilegium Patrum.*

§. 7. Now as I have already observed, that we have abundance of MSS. remaining not yet published, which intirely relate to our own History and Antiquities (altho' they are nothing near so considerable in Number as they were before the Dissolution of the Religious Houses) so there are in other MSS. oftentimes Fragments of History and Antiquity scattered, which 'twould be very proper to have collected and published under the Title of a Spicilegium. We have a Specimen of such a Spicilegium in Mr. Selden's Eadmer. Both the publishing of intire MSS. and the collecting of such Fragments would be of equal Advantage and Honour to our Country, and 'twould be a means to put a stop to those Reflexions which are oftentimes cast upon us for not making a proper use of our MSS. amongst which Animadvertisers I find no less a Man than Joseph Scaliger himself, who at the same time that he commends our MSS. and the Catalogue of them printed by Dr. Thomas James, upbraids us with Negligence, as altogether averse to that sort

\* Scaliger's Epist. n. CCXXXIV. p. 502.

of Study which depends upon inspecting and consulting old MSS. in collecting Fragments from MSS. I should think it advisable (provided the Opinion of so ignorant and mean a Person as my self may be of any weight) to be very particular in examining those MSS. which are either written in a very rude Hand, or are pretty much defaced; because, in my own Searches, I have always observed that unpublished Fragments are more frequently found in such Kind of MSS. than in those that are written fairly and are easily read. And this I have noted not only with respect to our own History, but also with regard to other Parts of Antiquity. The mention whereof brings to my memory a Fragment of the Greek Acts of St. Thecla that is omitted in both the Editions of the Spicilegium Patrum<sup>a</sup>, that was collected and set out by the late pious and learned Dr. Grabe. I told him of it some years before he dyed (when I was transcribing and collecting for him many other Fragments besides out of other MSS.) and he took a Note of it, and said he would take care to make it publick when an Opportunity offered. The MS. in which 'tis exstant is amongst those purchased by the University of Oxford out of the Study of Dr. Huntingdon. 'Tis a thick Quarto, and contains divers other valuable Remains of Ecclesiastical Antiquity. 'Tis above 500. Years old, (as I conjecture) and is written in a pretty large Character, and the Orthography is agreeable to the Pronunciation in use when the Scribe lived, but in several Places the Letters are so much decayed that 'tis hard to make them out. The Greek MS. Dr. Grabe himself made use of happened to be imperfect, and he was therefore obliged to supply it from Metaphrastes, which had been more luckily done from this MS. of Dr. Huntingdon, had he been so happy as to have known of it at that time. But because 'twill be more Satisfaction to the Reader (however it may seem to be a Digression) to have it published, than to have it still lye hid in the MS. I beg leave to insert it here, not in the least doubting but that it will be kindly received by all true Lovers of Ecclesiastical Learning and Antiquity: and that the rather, because I will not alter either the manner of writing or pointing, but retain all the Errors of the MS. Which Method, if it were followed in publishing other old MSS. (at least by way of Specimen either in the Preface or Notes) it would be a good Rule for others to judge of their Antiquity, as well as the way of Pronunciation at that time, it being certain, as I take it, that the Accents in their Books, however they may differ from the stated way of Accenting now, are sure Arguments that they did not pronounce their Words otherwise than they

<sup>a</sup> See Vol. I. pag. 107.

are written, and from hence I gather withall that the Greek MS. we are speaking of was written by the Scribe from the Mouth of one that dictated to him, and the Scribe being not so well versed, it may be, in the Language, writ every Word just as the Reader delivered it to him, which is an observation made upon another Account by the learned Dr. Ralph Winton in the Beginning of his Notes upon the Minor Poëts.—

ὁ δὲ ἀλέξανδρος. ἅμα μὲν φηλὸν αὐτὴν. ἅμα δὲ καὶ αἰσχυνόμενος τὸ γεγονός προσήγαγεν αὐτὴν τῷ ηγεμόνι κακείοισι<sup>b</sup> ὁμολογείσασθαι ταῦτα πεπραχάινε· κατέκρηνην αὐτῷ εἰς θυρήα βληθῆναι· αἱ δὲ γυναῖκες ἐξεπλάγαισαν. καὶ ἔκραξαν παρα τὸ βῆμα του ηγεμόνος. κακαὶ ἢ κρήσις· ἀνοσία ἢ κρησις· ἢ δὲ κλά ἠτίσατο τὸν ἑγεμόνα μέχρησ· ὅταν ἔχει θυρημαχίσα· μείναι αὐτῷ αγνήν· καὶ τεισ θυρήα πλοσία· ὀνόματι τρυφεία· ἢσ ἢ θυγάτιρ τεθνήκη· ὀνόματι φαλκοιέλλα· ἔλακεν τὴν δέκλαν· εἰσ παραφυλακῶν· καὶ ἤχαιν αὐτὴν εἰσ παραμυθείαν· ἰνῆκα δὲ τα θυρήα ἐπὸμπειον· ἀπέλησαν εν αὐτὴν λέεναν πικρὰν· καὶ ἢ βασιλῆσα τρυφεία ἐπικολούθει· εἰσ οὐ εἰσιλθεν ἢσ το δεατρον· ἢ δε λέενα ἐπάνο καθεζομένησ τισ δέκλασ· περηλήχεν τούσ πόδασ αὐτίσ· καὶ πᾶσ ο ὄχλοσ ἐξηγατο· ἢ δὲ αἰτία τῆσ ἐπηγραφήσ ἢν αὐτῇ· ἰερόσυλοσ· αἱ δὲ γυναῖκες μετα τὸν τεκνὸν αὐτὸν ἔκραξαν ἀνοθεν λέγουσα· ἄθωσ κρήσισ· ἔτη ἀνοσήα κρησισ γιναιτε ὄν τη πόλη ταύτη· καὶ δῆσ τοῦ πρετορήου· λαμβάνη αὐτὴν πάλω ἢ τρυφεία· ἢ δὲ θυγάτιρ τῆσ τρυφείησ ἢ τεθνηκυία· κατ ὄναρ εἶπεν αὐτῇ· μηρ μου τῶν ἑρεμῶν· τὴν ξενίω δέκλαν· ἐξῆσ ἢσ τὸν ἐμὸν τόπον· ἵνα ὑπὲρ ἐμοῦ προσεύξητε· καὶ μετατεθῶ ἢσ των τῶν δικαίων τόπων· ὅτε οὐν δῆσ τοῦ πρετορήου ἢ τρυφεία παρέλακεν τῶν δέκλαν· ἅμα μὲν επένδε τρυφεία παρέλακεν τὴν δέκλαν·<sup>c</sup> . . . . .

• § . . . ὅτε ἐμέλλεν τη ἐπίουση ημέρα θυρημαχίσα

<sup>a</sup> Sic, cum duob. accentib. <sup>b</sup> Hic etiam bini accentus. <sup>c</sup> Sex, aut septem, voces hic loci erasas esse deprehendo. Sed ab eadem, qua scriptæ fuerint, manu, ut censeo. Bis, nimirum, ni fallor, occurrebant. Utcunque fit, spatium vacuum reliqui.

ἔδελκ' ἄμα δὲ φέρουσα τὴν θυγατέρα αὐτῆς φαλκωνίλλαν ἔπεν αὐτῇ· τέκνον μου δεύτερον δέκλα· πρόσσευξε τῷ θεῷ σου· ἵνα ζήσῃ το τέκνον μου φαλκρονήλλα· τούτο γὰρ ἴδων καθ' ὑπνός· ἢ δὲ δέκλα μη μελήσασα· ἐπέρην τὴν φρονὴν αὐτῆς· ὡροσ τῶν θν̄ καὶ ἤπεν· κῆ ὁ θσ̄ ὁ ποιήσας τὸν οὐνὸν καὶ τὴν γλῶ· ὁ υσ̄ του ὑψίτου κῆ ἰῦ χῆ· δῶς αὐτῇ κατὰ τὸ θελήμα σου· ἵνα ἡ θυγάτηρ αὐτοῖς φαλκωνήλλα ζήσῃ ἢσ τῆσ αἰόνας· καὶ ἀκῆσασα ταῦτα ἡ τρύφεινα· ἐπένθει θεωρῆσα τοιούταν κάλλος εἰσ θηρηβαλλόμενον· καὶ ὅτε ὀρθροσ ἐγένετω· ἦλθεν ὁ ἀλέξανδρος· εἰσ τὴν οἰκίαν τοῖσ τροίφαιησ· του α ὡραλαμῶν τὴν δέκλαν· αὐτῶσ γδ̄ ἐδίδου τακυνηγέσια<sup>b</sup> λέγον̄ πρὸσ τὴν τροίφαιναν· ὁ ηγεμῶν κάθειται· καὶ ὄχλοσ θωρηβῆ ἡμᾶσ· δῶσ ὅποσ ἀπαγάγω τὴν θυρεόμαχον· ἢ δὲ τρύφαινα ἀνέκραξεν μέγα· ὡσται φυγῶν τὸν ἀλέξανδρον λέγουσα· φαλκωνίλλα· εἶδε δεύτερον μοι πένθωσ εἰσ τὴν οἰκίαν γίνεται καὶ οὐδῖσ ο<sup>c</sup> βοήθων· οὐκ ἀνῆρ χεῖρα γδ̄ ἡμῆ· ε<sup>d</sup> τέκνον· ἄπέθανανον γὰρ· ὁ θσ̄ δέκλησ τῆ τέκνου μου· βοήθεισων τι δέκλη ἐν τι ὄρα ταύτη τῆσ ἀνάγκησ· καὶ πέμπτη ο ηγεμῶν στρατιώτασ· ἵνα ἀχθεῖ· ἢ δὲ τρύφεινα οὐκ ἀπεξί αὐτῆσ· ἀπηγαγων αὐτὴν λέγουσα τὴν μῶν θυγατέρα μ<sup>e</sup> φαλκωνήλλα· ἀπήγαγων<sup>f</sup> εἰ τὸ β μνήμειον· σὲ δὲ τέκνων μου δέκλα· εἰσ<sup>h</sup> θηρημάχαιαν ἀπάγω· καὶ ἐβώησασεν δέκλα ὡροσ κν̄ καὶ ἐκλαυσεν πικρῶσ· φενάζουσα πικρῶσ καὶ λέγουσα· κῆ ὁ θσ̄ μου εἰσ ὦν ἐγῶ· πιτῶ· ἐφ ὦν ἐγῶ κατέφυγων· ὁ ρησάμλοσ με εκ τοῦ τυρόσ· ἀπόδωσ μηδῶν αγαθῶν τη τρυφῆνῃ· τῆ ἢσ τὴν δούλεν σου σωπαθεισάσιν καὶ ὅτη μὲ ἐφύλαξεν εἰγνῆν· θώρησοσ οὐν ἐγένετω καὶ τάραχωσ καὶ πικρᾶ βοή· τοῦ δήμου καὶ τον γοινακὸν ομοῦ καθεθεισόν· τῶν μὲν λεγόντων· τὴν ἱερώσοιλων ἀγαγαί· τὸν δε λεγουσον· ἀρθείτω ἡ πόλησ ἐπὶ τι ἀνομία ταύτη· αἶρε πάσασ δ<sup>c</sup>.—

<sup>a</sup> Sic, pro παραλαβῆιν. <sup>b</sup> Sic, cum duob. accentibus. <sup>c</sup> Sic, cum leni supra n. <sup>d</sup> Sic. <sup>e</sup> Sic. <sup>f</sup> Sic, pro εἰσ. <sup>g</sup> Sic, cum spiritus lenis nota supra n. <sup>h</sup> Sic, cum leni supra e.

A Latin Fragment about the Roman Capitol, together with some other Fragments of Antiquity, out of a MS.

§. 8. *Just as I was about to transcribe this Greek Fragment, I had occasion to consult some Passages in old Authors about the Roman Capitol, and, by accident, I met with an old Fragment relating to it in a Latin MS. in the same Bodleian Library<sup>a</sup>. The MS. contains several other Things, and that Part of it, in which this Fragment occurs, is very rudely written, much like the MS. of Livy, from whence I published a Fragment in my late Edition of that Author at Oxford. By this Fragment we have a different Account of the Etymology of the Capitol than is commonly received, and there are some other curious Particulars in it, which tho' in Part Romantick, yet I could not but take great Notice of, and as I transcrib'd it for my own Use, so I shall as readily now communicate it to the Publick, together with some other Fragments of Antiquity, which are equally curious, and immediately follow the former Fragment, and are written by the same Hand.*—*Capitolium Romanæ urbis ideo dicitur, quod fuit capud totius mundi, ubi consules & senatores morabantur ad consulendum urbem & orbem; cujus facies cooperta erat muris altis & firmis, vitro & auro undique coopertis, & miris operibus laqueatis. Infra arcem fuit palacium, quod erat pro magna parte aureum, & lapidibus preciosis ornatum, quod dicebatur valere terciam partem mundi, ubi tot statuar<sup>b</sup> erant quot sunt mundi provinciæ, & habebat quælibet statua tintinnabulum ad collum, & erant ita per artem mathematicam dispositæ, ut quando aliqua regio Romano imperio rebellis efficiebatur, statim ymago illius provinciæ vertebat dorsum ad ymaginem urbis quæ major erat super alias ymages tanquam domina. Unde tintinnabulum resonabat quod pendeat ad collum ejus, tuncque vates capitoli qui erant custodes referebant senatui, statimque mittebant legiones militum ad expugnandam illam provinciam.*——*Ad Lateranum est quidam equus æreus deauratus, qui dicitur caballus Constantini, sed non est ita. Nam qui vult scire veritatem hoc perlegat. Tempore consulum & senatorum quidam potentissimus de orientis partibus Romam venit, multa strage & bellis Romanum populum affligens. Tunc quidem armiger rusticus magnæ formæ & virtute audax & prudens surrexit, & dixit consulibus & senatoribus, “Dicatis mihi si esset qui liberaret vos de hac tribulatione quid à senatu promereretur.” Qui responderunt “quicquid poposceret optineret.” Qui ait, “Date mihi triginta sextaria boni auri, & insuper usque in sempiternum mei memoriam facietis.” Qui dixerunt, “se omnia comploturos.” Qui ait, “Media nocte surgite, & armemini,*

<sup>a</sup> NE. F. 8. 4. fol. 31. b. <sup>b</sup> Erat MS.



id templum destrui, & alia palacia in quibus cultus erat deorum, ut adoratores, qui Romam veniunt, non per ædificia & fana irent, sed per ecclesias cum devocione transirent. Capud vero & manus ydoli prædicti ante palacium in Laterano in memoriam fecit poni. <sup>a</sup> qui modo palma Samsonis falso vocatur à vulgo.— Tempore consulum & senatorum, imperante Domiciano, qui Tito & Vespasiano immeditate successit, Agrippa præfectus subjugavit Romano senatui Swenos, Saxones, & alios occidentales populos cum quatuor legionibus, in cujus reversione tintinabulum statuae <sup>b</sup> Perfide, quæ erat in capitolio, sonuit in templo Jovis & Minervæ. Cujus tintinabulum audiens sacerdos, qui erat in speculo in ebdomada sua, nunciavit senatoribus. Senatores autem hanc legionem præfecto Agrippæ imposuerunt, qui omnibus renuens non posse pati asseruit se tantum laborem; tandem convictus peciit consilium trium dierum, in quo tercio quadam nocte ex nimio cogitatu obdormivit, & apparens ei quædam femina sic ait: “Agrippa, quid agis? in magno cogitatu tu es.” Qui respondit ei, “Sum domina.” Quæ ait ei, “Confortare, & promitte mihi templum facturum quale tibi ostendero, & dico tibi sic eris victurus.” Qui dixit, “Quid faciam domina?” At illa in ipsa visione ostendit sibi templum, “in hunc modum,” dicens, “facies id.” Agrippa dixit, “Domina, quis es tu?” Respondit ei, “Ego sum Cibiles mater deorum. Offer mihi libamina, & Neptuno, qui est magnus deus, ut te adjuvet ad honorem meum & Neptuni dei marini, quod tecum erimus, & vinces omnes rebelles.” Agrippa vero furgens lætus hoc retulit & recitavit in senatu. Et universi dictis suis adquieverunt. Igitur cum apparatu navium & quinque legionibus ivit & vicit omnes Persas, & posuit eos anualiter sub tributo Romano senatui. Rediens Romam fecit hoc templum, & dedicavit ad honorem Cibelis, matris deorum, & Neptuni, dei marini, & omnium deorum, & posuit huic templo nomen Panteon, & fecit statuam Cibelis deauratam, quam posuit in fastigio templi super foramen, cooperuit eam mirifico tegmine æreo & deaurato. Post multa vero tempora beatus Bonifacius papa videns in templum tam terribile dedicatum ad honorem Cibelis, matris deorum, ante quod multociens à dæmoniis percuciebantur Christiani, à Foca Cæsare, imperatore Christiano, precibus optinuit dari sibi hoc templum, ut sicud 3<sup>o</sup>. Kal. Novembris dedicatum fuit ad honorem Cibelis, matris deorum paganorum, sic id templum dedicaretur 3<sup>o</sup>. Kal. Novembris ad honorem beatæ Mariæ semper virginis, quæ est mater omnium Sanctorum, & in honorem omnium Sancto-

<sup>a</sup> Sic.    <sup>b</sup> F. Perfidis.

rum. Et papa cum Romano populo in die Kal: Novembr: dedicavit & statuit, ut in illo die Romanus pontifex ibi celebraret missam, & populus Romanus acciperet corpus & sanguinem domini nostri Jhesu Christi, sicut in die natali domini, & in illo die omnes Sancti & Sanctæ cum matre Domini Sancta Maria virgine, & cœlestibus spiritibus haberent festivitatem, & in sequenti die pro defunctis per ecclesias totius mundi fieret sacrificium pro redemptione animarum suarum.—In unaquaque sepultura imperatoris sunt literæ dicentes ita, “Hæc sunt ossa, cinis, & vermes imperatoris, & victoria quam fecerat.” Ante quos statua ærea & deaurata dei sui. In medio sepulchri erat absida, ubi sæpe sedebat Octavianus, ibique erant sacerdotes officia sua decantantes. De omnibus regnis totius orbis jussit Octavianus venire cirotecam unam de terra plena, quas posuit super templum, ut essent in memoria & in signo subjectionis omnibus gentibus Romam venientibus, & quod omnes provinciæ mundi erant tributariæ Romæ, & quod ipse<sup>a</sup> monarchiam tenuit, & republicam ampliavit, in cujus signum fecit Octavianus imperator quoddam castellum, quod vocatur 2. Augustum, ubi se colligebant imperatores.—Eatulphus, rex Westfaxonum, decimam partem totius regni sui ab omni regali servicio & tributo liberavit, & in sempiterno graphio in crucem domini Christi pro redemptione animæ suæ & antecessorum suorum uni & trino deo immolavit, sicque magno cum honore perrexit Romam, filiumque <sup>Romescot.</sup> suum Ealfredum, quem plus ceteris dilexit, in eadem via iterum secum ducens, ibi anno integro moratus est, est tributum, quod in Anglia hodie<sup>b</sup> pensitatur, Sancto Petro optulit coram Leone papa 4°. Sed & scolam Anglorum, quæ, ut fertur, ab Ofpha rege Merciorum primitus Romæ instituta fuerat, quæ etiam proximo anno conflagraverat, reparavit. Inde domum per Gallias repatrians Judith, filiam Karoli Calvi regis Francorum, in conjugem sumpsit, & secum adduxit. Vixit itaque postquam de Roma rediit rex Eatulphus duobus annis, in quibus inter alia multa præsentis vitæ bona studia cogitans de suo ad universitatis viam transitu, ne filii sui post patris obitum indebite inter se disceptarent heredes hereditariam scribere imperavit epistolam, in qua & regni situm adquisiti & terram dividere inter filios Eathelbaldum & Eathelbertum, & propriæ hereditatis inter filios & filiam, & in propinquos pecuniam quæ superesset: inter animam, & filios, & nobiles suos divisionem ordinabiliter literis mandare procuravit. Pro utilitate namque animæ suæ, quam à primævo suæ juventutis flore in omnibus procurare studuit, per omnem

<sup>a</sup> Monarchiam MS. <sup>b</sup> Pensitat MS.



hereditariam terram suam semper in x. manentibus unum pauperem aut indigenam, aut peregrinum cibo, potu, vestimento successoribus suis usque ad ultimum diem iudicii pascere præcepit. Ita tamen si illa terra hominibus & pecoribus habitaretur, & deserta non esset. Romæ quoque omni anno id tributum quod <sup>a</sup> Anglii Romeschot vocant, f. trescentas mancufas denariorum, portare præcepit, quæ taliter ibi dividerentur, f. centum mancufas in honorem Sancti Petri specialiter ad emendum oleum quo impleantur omnia luminaria illius apostolicæ ecclesiæ in vespera Paschæ, & æqualiter in galli cantu; & centum mancufas in honorem Sancti Pauli apostoli eadem de causa. centum mancufas universali papæ apostolico. In omni quidem commercio Romæ facta & facienda <sup>b</sup> mancufa id est quod 30. Tum nota quod si mancufa pro marca ponitur, tunc <sup>c</sup> oportet reddere domino papæ <sup>ccc<sup>tas</sup></sup>. marcas argenti. Si vero mancufa scribitur pro manca, tunc debet ei Anglia 36. <sup>d</sup> libras & x. s. & non amplius persolvere. Continet manca in se quo ad denarios, ut dicitur ab antiquis & modernis, numerum 30. denariorum. Omnis autem qui habuit 30. denariatas vivæ pecuniæ in domo sua de suo proprio Anglorum lege dabat denarium Sancti Petri, & lege Danorum qui dimidiam marcam, & iste denarius est & dicitur elemosina regis. — Gregorius episcopus &c.

Bulla. Qualiter denarius Sancti Petri qui debetur cameræ nostræ colligatur in Anglia, & <sup>e</sup> in quibus episcopatibus & dyoc: debeat, ne super hoc dubitari contingat, præsentibus fecimus annotari, sicut in registro sedis apostolicæ continetur. De Cant: dyoc: viii. lib. & 18. sol. sterlingorum. De London dyoc: 16. <sup>f</sup> li. & x. sol. De Roffen: dyoc: v. li. & xii. sol. De Norwyc: dyoc: xxi. li. & x. sol. De Elyen: v. li. De Lyncolniens: xlii. li. De Cycestrensi viii. li. De Wyntoniensi 16. li. vi. sol. & viii. d. De Exoniensi Dyoc: ix. li. & v. sol. De Wigorniensis dyoc: x. li. & v. sol. De Herfordensi vi. li. De Bathoniensi xii. li. & v. sol. De Saresberiensis xvii. li. De Coventrensi x. li. & v. sol. De Eboracensi xi. li. & x. sol. Data apud urbem veterem x. Kal. May pontificatus nostri anno secundo; & sic apparet expresse, quod subtilitas Romanorum, quæ ita subtili ingenio aurum extorquet à barbaris, mancā sive mancufam in marcam subtiliter commutavit, cum <sup>g</sup> <sup>ccc<sup>tas</sup></sup>. libras <sup>ccc</sup>. marcas certum sit continere. Unde dimidia marca quæ superest marsupio poterit deputari. Nunc autem non tantum <sup>ccc<sup>tas</sup></sup>. marcæ exiguntur, sed quicquid colligitur à curia, exigitur infaciabiliter. Summa tocius ducentæ libræ, sex solidi, & octo denarii.

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> F. idem est quod 30. denarii. Tum &c. <sup>c</sup> Or MS. <sup>d</sup> Libra MS. <sup>e</sup> In quibus in episcopatibus MS. <sup>f</sup> Bis occurrit in MS. <sup>g</sup> Cc<sup>tas</sup>. libra MS.

§. 9. *Divers curious and learned Remarks might be made upon these Fragments by Persons equal to the Undertaking, and, tho' I am not qualified, yet I would my self attempt it, were I not fully satisfied, that those that have subscribed for, and encouraged, this Work are capable of making much more pertinent Observations than can be expected from me, I shall therefore forbear entering upon this Task, and instead thereof I will take this Opportunity of correcting a very great Mistake that hath been committed, amongst a great number besides, by Mr. Tyrell. This learned Gentleman tells us in pag. 45. of the VI<sup>th</sup>. Book of the first Volume of his General History of England, that Edmund Ironside was the Son of King Ethelred by a Concubine, and not by Marriage, and yet in his Genealogical Table (which he assures was taken from Authentick Authors) he makes her his Wife, and tells us that her Name was Elgiva. How he came to be so right in the Table, and so very wrong in the History it self, I will not presume to judge. I say so very wrong in the History it self. For notwithstanding he quotes William of Malmfbury, Ethelred Abbat de Rievallis, and Matthew Westminster, and then concludes with these Words, So that it appears by these Authors, that this King Edmund was born of a Concubine, yet I cannot find (upon a careful Examination of the Matter) that he had any good reason (unless he will call serving a Turn a good reason) to draw any such Conclusion. Now to justify what I have here remarked, I will first of all transcribe the Words of all these three Authors, and then I will shew that Mr. Tyrell's Interpretation is forced and unnatural. What William of Malmfbury tells us about this Affair is in c. 10. p. 71. of his second Book de Gestis regum Angliæ. Erat iste Edmundus (saith he) non ex Emma natus, sed ex quadam alia, quam fama obscura recondit. The second Author is Ethelredus Rievallensis, who writes <sup>a</sup> thus: Tunc Rex [Ethelredus] missus in Normanniam nuntiis Emmam filiam Ricardi ducis sibi in uxorem dari & petiit & accepit, cum jam de filia Torethi nobilissimi comitis filium suscepisset Edmundum. Ex Emma deinde duos habuit filios, Edwardum & Alfredum, de quibus postea dicemus. The third and last of them is Matthew Westminster, who speaks in this manner <sup>b</sup>: Erat autem Edmundus iste, non ex Emma regina, sed ex quadam ignobili femina generatus, qui utique matris suæ ignobilitatem generis, mentis ingenuitate & corporis strenuitate redintegrando redemit. Here we see that neither of these Authors calls her a Concubine, that they*

Mr. Tyrell guilty of a very great Mistake in making Edmund Ironside to be the Son of King Ethelred by a Concubine, and not by Marriage.

<sup>a</sup> De genealogia Regum Anglor. col. 362. <sup>b</sup> Flores Hist. p. 203. Ed. 1601.

only acquaints us, that she was of mean and obscure Parentage in comparison of Ethelred, who was the Son of so very great a King as Edgar. Ethelredus indeed calls her Father nobilissimus, but that is to be understood only as he was comes, and not that he thought that his Daughter was a proper Match for Edmund. This inequality therefore of Birth made the Writers of those Times less careful to transmit her Name to Posterity; which I take to be the reason why her Name is not made mention of by either of the old Authors I have here cited. Hence Malmsbury's, quam fama obscura recondit; thereby signifying, that her Name did not occur in the Authors he made use of. That the Interpretation I have given is true and just, and that this Lady was really his Wife, and consequently that Mr. Tyrell's Interpretation is forced and unnatural, (which is what I was to prove) appears from the Judgment not only of the best Historians that have written since the Reformation, but from undoubted Evidence before that time. Mr. Tyrell himself quotes one Chronicle in which she is expressly called his first Wife. Nor is Henry Knighton less express. Rex Egelredus genuit de Emma, filia Ricardi primi, ducis tercii Normanniæ, duos filios, scilicet Aliredum & Edwardum Confessorem, & de una alia uxore habuit Edmundum ferreum latus, qui sic dicebatur propter probitatem suam, &c.<sup>a</sup> I might produce other Authors, but I shall only quote one more, and he is Walter Coventry, a Writer of very good Credit, who lived in the Reigns of K. John and K. Henry the third. 'Tis upon his Account that I have taken Notice of this Mistake of Mr. Tyrell's, his Chronicle being extant in the same MS. from which I have published the Fragments above, and 'tis written in the very same Hand with those Fragments, not long after the time of Henry the third as I conjecture. In fol. 58. a. of this MS. Chronicle we have these remarkable Words, which I shall leave to Mr. Tyrell's Consideration. Post decessum Athelredi regis Edmundus filius suus ex prima conjuge, filia scilicet Thoreni nobilissimi comitis, laboris & regni relictus est heres. I am pretty well convinced that Mr. Tyrell will be ready to defend his Opinion by the Authority of John Bromton, who informs<sup>b</sup> us, that some said the Mother of Edmund Ironside was a Concubine to K. Ethelred. But then as Bromton himself does not incline to their Opinion, so we ought to think that these quidam, those some Men, were Persons of no great Reputation; and 'tis for this reason, as I take it, that they have not been regarded since by Men of the best Principles; and I am apt to think that notwithstanding the Industry of

<sup>a</sup> Henr: Knighton de Eventib. Angliæ l. I. col. 2315. <sup>b</sup> Apud X. Script. col. 877.

*Hypothetical and Republican Writers, they will be as little regarded hereafter by Men that are acted by the same honest Principles. The wisest Men of the Nation upon Ethelred's Death did not look upon Edmund as illegitimate. Nay that Part of the Nobility and others which adhered to Cnute did not alledge this Objection against Edmund. To scandalize any Person is a great Crime, but the heinousness of it increases according to the Dignity of the Person of whom the Scandal is raised. It is therefore no small Blemish to Mr. Tyrell's Authority (which however may be wiped off by a Publick Retraction) that he hath thought fit to endeavour to stain the Reputation of King Ethelred and his first Queen, and to represent them as loose and immoral; even when he had full (at least very probable) Assurance to the contrary from the Testimony of the most authentick Writers.*

§. 10. *But (to leave this Controversy) I do not know of any Part of Learning that will receive so considerable Improvements from collecting Fragments out of Manuscript Books and Papers that are written in ill Hands, as that which relates to the History of the Religious Houses, particularly those that belong'd to our own Kingdom, to which I am now to confine myself, that being the chief Occasion that hath given Birth to these Remarks. The Monks and other Religious Persons look'd upon it as an unpardonable Piece of Ingratitude not to keep Registers of their Founders and Benefactors. As they remembred them constantly in their Devotions, so they, withall, took the utmost Pains to record all the most minute Circumstances that concerned each Benefaction. And there was equal Care shewn by them in keeping Lists of their Abbats, and in relating the Actions of such illustrious Persons as had been bred up amongst them. But rude Hands coming into Fashion after the Normans had invaded England, not only in our own Country but elsewhere, the MSS. belonging to the Monastick Affairs that were written after that Period, are not oftentimes to be read without the utmost Difficulty. It must indeed be allowed, that the Missals, Breviaries, and other books of Divine Offices were always curiously and neatly done, and some of them even to the Astonishment of our modern Spectators. But then a more than ordinary Expence was laid out upon Books of this nature, and there were Injunctions upon that Account, on purpose that no Book should be brought into Churches, and Chapells, and other Places of Devotion but what might be easily read. Such Copies as were written in a larger Hand than usual were for the use of more aged Persons,*  
and

*No Part of Learning will receive so considerable Improvements from Fragments in bad Hands that are scattered up & down in MSS. as the History of the Monasteries and other Religious Houses. The Monks and other Religious Persons careful about the Affairs relating to their respective Societies, and would oftentimes put down their Observations in Books that were forreign to what they noted.*

and those that were more beautifully illuminated than was commonly seen were designed not only for the Nuns of the better Quality, but likewise for other Persons of Distinction. There was, withall, great Caution observ'd in writing the Fathers and Classick Authors after the same Period of Time. But then as to Books that concerned the History of the Kingdom, or the Monasteries (unless they were to be presented) they were not so solicitous about their being fairly written, as they were to have the Story truly told. And provided what they related were exact, they did not think it material to put their Observations down in a Book provided only for that purpose, but they would very often enter their Remarks in Books that were altogether forreign to what they were then relating. Hence it is that there is to be met with such Variety of Notes about the Religious Houses where there have been vacant Places in divers MSS. Books which contain Things upon quite other Subjects, and are written otherwise very fairly, whereas, on the contrary, the Additional Notes about the Religious Houses are not very pleasing to the Eye, tho' on other Accounts perhaps of more use than all the other Things contained in each respective Book.

The *Monasticon Anglicanum* a noble Proof of the Use of such Fragments as are scattered up & down about the Religious Houses. Mr. Dodsworth's Collection. The Worth of Mr. Dodsworth and Sir William Dugdale.

§. II. I cannot refer the Reader to a better Proof of the Use that may be made of collecting Fragments about the Religious Houses scattered up and down in MSS. otherwise of a different nature from those Fragments, than to that elaborate and very useful Work called the *Monasticon Anglicanum*. Who is there that hath look'd into this Work, and is at all versed in these Affairs, that is not satisfyed that many of the Materials are only such Fragments? The principal Compiler Mr. Dodsworth was a Gentleman of that incredible Industry, that he did not let any MS. that came to his Hands escape without turning it over and carefully examining it; by which means he very often met with Fragments of our History, that would otherwise have escaped his Knowledge. As many of these are preserved in the *Monasticon*, so there is still a far larger Quantity behind, as yet unpublished, in his Collections (comprized in 162. Volumes, most of them in Folio) that are preserved in the *Bodleian Library*. I never look upon these Collections (and I have frequent Occasion to inspect them) without the utmost Surprise and Wonder, and I cannot but bless God that he was pleased, out of his infinite Goodness and Mercy, to raise up so pious and diligent a Person that should, by his Blessing, so effectually discover and preserve such a noble Treasure of Antiquities as is contained in those Volumes. Most of the Things in them are  
written

written with his own Hand, and sometimes the Genealogical Tables and the Notes upon them are done with that exquisite Care and Judgment, that I cannot but think much otherwise of this eminent Person than the Author of *Athenæ Oxonienses*. For it plainly appears to me, that his Judgment and Sagacity were not inferior to his Diligence, and I see no reason to doubt but that if he had lived to have written the *Antiquities of Yorkshire* (as he once designed) it would have appeared in a very pleasing and entertaining Method, and in a proper, elegant Style, and would have been set out with all other becoming Advantages. But instead of methodizing his Collections, he thought it more useful (at least it suited most with his Inclination) constantly to continue them on, and to leave the Publication of them in what Order should be thought fit to Posterity. So that tho' he heaped up such an immense Number of Remarks, yet he prepared nothing for the Press himself excepting the two first Volumes of the *Monasticon*; but before the Work was advanced far by the Printers, he was cut off by Death, and then the correcting part fell upon the equally famous Sir William Dugdale, who added a third Volume, which is wholly owing to himself. What had been published before about our Religious Houses is extremely slight and imperfect. But in this great Work there is a most noble Account, extracted from the most Authentick Leiger Books, Registers, and other Records, of the most considerable of the Religious Houses, and all is done with so much Fidelity, and in so good a Method, that there is nothing but what is commendable in it. In so much that the Work hath been applauded and admired not only by those of our own Nation, but by the most judicious and learned Men in Foreign Countries, and it is a most ample Testimony of the great Worth of the Compilers, and will deserve everlasting praise from all such as have the least Sense of Virtue and Honour.

§. 12. It may well be wondered at, that since this excellent Work hath met with such Applause and deserved Success amongst all sorts of Persons, no one should have hitherto attempted a Continuation of the same. For tho' the Compilers of it have given us a large Collection of Records, yet from the little experience I have in MSS. I easily gather that besides those to be met with in Mr. Dodsworth's Collections, there is still behind a rich and valuable Treasure of Charters and Papers, both in publick and private Libraries, by which not only those Religious Houses that are already mentioned in the *Monasticon* might be farther accounted for, but likewise the History of many Houses

A Continuation of the *Monasticon* not yet attempted, because, perhaps, the Difficulty of vending the Copies may deter such Undertakings. Gruter's *Inscriptions* did not meet with that Encouragement the Work deserved. The deplorable Case of Dr. Edmund Castell.

Houses not at all touch'd upon there, might be illustrated, and set in a clear and proper Light. Nay divers Remarks of very great moment may be extracted both from Mr. Leland's Itinerary and from his Collectanea, which are not mentioned there. 'Tis true the Compilers consulted both those Works, but then whether it was because they wanted an Index, or else because they had not Opportunity and Leisure to examine those Books with all the Niceness and Strictness as was requisite, or whatever else may be the reason, this is certain, that it so fell out, that many excellent and useful Materials to be met with in those Volumes escaped their Diligence, and might therefore serve to make up one Part of the Improvements that might be made to the Work. But then there is this Discouragement, that Books of this nature are frequently, as it happens, a long time in vending, and the Undertakers, for that reason, in danger of being ruined. And 'tis probable that, tho' no one should, as I observed before, sequester himself so far as to deny his Service to the Public, yet this may be the true reason why no one hath, as yet, pretended to publish another Part. It is observable that in this Nation many Works are proposed and commended as very laudable and necessary, and the Compilers and Undertakers are accordingly usually applauded for their great and laborious Attempts; but when the Works are brought to Perfection and ready for Publication, many of those, that were almost extravagant before in praising them, prove only pretended Friends, and are so far from helping off with the Impression, that they rather use all clandestine Means they can to hinder and prevent the Sale. Insidious Adversaries are most of all to be feared; and Persons of this Disposition and Temper may most properly be characterized as such. It is lamentable to consider the Difficulties Gruter met with in the Sale of his admirable Collection of Inscriptions. The Charges of the Edition could not be ballanced 'till many years after his Death. But that which is more deplorable than this is the Fate of the learned Dr. Edmund Castell, who after many Years spent in compiling his Hep'aglott Lexicon, to the ruining of his Health and Fortune, when the Work was finished and published he met with a very poor Reward for his incredible and indeed Herculean Labours. Himself observes in a Letter I have under his own Hand, that he had spent above twelve thousand Pounds upon that Work, and makes bitter Complaints that after such a vast Expense, and so many Disasters as he had encountered with in it, the Copies should all lye upon his Hands. Which Complaints as they were very just, and indeed much to the Scandal of those that were able to be Patrons of Learning, so they may be as truly made in many other Cases,

Cases, and particularly with respect to several Undertakings that relate to our own History, and do therefore tend to the Honour of this Kingdom.

§. 13. But now if, notwithstanding the Prospect of the Difficulties that will be likely to attend the Sale, any one should have the Courage and Resolution to attempt and carry on a Continuation of the Monasticon, he will find himself engaged in an easier Task than that was of the first Compilers. For besides that they have prescribed and cut out the Method he is to follow, since their time there have been published Catalogues of the MSS. in many of the most considerable Libraries in England and Ireland; by the Help of which he will at one View apprehend what Materials are to be met with in those Libraries, and accordingly he will afterwards take care to make a suitable Application for them. But then there is yet another Assistance that will be of no less Service to him, and that is a Book called, Notitia Monastica, or a short History of the Religious Houses in England and Wales, written and published by the Reverend and Learned Dr. Thomas Tanner, Chancellor of Norwich and Præbendary of Ely. This Book (which is in 8<sup>vo</sup>.) was printed at the Theatre in Oxford in the Year 1695. Tho' the Author was then only Batchelour of Arts, yet it is a very judicious Performance, and by it he hath deservedly obtained a great and very distinguishing Character and Reputation amongst the most learned and most celebrated of our Antiquaries. It is adorned with a well penned Preface, in which he hath shewed himself to be a Master in Monastic Learning, and to have improved himself in our Antiquities far beyond his Years. But that which I look upon as the principal Ornament of this Work is the Account under each Abbey where the Registers, Leiger-Books, Charters, and other Records relating to it are lodged. It must indeed be acknowledged, that many of those Records are mentioned in the Monasticon; but then the Author by his great Diligence and Skill in these Affairs, hath discovered a noble Treasure of other Records not in the least taken notice of there. The Notitia of these Records alone would have made a very useful Manual; but the Author thought it most adviseable at the same time to give us a Compendious History of the Religious Houses, and besides the Preface to enrich it with copious Indexes. So that the Work taken all together is become a necessary Repertory, and is esteem'd as such by Readers of the best Judgment.

He that shall undertake a Continuation of the Monasticon will not have so difficult a Task as that was of the first Compilers. Dr. Tanner's Notitia Monastica commended.



Several others besides Dr. Tanner have made Collections about the Religious Houses, particularly Mr. Willis of Buckinghamshire. Mr. Willis's Account of the Mitred Abbays an undeniable Proof of his Abilities.

§. 14. *It must here be ingenuously confessed, that tho' there hath been no Continuation hitherto published of the Monasticon, yet divers Gentlemen besides Dr. Tanner have made very good Collections upon the Subject. And amongst these ought to be mentioned my Great Friend and Acquaintance Browne Willis of Buckinghamshire, Esq; a Gentleman who as he hath a very powerful Genius for our English Antiquities, so he hath made it his Study for several Years to cultivate and improve them, and at the same time in divers other remarkable Cases to shew his Affection to the Church of England. This inquisitive and worthy Person, to his immortal Honour, hath collected several Volumes (most of which are written with his own Hand) relating to our English History and Antiquities. By the Help of these Collections he designs to compile the Antiquities of Buckinghamshire; from which Work we may expect Abundance of curious and useful Remarks, not hitherto taken notice of by any of our Antiquaries, which will perpetuate his Fame to future Ages, and will be a lasting Monument of his Zeal for promoting the Credit and Reputation of his own Country. In amassing these Collections together he hath always had a particular Regard to the Religious Houses, and made it one of the principal and most considerable Parts of his Inquiry to obtain an exact Relation of them, from their first Original to their Dissolution. It was from his Affection to this Branch of our Antiquities, that when I began to put this Work to the Press he was pleased to subscribe to it very liberally, and to draw up and communicate to me the following View of the Mitred Abbays, with a Catalogue of their respective Abbats; which as it is an undeniable Proof of his Abilities, so I see no reason to question but that it will be esteemed and valued by all proper Judges, who are willing to allow any Essay to be made towards a true and impartial History of the Monasteries, in which there was such an incredible Number of Persons bred, that proved eminent for Piety, Virtue, and Learning.*

The Caution used by Mr. Willis in ranging the Mitred Abbays. The Parliamentary Debates took Place according to Seniority.

§. 15. *Many Things might be said by me about the Method of ranging these Mitred Abbays. But what Necessity is there for entering into a Dispute that in the present Case does not seem to be at all momentous? I shall therefore industriously avoid a Discourse of this nature, and will only remark that Mr. Willis hath acted very cautiously in placing and digesting the Abbays, being long before apprized that our Writers generally differ about this Affair. He therefore thought it to be most prudent to keep strictly to the Order that hath been followed by some late*

late Authors, who are allowed to be capable Judges both as to their Skill in Heraldry as well as Antiquity. We have no Account of Summons to Parliament 'till the 49<sup>th</sup>. Year of Henry the Third's Reign. After this Custom of Summoning began, we find that our Kings used to call up such a Number of the Abbats and Priors as they thought fit; so that we do not find that there was always the same Number summon'd, but sometimes more and sometimes less. But at last they were pleased to limit them, and this Limitation continued till the Dissolution. All these limited Abbats held of the King in capite per Baroniam, and were called Mitred Abbats. They did not sit in a promiscuous manner in the House of Lords, but they took their Places according to Seniority, and this Seniority was not reckoned from the time of their Nativity but Creation or Election. The same Method was likewise observed when there was any Publick Procession, and we are to suppose that even before the Limitation of the Parliamentary Abbats they kept strictly to the same Rule in this Case. But I shall leave the farther Discussion of this Argument to those Persons as shall have an opportunity of discoursing about Præcedence, and if in such Discourses they shall think fit to touch upon this Subject, they will, perhaps, receive some Benefit not only from a Roll in the Ashmolean Museum <sup>a</sup> at Oxford that contains the Pictures in Colours of the Nobility as they went in Procession when the Parliament was holden at Westminster on the 4<sup>th</sup>. of Febr. in the 3<sup>d</sup>. Year of Henry the VIII<sup>th</sup>'s. Reign, but likewise from a Draught of the House of Lords, wherein the Habits are also drawn in Colours with the Distinctions of each Degree, in the Hands of my excellently learned Friend John Anstis Esq;., which he informs me is either of the 7<sup>th</sup>. or else of the 14<sup>th</sup>. of the same King's Reign, but which he cannot yet settle.

§. 16. I humbly crave leave, before I advance any farther, publickly to profess my self to be a sincere, tho' very unworthy, Member of the Church of England, and that I have as true and as hearty Affection for her Interest as perhaps any other Person whatsoever. And yet I cannot but as publickly declare that I think it would have been more happy for Her, as well as for the Nation in general, had King Henry the VIII<sup>th</sup>. only reformed and not destroyed the Abbeys and other Religious Houses. Monastic Institution is very ancient, and it had been very laudable had he reduced the Manner of Worship to the Primitive Form. Popery, as I

Happy for the Church of England, as well as for the Kingdom in general, had King Henry the VIII<sup>th</sup>. only reformed and not destroyed the Religious Houses. The sad Consequences of the Dissolution too visible.

<sup>a</sup> Vide Catalogum librorum manuscriptorum Angliæ & Hiberniæ, Par. I. n. 9073, ubi tamen titulus male se habet. Rotula etenim nobiles tantummodo continet, non vero inferioris gradus homines.

*take it, signifies no more than the Errors of the Church of Rome. Had he therefore put a Stop to those Errors, he had acted wisely, and very much to the Content of all truly good and religious Men. But then this would not have satisfied the Enas of himself, and his covetous and ambitious Agents. They all aimed at the Revenues and Riches of the Religious Houses, For which reason no Arts nor Contrivances were to be passed by that might be of use in obtaining those Ends. The most abominable Crimes were to be charged upon the Religious, and the Charge was to be managed with the utmost Industry, Boldness, and Dexterity. This was a powerful Argument to draw an Odium upon them, and to make them disrespected and ridiculed by the Generality of Mankind. And yet after all, the Proofs were so insufficient, that from what I have been able to gather I have not found any direct one against even any single Monastery. The Sins of one or two particular Persons do not make a Sodom. Neither are violent and forced Confessions to be esteemed as the true Results of any ones thoughts. When therefore even these Artifices would not do, the last Expedient was put in Execution, and that was Ejection by Force, and to make the innocent Sufferers the more content, Pensions were settled upon many, and such Pensions were, in some measure, proportioned to their Innocence. Thus by degrees the Religious Houses, and the Estates belonging to them, being surrendered unto the King, he either sold or gave them to the Lay-Nobility and Gentry (contrary to what he had at first pretended) and so they have continued ever since, tho' not without visible Effects of God's Vengeance and Displeasure, there having been direful Anathemas and Curses denounced by the Founders upon such as should presume to alienate the Lands, or do any other voluntary Injury to the Religious Houses. I could my self produce Instances of the strange and unaccountable Decay of some Gentlemen in my own Time (otherwise Persons of very great Piety and Worth) who have been possess'd of Abbey Lands; but this would be invidious and offensive, and therefore I shall only refer those that are desirous of having Instances laid before them, to shew that dismal Consequences have happen'd, to Sir Henry Spelman's History of Sacrilege, publish'd in 8<sup>vo</sup>. in the Year 1698. from a Copy I transcribed in the Country when (not long after I had been matriculated) I went from Oxford in the long Vacation on purpose to see and converse with a most Religious and Learned Friend since deceased.*

§. 17. *Fear be it from me to make any the least Apology for Vice and Immorality. It is very certain that sometimes the Monks, especially in the larger Abbeys, were loose, and did not live up to the Rules enjoyn'd them by their Founders. But this is an Accident that happens in all other great Bodies, and the same Objection might be brought against the Universities. It is what hath fallen out ever since Sin entered into the World, and the most strict and industrious Disciplinarians cannot prevent it. But, it seems, the Monks must not, in the opinion of our Adversaries, be at all defended. Their very Virtues must be miscalled, and nothing must be alledg'd in their Vindication. They immediately characterize those that speak for them as Friends to Popery, and Enemies to the Church of England. But as Objections of this nature will not be regarded by Men of a solid Judgment and Apprehension, so I shall make no other Answer to it than what the Reader will be able himself to make from the foregoing Paragraph, only with this farther Remark, that the best way to secure the Church of England is to act according to it's Doctrines. Honour thy Father and thy Mother is a Commandment with promise of great Blessings. It is to be understood not only of our Natural and Spiritual, but of our Civil Parents. If we therefore pretend to be of the Church of England, and yet not religiously follow this Commandment, we have reason to fear that God will permit the Enemy utterly to destroy our Church, and to open a way for Popery, which is so much dreaded. And whether or no those very Persons, that are so clamorous against Popery, are not guilty of the Breach of this Commandment, and consequently prepare a way for Popery, I shall leave to the Judgment of all such Readers as are either acquainted with their Books or their way of Preaching. We know whom the Apostle means by the ἐξουσίαι υπερέχουσαι, and we are not less ignorant that the Church of England requires constant Obedience to such Powers. It would not be otherwise agreeable to Primitive and uncorrupted Christianity. So that if any thing be found in the Writings of those Gentlemen we are speaking of that is not agreeable to this Doctrine, then they must be declared, in that Particular, to be Enemies to our Church, and so far to be Friends to Popery. The Jesuits themselves were the Inventors of those cunning Evasions that are made use of for avoyding the Obedience that is due to the Powers before mentioned, and 'tis certainly Jesuitical and down right Enmity to our Church, for any one to espouse their Cause by flying to the same Shifts and Evasions, when the time comes of putting the Doctrine in Execution.*

The most likely method to secure our Religion is to adhere firmly to it's Doctrines, and not upon occasion to desert them.

Want of Learning objected against the Monks without good Grounds. Tho' many of the Abbats and Monks had mean Libraries of their own, yet the Libraries that belong'd in common to the Religious Houses were well furnished.

§. 18. *Besides Immorality, there was another Objection which was urged against the Monks with no less Vehemence, and that was their want of Learning. The Visitors thought that this Charge would conduce very much to deminish their Credit and Reputation. And it is no wonder that it answered their Expectation, the Generality of People having been already prejudiced so much against them, that they long'd for, and earnestly desired, an Alteration. But alas! this Charge was really as groundless and weak as the former. It is a very easy Thing to raise scandalous Stories of any Society. We know what Characters Mr. Selden was pleased to bestow upon the Clergy in his Preface to his History of Tithes. He was famous for his Learning, and his Authority was the more likely to do mischief. And yet he found, to his very great Regret, such Advocates in behalf of the Clergy, as tho' Clergy-men themselves were yet equal to him in Learning, and much superior in Judgment. Were all Stories to be credited that are raised to detract from the Worth of the Clergy and other learned Bodies, our Universities would quickly sink, especially when several Persons of Dignity are pleased to strike in with those declared and avowed Enemies, and to espouse their Cause, when they should rather, both in Point of Discretion as well as love for the Truth, stand up vigorously against these Hostilities. No body doubts but the Monasteries had divers Members that could not be styled learned. But when we discourse of learned Bodies these ought not to be considered, at least their Ignorance ought not to be looked upon as sufficient to denominate them unlearned. Add to this that sometimes those illiterate Persons were eminent upon some other Account, and consequently might prove very serviceable to the Monasteries. After all, it is very certain that a great Number of the Monks were Men of very profound Learning, and of extraordinary Abilities. Had they been otherwise, it is impossible to account for that incredible Number of Books written by them. No one that reads either Boston or Bury, or Leland, or other Authors that say any thing of their Writings, can justly suppose them to have been illiterate Men. On the contrary, many of their Writings are very judicious and full of Learning, and what many of the best of our modern Writers (notwithstanding the many Advantages we have for acquiring Learning that they wanted) need not be ashamed of. Nay in some Parts of Learning they exceeded any of our Moderns; which is an Argument, not only of excellent Parts, but of their constant and unwearied Diligence and Application. Had it not been for this Diligence and Care, we had not had so many of*

the best Authors of the first Ages preserved. John Bale himself, who was otherwise their mortal Enemy, will allow them this Praise, and it is for that reason that he laments the Havock of so many of the Books, that they had preserved, at the Dissolution. I know very well, that the Abbats had oftentimes a small Quantity of Books, sometimes not above five or six, in their own private Studies; and perhaps many of the Monks might not have had more. But we are not to measure the Extent of any one's Learning by the Number of Books. Altho' indeed if this were any Proof, we might alledge in Behalf of the Religious, that however meanly furnished their own private Studies might be, they might have continual Access, if they pleased, to such Libraries as were well stored, I mean the Libraries that belonged in common to each Abbey. We have Accounts of the Furniture of some of these Libraries, and if we may judge of the rest by these, it is certain that they had a large as well as noble stock of Books, and that many of their Libraries might vie for Number with many of our best Libraries since. And even such Libraries as had not so great a Store exceeded divers of our present Libraries, by reason they were all MSS. and upon that score are to be looked upon as a valuable and precious Treasure. In short, as the Abbays were very curious, fine, and magnificent Piles of Building, richly endowed, and continually found liberal Benefactors, so I believe their Libraries in every respect answered the other Parts of the Structures, and were all (notwithstanding the Reflexion made upon the Franciscan Library at Oxford just upon the Dissolution) adorned with an extraordinary fine Collection of Books. I forbear saying any more upon this Topick, but will leave the rest to the Reader's own Reflexion after he hath cast his Eyes upon the following Passage out of Leland de Scriptoribus, by which, if I am not mistaken, he may without much Difficulty form to himself an Idea of the other Libraries of the Religious Houses. Eram aliquot ab hinc annis (saith <sup>a</sup> this great Antiquary) Gleffoburgi <sup>b</sup> Somurotrigum", ubi antiquissimum, simul & famosissimum est totius insulæ nostræ cœnobium, animumque longo studiorum labore fessum, favente Richardo <sup>c</sup> Whitingo, ejusdem loci abbate <sup>d</sup>, recreabam, donec novus quidam cum legendi, tum discendi ardor me inflammaret. Supervenit autem ardor ille citius opinione. Itaque statim

<sup>a</sup> Pag. 34. MS. sed 41. impress. <sup>b</sup> Smertarum primum scripserat Lelandus. <sup>c</sup> Whitingo, vel, ut Latine loquar, Assello, ejusdem à prima manu Lelandi. <sup>d</sup> Mox post abbate adjecerat Lelandus, homine sane candidissimo, ac amico singulari meo, quæ tandem delevit, nescio quam ob causam, nisi metueret ne forsan (vita monastica nunc in desuetudinem abeunte, cœnobiisque tandem dirutis) lectoribus displicerent.

me contuli ad bibliothecam, non omnibus perviam, ut sacrosanctæ vetustatis reliquias, quarum tantus ibi numerus, quantum nullo alio facile Britannicæ loco, diligentissime evolverem. Vix certe limen intraveram, eum antiquissimorum librorum vel solus conspectus religionem, nescio an stuporem, animo<sup>a</sup> incuteret meo, eaque de causa pedem paululum sistebam. Deinde, salutato loci numine, per dies aliquot omnes forulos curiosissime excussi. Inter vero excutiendum, præter alia multa admirandæ vetustatis exemplaria, reperi fragmentum historiæ à Melchino scriptæ, &c.

Mr. Willis punctual in his Citations. The Assistance later Antiquaries have received from Leland.

§. 19. *With respect to Authorities, Mr. Willis hath been very punctual in citing them; but if sometimes there is no Reference to any Author to justify the Succession, it must be noted once for all, that in this Case he received his Information from the MSS<sup>r</sup>. Papers of a very learned and modest Antiquary, since deceased, who would not permit that his Name should be made known. Amongst other Authorities, it will be soon perceived, that Mr. Willis found very great Benefit on this occasion from Mr. Leland's Itinerary. And he acknowledged as much to me in his Letters. Nor have other Antiquaries found less Advantage on other occasions from the same Work. In short Leland hath been a Fund for whatever hath been attempted about our Antiquities since the Reformation. How ungrateful therefore are they who transcribe from him, and yet not make the least mention of him? This Fault hath been common to many. Ever Harrison and Stowe were guilty of this Crime, and that too in a great many Instances. It must indeed be owned that they quote him oftentimes, but then they have omitted his Name much oftener. I have called Harrison's Book Descriptio Luculentissima insulæ Britannicæ in my Note of the Copies I made use of in my Edition of Antoninus's Itinerary through Britain<sup>b</sup>; nor is the Character of it unjust. But then I gave it not so much on the score of Harrison's own Observations (which are often light and trivial) as those he had from Leland's Itinerary, which Work had he faithfully published, and not mangled and curtailed it, he had deserved much better of the Publick. The same must be said of Stowe, who, instead of publishing the Genuine Remains of Leland, altered his Papers as he thought fit, and published many of them as his own. And tho' we have not the Originals to prove it, yet I am afraid that the best of his Remarks in his Survey of London are Leland's. What makes me the more suspicious is this, that Leland expressly tells us that he had taken such extraordinary Pains about*

<sup>a</sup> Incutent MS. <sup>b</sup> At the End of the III<sup>d</sup>. Vol. of Leland's Itin.

London, the Place of his Nativity, that there was not the least Note of it's History and Antiquities that had escaped him <sup>a</sup>. Can any one now imagin, that all his Papers upon this Subject should be lost unless it were by the Contrivance of some that had them in their Possession, and then stifled them (to prevent Discovery) after they had extracted from them what they thought proper? I will not by any means accuse Camden of being a Plagiary. And yet whoever compares many Passages in his Britannia will find them the same (only that they are otherwise expressed) with what Leland had remarked before; so that from hence some would be ready to imagin that this Great Man also sometimes transcrib'd Leland without acknowledging him. Indeed, it is most certain that Camden could not proceed without him. He found him so very necessary, that he could not but own that he was the Prince of all our Antiquaries. Hence it was, that he had such an honourable opinion of him as to think that there was nothing in our Antiquities but what he perfectly understood. Hæc est Joannis Lelandi antiquarii celeberrimi, quique antiquitatis solem in manibus gestasse Camdæno visus est, — sententia: &c. says the famous Mr. Brian Twyne <sup>b</sup>. No body was a better and more competent Judge of Mr. Leland's Abilities than Mr. Camden. He had carefully and deliberately read over his Works, as many of them, I mean, as fell into his Hands, and finding that he was a very clear headed Man, and that he had a strong Judgment, and was Master of a very elegant Latin Style, he could not in Justice have any other Opinion of him than that taken notice of by Mr. Twyne. A Man that could clear the History of King Arthur, and with such admirable Skill select out of Variety of Authors, eminent for their mixing Falshood with Truth, what there is no reason to question was true of that King (notwithstanding what is objected to the contrary by some Writers, who are pleased to make Gerard Vossius shew so much Weakness of Judgment as to call Antoninus's Itinerary a Bastard, when he asserts quite otherwise, and only maintains <sup>c</sup>, as others do, that the Fragment published under the Name of Antoninus by Annii Viterbiensis is spurious; I say one that could cull out from a vast Heap of Materials what was undoubtedly, at least in all probability, true of that King,) and afterwards tell the whole Story in easy, pure Latin, and confute the Objections of the most malicious Adversaries, so much to the Satisfaction of all unprejudiced Readers, was capable of writing upon any other Subject of Antiquity, how difficult soever it might appear to others.

<sup>a</sup> Vide Itin. Vol. IX. p. 83. voc. PONTIFICES. <sup>b</sup> As he is cited by me at the beginning of the VIIIth. Vol. of *Lel. Itin.* <sup>c</sup> See his work *de Historicis Latinis*, in *Tito Livio*.



An Addition to Mr. Willis's View of the Mitred Abbeyes not to be expected from me at this time. Mr. Worsey's Leiger Book of Reading. The Virtues of Mr. Worsey. The Castle of Reading destroyed by K. Henry II. not the same that is mentioned in *Affer Menevensis*. A Passage of Robertus de Monte upon this occasion supplied out of a MS.

§. 20. *Tho' it is probable that many things might be added to this View of the Mitred Abbeyes, yet such an Addition would not very well suit with the Bounds to which I am confined. Nor indeed have I any Inclination at present to enter upon such a Task, which however will be very grateful to me at a time when I can command more Leisure. Amongst other Books that I could wish to see upon this noble and very entertaining Subject is a Register or Leiger Book of the Abbey of Reading in the Hands of the Honourable Henry Worsey, Esq; which Book is referred to by Dr. Tanner in his Notitia Monastica, and is mentioned as a very considerable Piece (as without doubt it must be) in some MSS<sup>r</sup>. Papers I have by me. I have often thought upon this Book, and have as often wished that it had been my good Fortune to have been in the University of Oxford at the same time this most accomplished and ingenious Gentleman (who once had a Design of publishing several Pieces of Sir John Fortescue, one of which hath been since printed by Mr. Fortescue from my Transcript) was a Member of it, he being bred up, in the Quality of a Gentleman-Commoner, in the same Hall, where I had the Happiness afterwards to receive my Academical Education, and where I have always heard such an advantageous Character given of him, both as a Christian and a Scholar, as cannot but make me think it a Misfortune that he had left that Place before I was admitted, (he going to the Inns of Court in October in 1694,) by which means I likewise lost the Opportunity of being acquainted with him; which is the more to be lamented by me, because, besides the Profit I should have gained by his Conversation, I should, withall, have infallibly received the Benefit of the aforesaid MS. and of several other curious Books, which a Gentleman of such eminent Virtues would have communicated to me with the same Chearfullness as he hath obliged others with the use of the same kind of Curiosities that have come to his Possession. But tho' I have not had the perusal of the foresaid Leiger Book of Reading, and notwithstanding I cannot now enter upon, or indeed promise, an Addition to Mr. Willis's Mitred Abbeyes, yet I cannot pass by one Particular, (which I am apt to imagin will be acceptable,) and that is what Leland says in the II<sup>d</sup>. Vol. of his Itinerary, about the old Castle that was at Reading in the Saxon Times, which is mentioned in *Affer Menevensis* to have been taken with the Town of Reading it self by the Danes. After he hath told us that it is likely it stood at the West End of Castle-Street, and, as some thought, about the Place of Execution, he at last ad-*

## PRÆLIMINARY OBSERVATIONS.

vances another Opinion, and that is, that perhaps it stood where the Abbey was. I shall not take upon me to determine which of these Opinions is the truest; but this I cannot but remark that whatever the Place be where the Castle stood, it is my own Opinion (as I find it was Leland's<sup>a</sup>) that a Piece of the Abbey was built of the Ruins of it. But some worthy Gentlemen, to whom I have mentioned this Opinion upon occasion, are pleased to object against it an Observation in Mr. Camden's Britannia, which is this<sup>b</sup>: Reading vero urbecula, five oppidum, Anglo-Saxonice Rheadýge à Rhea, i. e. Flumine, vel à Britannica dictione Redin, quod filices denotat, quæ affatim hinc provenerunt, hodie platearum elegantia, ædium splendore, sua opulentia, & lanei panni texendi gloria ceteris hujus agri oppidis præcellit, licet maxima ornamenta amiserit; Templum scilicet speciosum, & CASTRUM VETUSTISSIMUM. Hoc enim Danos tenuisse prodit Asserius, quum vallum inter Cunetionem & Tamisim ducerent, & in hoc se recepisse, quum ad Inglefield (viculus est vicinus qui nobili & antiquæ familiæ nomen fecit) ab Æthelwulfo Rege fugarentur. Sed HENRICUS SECUNDUS ITA ILLUD EXCIDIT QUOD STEPHANI MILITIBUS PER FUGIUM ESSET, UT NIHIL JAM SUPERSIT PRÆTER NUDUM NOMEN IN PLATEA PROXIMA. From these Words, say they, it is evident that the Castle, that Asser speaks of, continu'd till the time of Henry the II<sup>d</sup>, and that it was then destroyed by that King, because it had been one of those Places that stood up for King Stephen. I must confess that this, at first sight, appears to be a very material Objection; but upon a more sedate and deliberate Consideration it will appear to be nothing more than a Mistake, and perhaps might be occasioned by what Mr. Leland (to whom Camden was much beholden) hath said elsewhere<sup>c</sup> in these Words: Constat ex historia Roberti Beccensis Henricianos pessum dedisse castellum, quod Stephanus tyrannus Readingi firmaverat. It is likely Mr. Camden thought that the Castle Leland mentions out of Robertus Beccensis, to have been fortified by King Stephen, (whom he justly styles tyrannus, being a proper Title for all Usurpers,) and demolished by the Forces of King Henry the II<sup>d</sup>. was the very same Castle spoke of by Asser. But that Mr. Leland is otherwise to be understood, and that firmaverat is here to be taken for erexerat, is plain to me from the very Passage of Robertus Beccensis, or Robertus de Monte, as it is extant in Andrew Du Chesne's Scriptorum Normannici<sup>d</sup>. Soluta est itaque obsidio, (saith this Historian) quæ

<sup>a</sup> I id. p. 4. <sup>b</sup> Edit. Lat. Fol. p. 205: <sup>c</sup> Comment. in Cygn. Cant. voc. PON. ES, p. 83. voluminis IX. Itinerarii à nobis editi. <sup>d</sup> Pag. 988.

circa Walingeford ordinata fuerat, Rege Stephano Crauennense subvertente. Nam anno præterito familia Ducis Henrici, quæ Walingeford incolebat, non solum contra jus & fas erexerat apud \* abbatiam Radingis, pessumdederat. *The Castle, we see, that was demolished was built at the Abbey of Reading; and that it was not the Arx mentioned by Asser, I think, will be as plain as a thing of this nature can be from a MS. we have in the Bodleian Library of this Piece of Robertus Boecensis, or Robertus de Monte, which is published by Du Chesne not only without any Author's Name, but likewise very imperfectly, the MS. we have being as large again as the Print, and for that reason it was some Years agoe transcribed by me for the use of a Gentleman in France. Du Chesne himself suspected that the Passage was not intire, upon which account he put an Asterisk before the Word abbatiam; and that his Suspicion was well grounded will be undenyably clear from the Words themselves as I have here written them out of the MS.* Soluta est itaque obsidio, quæ circa Walingeforte ordinata fuerat, rege Stephano Crauennense subvertente. Nam anno præterito familia ducis Henrici, quæ Walingefort incolebat, non solum castrum Bretwelle, quod diu eos impugnaverat, verum etiam castellum, quod rex etiam Stephanus contra jus & fas erexerat apud abbatiam Radingis, pessumdederat. *As I take it, there can be no ground for any farther Dispute that the Castle destroyed by King Henry the II<sup>d</sup>. at Reading was that erected by King Stephen. And as I do not expect any doubt upon this Account, so I may venture to assert, that it is one of the 115. Castles that were built by King Stephen, on purpose to defend and maintain him in his unjust Title against the Rightful Heir, and which were therefore afterwards razed that they might not for the future be employed on any such bad Design, which had brought so much Mischiefe upon the Nation, and drawn an infinite Number of People into the great Sin of Rebellion.*

*The Fort at Crauennense. The Strength of Wallingford Castle. Henly the ancient Calleva. Julius Cesar did not pass the Thames at Wallingford. The two Coyns in Camden with REX COM. & REX CALLE. donot relate to Wallingford,*

§. 21. *What is called Crauennense in the Scriptorum Normannici, and Crauennense in the Bodleian MS. should be corrected Crauennense, which is the Name the Place goes by at present. King Stephen had built a very considerable Fort at this Place; but, that it might not be of advantage to his Enemies, it was demolished by him after he had raised the Siege of Wallingford Castle. As for Wallingford it self, there was hardly any Castle of better Note in the Kingdom, it being therefore looked upon as impregnable, and in a Condition to hold out against the strongest Forces. In so much that the late Duke Schomberg when he happen'd to be here with a Gentleman that hath been much talked of in the World*

upon a View of the Kepe, and of the rest of the Ground upon which the Castle was situated, declared, that in a little time he could so fortify it, that it should be impossible to be approached by an Enemy, and that he scarce knew of any Place that might be made so fit as this for securing any Person in the time of Danger and Distress. But tho' the Castle (as well as the Town) hath been celebrated in History, yet I can by no means agree with those that maintain that it was a Place of account in the time of Julius Cæsar. It is not so much as mentioned in his Commentaries. Nor do I think that either Antoninus's Calleva (which I take to be the true Reading, and not Callena) or Ptolemie's Ναλνία, or, as other Copies, Καλνία, is to be understood of Wallingford, but rather Henly. And this I have noted in my Index to my Edition of that Part of Antoninus that concerns Britain, as well as in my Preface to the first Vol. of Leland's Itinerary. The learned Dr. Gale (who was a judicious Writer) maintains the same Opinion. His Arguments are strong and well grounded. And as I do not think that there was a Town in Cæsar's time, so much less can I imagine that this is the Place where he passed the Thames. Camden assigns it at Coway-Stakes near Oatlands in Surrey<sup>a</sup>. The Name it self confirms his Conjecture, and the Supposition is agreeable to what Cæsar remarks that the Britains had set sharp Stakes<sup>b</sup> in the River on purpose to hinder his Passage. Add to this the Shallowness of the Water and the Distance from the Place where Cæsar landed, being about four Score<sup>c</sup> Miles from it. Nothing can better agree with Cæsar's own Observations; which some late Authors being aware of, they readily allow that he attempted to pass at Coway-Stakes, but being fond of their own Opinion they say, that he was forced back by the Stakes, and that then he came to Wallingford, and went over the River there with Success. Some of these late Authors seem to be very desirous to be applauded for this Opinion. But for my own part I must ingenuously confess, that I cannot, by any means, joyn with them, since it plainly appears to me to be directly contrary to what Cæsar himself hath written. For first, if this Opinion be true, then Cæsar must have known that the Thames was passable on Foot in two Places. And yet he is very positive that it had but one Ford. Quod flumen uno omnino loco pedibus, atque hoc ægre, transiri potest<sup>d</sup>. Secondly, had he come to Wallingford he must necessarily have met with Abundance of Beech, there being in our Times a vast Plenty of it in the Parts through which he was to pass; and yet what is now growing is nothing in comparison

<sup>a</sup> Brit. p. 113. Ed. Lat. fol. <sup>b</sup> De bell. Gall. l. V. p. 99. Ed. Plant. 1750.  
<sup>c</sup> Ibid. p. 87. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. p. 89.

to that which was standing in the time of Julius Cæsar. However, notwithstanding this Plenty Cæsar (who endeavoured to make himself fully acquainted with the true State of the Island) had not heard of any Beech in Britain. Hence he tells us that here was plenty of all such Trees as grew in Gallia, præter fagum atque abietem<sup>a</sup>. But these Writers alledge that Wallingford was judged to be the Place of his Landing in the Time of K. Elfred; to prove which they produce a Passage of his Translation of Orosius. They might have referred to a Passage to the same purpose out of an Author in the III<sup>d</sup>. Tome of Leland's Coll.<sup>b</sup>. But in answer to this Objection I observe, First, that it does not appear to me that the Passage out of the Saxon Orosius is of the Age of King Elfred. Perhaps it might have slipped in out of the same Author made use of by Leland. Secondly, granting it to be of that Age, yet it is plainly a Mistake, since it is against what Cæsar himself asserts, Thirdly, that we at this time are much better Interpreters of Julius Cæsar than they were either in the days of King Elfred, or of the Author in Leland, and that therefore tho' King Elfred himself, or any other middle-aged Writer were the Author of it; yet that it is not to be considered as an Observation of any Force, unless either Cæsar himself had said so, or unless it can be proved that the Passages in Cæsar which thwart this Opinion are spurious. The same Authors, against whom I am disputing, produce, in favour of their Opinion, two Coyns, one of Gold, the other of Silver, as they are published by Mr. Camden. They tell us, that Camden says they were found about Wallingford, and whereas there is REX COM. on the first, and REX CALLE. on the second, they do not doubt but that it appears from thence, that Wallingford was the principal Seat of Comius, whom they make to have been King of the Attrebates or Attrebatii in this Isle. But in Opposition to these Assertions, I crave leave to observe, First, That Mr. Camden does not acquaint us where these Coyns were found. Secondly, that tho' he conjectures that COM. signifyes Comius, and CALLE. Callenæ; yet he does not tell us that Comius was King of our Attrebatii. He was well versed in the Roman Authors, and knew very well that Julius Cæsar does not say, that he was King of the Attrebatii here, but only of those in Gallia. And had Wallingford been the seat of this Comius, I cannot think that it would have been passed by unmention'd by Cæsar, especially if he had went over the Thames at it, as these Authors maintain he did. Thirdly, since it does not appear that these Coyns were found either at or near Wallingford, or indeed in any part of this Isle, we

<sup>a</sup> De bell. Gall. l. V. p. 87. <sup>b</sup> Pag. 122.

*may suppose that they were found in Gallia it self, where such sort of Coyns have been discovered, and where we are certain from Cæsar <sup>a</sup> that Comius was King of a People called the Attrebatas or Attrebatii, and therefore I am ready to agree with Mr. Camden, that COM. denotes Comius, tho' I will not by any means, 'till I see grounds for it, affirm that the s<sup>m</sup>e Comius was King of our Attrebatii. Fourthly, I will beg leave to dissent from Mr. Camden as to REX CALLE. which I cannot think stands for REX CALLENÆ, at least if it does signify so, yet it will not appear that Comius is to be understood by the Word REX. It may be understood of some other King as well as of Comius. But truly, as I said, I cannot bring my self to believe that CALLE. stands for CALLENÆ. We never heard of any Kings either of Callena or Wallingford. Had there been any such, it is strange they should not be mentioned in History. Methinks CALLE. should rather denote some People. I am apt therefore to imagin that it stands for CALLETUM, or CALLETORUM. Julius Cæsar tells us of the Caletes in Gallia Belgica, which are called by Ptolemy Καλιῆται. These are the People, as I take it, of whom the Coyn is to be understood, and if it should prove so it will confirm my Conjecture that this Coyn, as well as the other, was found in Gallia. But if these Writers will not allow it to stand either for these, or any other People, I shall then leave it to their Consideration whether it may not signify the Name of some Man, as well as COM. signifyes COMIUS?*

<sup>a</sup> De bell. Gall. l. IV. pag. 73.



---

A V I E W  
O F T H E  
M I T R E D A B B E Y S,

With a Catalogue of their  
*Respective Abbats.*

---

I. GLASTONBURY.

Somerset-  
shire.



**T**HIS Place <sup>a</sup> is famous in our old Historians for the ancientest Church in Great Britain, being built, as they say, by Joseph of Arimathæa in the 31<sup>st</sup>. Year after the Death of our Saviour Christ <sup>b</sup>. It was the first Monastery in England, being founded by St. Patrick, and afterwards liberally endowed by King Ina, and other Saxon Kings. St. Dunstan introduced here Benedictine Monks. It was dedicated to St. Mary, and valued 26. Hen. 8. at 3311*l.* 7*s.* 4*d.* per an. according to Dugdale, but, according to the Account published in Speed, and drawn up by Mr. Burton, at 3508*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* ob. q.

*Abbats.*

1. St. PATRICK, who is said to have founded this Place A<sup>o</sup>. 425. is reputed the first Abbat. Our Writers <sup>c</sup> mention him to have lived here as an Hermite 39. Years, and to have

<sup>a</sup> Tanner's Notit. Monast. p. 193. <sup>b</sup> Vide Cod. MS. de antiquitate & augmentatione vetustæ ecclesiæ S. Mariæ Glaston. in bibl. Bodl. super D. 1. Art. 14. p. 1. Auctor autem fuit Joannes Glastoniensis cœnobii monachus, ut è pag. septima liquet. <sup>c</sup> Leland de Scriptor. b. p. 38.



converted the Irish A°. 433. Sir James Ware tells us, in his Antiquities of Ireland, that he was the first Bishop of Armagh.

2. St. BENIGNUS his Scholar is reckoned <sup>a</sup> the immediate Successor of St. Patrick at Armagh, as well as here.

3. WORGET, or WARGRET, occurs next in William of Malmesbury's Catalogue. His Name is mentioned in a Charter A°. 601.

4. LADEMUND <sup>b</sup> occurs next, and after him

5. BREGORETD, or BEORGRET, who was the last British Abbat. The next we meet with is

6. BEARHWALD, or BUTWOLD, who was the first Saxon Abbat <sup>c</sup>. Leland <sup>d</sup> and others suppose he was made Abbat of Reculver by Theodore Archbishop of Cant. He was made Archbishop of Canterbury either in the year 691 <sup>e</sup>. or else in 692 <sup>f</sup>.

7. HENGISEL is mention'd in the Monasticon to have been made Abbat A°. 678. and to have continued 9. years, after whom

8. HEMGISLUS, or HEMGISTUS, occurs as a different Abbat, who was living A°. 704. and was succeeded by

9. BERWALD, whose Successor in the year 712. was

10. ALBEORTH, ALDBEORTH, or ALBERT <sup>g</sup>. He was succeeded A°. 719. by

11. ÆTHFRID, or ECHFRID, who continued Abbat 10. Years, and was succeeded A°. 729. by

12. CENGILLUS, called by others CENGISLUS, whose Successor

13. CUMBERTUS, called in the Monasticon TUMBERTUS, occurs Abbat A°. 745, and is said to have presided <sup>h</sup> here nine Years. He died about the Year 754. and was succeeded by

14. TICAN <sup>i</sup>, after whom came

15. GUBAN <sup>k</sup>, who was made Abbat A°. 760. upon whose Death

16. WALDON was elected Abbat, and sat here 22. Years, as his Successor

17. BEADWLF did six Years. The next that I meet with is

18. CUMAN, who continued Abbat only two Years, tho'

<sup>a</sup> Guil. Malsb. de Antiq. Glaston. eccl. apud cl. Galei Historiæ Brit. Scriptor. Vol. II. p. 307. <sup>b</sup> Mon. Angl. <sup>c</sup> Vide hist. antedict. de antiq. & augm. eccl. Glast. p. 72. <sup>d</sup> De Scriptor. p. 90. <sup>e</sup> Vide Whartoni Angl. Sacr. Tom. I. p. 94. <sup>f</sup> Vide ibid. uti etiam Godwin. de Præfulib. p. 62. <sup>g</sup> Guil. Malsb. apud Galeum, loc. supra citato, p. 310. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. p. 313. <sup>i</sup> Mon. Angl. T. I. <sup>k</sup> Tho' there is a Difference in Writers as to the following Succession, yet I have adjusted it with as much Accuracy as I could by comparing them together, and pitching upon that Account which I took to be the best.

according to some Accounts eleven. He was succeeded A°. 811. by

19. MUCAN; after whom

20. GUTHLAC, or CUTLAC, occurs Abbat A°. 824. He kept this Preferment 'till the time of his Death, which happened A°. 840. and he was then succeeded by

21. ELMUND, or EDMUND, of whom I find mention in the Year 851. But I am not certain when he died.

22. HEREFERTH<sup>a</sup> occurs next. He is said to have continued Abbat 14. Years, and was succeeded by

23. STYWARD<sup>b</sup> about the Year 891.

24. ALDHUNUS, (call'd ATHELMUS in the Monasticon, and by others ADEL MUS,) was the next Abbat, tho' Mr. Wharton<sup>c</sup> questions whether either he or his Successor Sigegarus were ever Abbats of Glastonbury. He is said to be Uncle to St. Dunstan. A°. 905<sup>d</sup>. he was made the first Bishop of Wells, from whence he was preferr'd to the Archbishoprick of Canterbury.

25. ÆLFRIC is placed next in the Catalogue; but when he was made Abbat appears not.

26. St. DUNSTAN about the Year 936. was made Abbat, and continuing so 22. Years was first made Bishop of Worcester, afterwards Bishop of London, and at length Archbishop of Canterbury. During his being Abbat he was banished for some time by King Edwin, and one Elsius, who is called Pseudo-abbas<sup>e</sup>, was placed in his stead. This Elsius occurs Abbat A°. 956. 21. of St. Dunstan, but was displaced the next Year on St. Dunstan's Return.

27. EGELWARDUS is mentioned as Abbat A°. 963. and again A° 965. in a Charter of King Edgar's, after whom

28. ÆLFSTANUS occurs Abbat A°. 966.<sup>f</sup> whose Successor

29. SIGEGARUS (who is said to preside here 28. Years) occurs Abbat A°. 985. He was, according to some Authors<sup>g</sup>, made Bishop of Bath and Wells, and died A°. 995. He was succeeded as Abbat of Glastonbury by

30. BERRED, or BFORTHRED, Anno 993. who enjoying this Office at least 16. Years, was succeeded by

31. BRITHWINUS, call'd in some Authors Merewnit, or Merethwith<sup>h</sup>, who after he had governed this Monastery ten Years was made Bishop of Wells, and was succeeded at Glastonbury by

<sup>a</sup> Vide Guil. Malsb. apud Galeum, ut supra. <sup>b</sup> Mon. Angl. Tom. I. c. Angl. Sacr. Tom. I. p. 556, 557. <sup>d</sup> Videlicis Godwin. de Præful. p. 414. <sup>e</sup> G. Malmesb. apud Galeum, ut antea. <sup>f</sup> Ita è Coll. amicissimi Viri Thomæ Tannerii, S. T. P. <sup>g</sup> Vide Godwinum de Præful. p. 415. & Whartoni Angl. S. T. I. p. 557. <sup>h</sup> Vide Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 558.

32. AILWARDUS, or EGELWARD, Anno 1027. He continued Abbat 26. Years, and then.

33. AILNOTHUS, or EGELNOTH, succeeded A°. 1053. He was the last Saxon Abbat, and is said to have governed 29. Years, tho' the Saxon Chronicle mentions his Deposition Anno 1077. and says nothing of his being restored again.

34. TURSTINUS<sup>a</sup> succeeded A°. 1083. Great Complaints were made against him by his Monks. However he continued Abbat here 19. Years, and expended great Sums, as his Successor

35. HERLEWINUS likewise did in new building his Church. This Herlewinus governed also 19. Years, and died Anno 1120, or, according to the account in Anglia Sacra<sup>b</sup>, A°. 1116. after whom succeeded.

36. SIGFRID, Brother of Ralph Archbishop of Canterbury; but he being A°. 1126<sup>c</sup>. made Bishop of Chichester,

37. HENRY DE BLOIS, Brother to King Stephen, was made Abbat of this Place, which he held (with the Bishoprick of Winchester, to which three Years after he was promoted A°. 1129<sup>d</sup>.) for the space of 45. ° Years. He died A°. 1171, and lyes buried in Ivingho Church in the County of Bucks, in which Parish he founded a Nunnery, the Mannor thereof belonging to the See of Winchester, and was succeeded the same Year by

38. ROBERT Prior of Winchester, a Person of eminent Virtues, very charitable to the Poor, and a considerable Benefactor to the Abbey<sup>e</sup>, who having presided seven Years, died on the 4<sup>th</sup>. of the Calends of May<sup>g</sup>, and was buried in the South part of the Chapter-House. \* After his Death there was no Abbat elected all the Reign of Henry the II<sup>d</sup>. but this Abbey was in the King's Hands under Custody first of Peter de Marcy, a Monk of Cluny, who died A°. 1184<sup>h</sup>. in which Year the whole Monastery, except Part of the Abbat's Lodgings and the Steeple, was consumed by Fire, after which the King sent one of his Chamberlains, Ralph Fitz-Stephen<sup>i</sup>, to take care of the Revenues of the Abbey, who began, and in great part finished<sup>k</sup>, a new Church and the Offices of the House, which were perfected by

39. HENRY DE SALIACO, or DE SOILLI, call'd in some Authors H. de Juliaco, and in others<sup>l</sup> Henry Swansey, who

<sup>a</sup> G. Malmsb. ut antea. Mon. Ang. <sup>b</sup> Tom. I. p. 298. Guil. Malmf. apud cl. Galeum, p. 334. Godwin (p. 541.) says he was made Bishop the Year before. <sup>d</sup> Lelandi Coll. Tom. II. p. 358. <sup>e</sup> Ita in Continuacione G. Malmsb. de antiq. eccl. Glaston. in Archivis Bibl. Bodl. fol. 51. a. <sup>f</sup> Vide ibid. fol. 52. a. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. fol. 52. b. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. fol. 54. a. <sup>l</sup> Vide Lelandi Itin. Vol. III. p. 84. & Part. primam Appendicis ad Coll. p. 48.

was made Abbat in the Year 1189<sup>a</sup>. being the first Year of the Reign of King Richard the First. In his time the Tomb of the famous King Arthur was found in the Cemitery<sup>b</sup>, and by the Care of this Abbat (tho' others, with less Probability<sup>c</sup>, say 'twas done in the time of his Predecessor Henry de Blois) it was translated into the Abbey Church, and a noble Monument was erected to his Memory, on which were certain Verses fixed, whereof this Abbat<sup>d</sup> is reported to have been the Author. However this be, 'tis certain he governed not long. For being A<sup>o</sup>. 1193<sup>e</sup>. made Bishop of Worcester, to the Intent that Savaricus Bishop of Wells might be his Successor, and annex this Abbey to his See, the said

40. SAVARICUS<sup>f</sup> accordingly succeeded him, and did annex the same to Wells for some time, and styled himself Bishop of Glastonbury, upon which a great Controversy<sup>h</sup> ensued, and the Monks A<sup>o</sup>. 1199. elected

41. WILLIAM PICA<sup>i</sup> for their Abbat; but this Election was very hotly contested, even to Excommunication. Whereupon William Pica repaired to Rome to the Pope, and died there, being thought to be poysoned<sup>k</sup> by the means of Savaricus. But Savaricus did not survive long, nor did this Controversy end with his Death, which happened A<sup>o</sup>. 1205<sup>l</sup>. For Joceline his Successor in the See of Wells continued<sup>m</sup> his Claim to the Abbey, which he kept on foot for above 12. Years, when this Confusion was ended by the final Agreement made at Shaftsbury the 8th Day after the Feast of St. John the Evangelist A<sup>o</sup>. 1218. and shortly after.

42. WILLIAM VIGOR Monk<sup>n</sup> (or Capellanus as he is stiled in Anglia Sacra<sup>o</sup>) of Glastonbury, was made Abbat, who dying on the 14<sup>th</sup>. of the Calends of Octob. P was buried in the Chapter-House on the North-Side, and

43 ROBERT Prior of Bath (a courteous, modest, pious and good Man<sup>q</sup>.) was elected Abbat 21<sup>st</sup>. of Oct. 1223. He resign'd on Thursday in Passion Week<sup>r</sup>, and returning to Bath contented himself with an Annuity of 60. libs. per annum from the Monastery for Life. Whereupon

<sup>a</sup> Contin. Guil. Malmsb. ut antea, fol. 55. a. <sup>b</sup> Lelandi Coll. Tom. I. p. 264. & Tom. III. p. 154. Vide item Part. I. Appendicis ad Lel. Coll. p. 43, 48, & 50. <sup>c</sup> Vide Part. I. Append. ad Lelandi Coll. p. 50. <sup>d</sup> Leland's Itin. p. 84. <sup>e</sup> Lelandi Coll. Tom. I. p. 291. & Godwin. de Præful. p. 511. Vide quoque Continuat. prædict. Guil. Malmf. f. 56. b. & f. 57. a. <sup>f</sup> Contin. G. Malmsb. f. 56. b. <sup>g</sup> Godw. de Præf. p. 421. <sup>h</sup> De qua controversia fuse agitur apud Angl. Sac. T. I. p. 578. & seqq. <sup>i</sup> Cont. G. Malms. f. 57. b. & Angl. Sac. T. I. p. 304. <sup>k</sup> Cont. G. Malms. f. 59. b. Ang. Sac. T. I. p. 582. <sup>l</sup> Ang. Sac. loc. cit. p. 583. <sup>m</sup> Angl. S. ibid. <sup>n</sup> Contin. G. Malms. p. 62. a. & Coll. MSS. cl. Tanneri. <sup>o</sup> Tom. I. p. 583. <sup>p</sup> Angl. Sac. ibid. <sup>q</sup> Contin. G. Malms. f. 62. b. Angl. Sac. T. I. p. 583. <sup>r</sup> Ang. Sac. ibid.

44. MICHAEL DE AMBRESBURY succeeded on the Tuesday following, and receiv'd the Benediction on St. Mark's Day in the Year 1235<sup>a</sup>. After he had governed with great Reputation several Years, and done much good to the Abbey, he resign'd on account of his age on the Calends of March A°. 1252<sup>b</sup>. He died the Year after his Resignation<sup>c</sup> on the Nativity of St. John Baptist, and was buried in the Abbey Church with this Epitaph<sup>d</sup>:

*Qui serpentinas fraudes & vincla resolvit,  
Restituitque ovibus debita rura suis:  
Postquam turbida tranquillasset tempora saxo  
Ecce sub hoc Abbas integitur Michaël.*

45. ROGER FORDE, a Man of great Learning and Eloquence<sup>e</sup>, was elected on the 4<sup>th</sup>. of the Nones<sup>f</sup>, and confirmed on the 7<sup>th</sup>. of the Ides<sup>g</sup>, of March in 1252. He was killed at the Bishop of Rochester's Palace at Bromley in Kent in a Journey to defend the Rights of the Church on the sixth of the Nones of October A°. 1261. and was buried in Westminster Abbey<sup>h</sup>.

46. ROBERT DE PERETON, OR DE PEDERTON, succeeded in the Month of November 1261<sup>i</sup>. He died on the last day of March A°. 1274<sup>k</sup>, and was buried in the Abbey Church with this Epitaph<sup>l</sup>:

*Liberat oppressos Pedreton ab ære alieno.  
Demum hac composita pace quiescit humo.*

47. JOHN DE TAUNTON, Monk of Glastonbury, was elected the Thursday after the Feast of St. Barnabas A°. 1274<sup>m</sup>. He died<sup>n</sup> at Domerham (a great Mannor in Wiltshire belonging to this Abbey, and giving Name to an Hundred in that County) on Michaëlmass Day at Night in the Year 1290, and was buried in the Abbey Church with the following Epitaph<sup>o</sup>:

*Ut multo tandem sumptu multoque labore  
Fit Pastor jamjam commoda multa parat.  
P Rura colit Christi docet & præcepta Joannes,  
Mox animi exuvias condit in hoc tumulo.*

<sup>a</sup> Cont. G. Malmsb. f. 63. <sup>b</sup> Ang. Sacr. T. I. p. 583. <sup>b</sup> Cont. G. M. f. 65. <sup>b</sup> & Ang. S. Tom. I. p. 584. <sup>c</sup> Contin. G. Malms. f. 66. <sup>a</sup> <sup>d</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. III. p. 83. <sup>e</sup> Contin. G. Malms. f. 66. <sup>a</sup> Angl. S. T. I. p. 584. <sup>f</sup> Ang. S. ibid. <sup>g</sup> Contin. G. Malms. f. 66. <sup>a</sup> Ang. S. loc. cit. <sup>h</sup> Cont. G. Malms. f. 68. <sup>b</sup> Ang. S. ibid. <sup>i</sup> Cont. G. Malms. ibid. Ang. S. loc. cit. <sup>k</sup> Cont. G. Malms. f. 70. <sup>a</sup> <sup>l</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. III. p. 83. <sup>m</sup> Cont. G. Malms. f. 70. <sup>b</sup> <sup>n</sup> Ibid. f. 73. <sup>a</sup> & Ang. Sacr. T. I. p. 585. <sup>o</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. III. p. 83. <sup>p</sup> Variat Apographum Burtonianum in Bibliotheca Bodleiana. Comma nimirum mox post Christi habet, & Joannis legit pro Joannes.

48. JOHN DE KANCIA succeeded <sup>a</sup>. He died on the 18<sup>th</sup>. of the Cal. of Dec. A<sup>o</sup>. 1313. and was buried in a fine new Tomb, which he built for himself in the North Side of the High Altar, and on the 3<sup>d</sup>. of the Calends of Jan.

49. GEFTRY FROMONT <sup>b</sup> succeeded. He began <sup>c</sup> the great Hall, and made the Chapter-House to the middle, and dying A<sup>o</sup>. 1322. was buried in the Abbey Church <sup>d</sup>, and thereupon

50. WALTER DE TANTON, alias HEC <sup>e</sup>, was appointed his Successor, but died before Confirmation. During the short time he presided here he made the Front of the Choir with the curious Stone Images where the Crucifix stood <sup>f</sup>. He was succeeded by

51. ADAM DE SOLBURY <sup>g</sup>, (call'd by Leland <sup>h</sup> SODBYRI, and by the Continuer <sup>i</sup> of Malm(sbury SOBBURY) who gave the seven great Bells belonging to the Church, and dying A<sup>o</sup>. 1335.

52. JOHN DE BREINKTON, or BREINTON <sup>k</sup>, was elected, and was succeeded in the Year 1341. by

53. WALTER MONINGTON, or DE MONYTON <sup>l</sup>, who being a very considerable Benefactor to this Abbey, made the Vault of the Choir, and of the Presbytery, and lengthened the Presbytery two Arches, and dying A<sup>o</sup>. 1374. 49. Ed. 3. had for his Successor

54. JOHN CHINNOCK <sup>m</sup>, who finished what had been begun by Monington. He built the Cloyster, Dormitory, and Fraternity, and perfected the great Hall and Chapter-House, begun by Abbat Fromond, and having continued Abbat near 50. Years, was buried in the Chapter House A<sup>o</sup>. 1420. and was succeeded by

55. NICHOLAS FROME <sup>n</sup>, who dying A<sup>o</sup>. 1455. was succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 1456. by

56. WALTER MORE <sup>o</sup>, who died the same Year, and was succeeded by

57. JOHN SELLWODE <sup>p</sup>, who dying A<sup>o</sup>. 1493.

58. RICHARD BEERE was installed Abbat Jan. 20. in the same Year. He built <sup>q</sup> the new Lodgings by the great Cham-

<sup>a</sup> Pat. 20. E. 1. Contin. G. Malms. f. 73. a. Quin & consulend. Coll. cl. Tanneri, cui his in rebus me multa debere gratus agnosco. <sup>b</sup> Pat. 1. E. 2. Pat. 16. E. 2. Cont. G. Malms. f. 73. b. <sup>c</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. III. p. 84. <sup>d</sup> *Ib*.d. p. 83. <sup>e</sup> *Ibid*. & Contin. G. Malms. f. 75. b. <sup>f</sup> Leland's Itin. loc. cit. <sup>g</sup> Reg. Wells. <sup>h</sup> Itin. Vol. III. p. 84. <sup>i</sup> F. 76. a. <sup>k</sup> Pat. 8. E. 3. Cont. G. Malms. f. 77. b. <sup>l</sup> Reg. Wells. Cont. G. Malms. f. 78. a. Leland's Itin. Vol. III. p. 83. <sup>m</sup> Cont. G. Malms. f. 79. a. <sup>n</sup> Reg. Wells. Contin. G. Malms. f. 79. a. <sup>o</sup> Reg. Wells. Cont. G. Malms. f. 79. b. <sup>p</sup> Reg. Wells. Cont. G. Malms. f. 79. b. <sup>q</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. III. p. 85. Wood's Athenæ Oxon. Vol. I. col. 640.

ber call'd the King's Lodgings in the Gallery, as also the new Lodgings for secular Priests and Clerks of our Lady. He likewise built the greatest Part of Edgar's Chapell at the East End of the Church, arched the East Part of the Church on both Sides, strengthened the Steeple in the Middle by a Vault and two Arches, (otherwise it had fallen) made a rich Altar of Silver gilt, and set it before the high Altar, and returning out of Italy (where he had been Embassadour) he made a Chapell of our Lady of Loretto, joining to the North side of the Body of the Church. He made withall the Chapell of the Sepulchre in the South End of the Nave, or Body, of the Church, an Alms-House (with a Chapell) in the North Part of the Abbey for 7. or 10. poor Women, and the Mannor Place at Sharpham in the Parke (two Miles West from Glastonbury) which had been before nothing else but a poor Lodge. He died on the 20<sup>th</sup>. of Jan. 1524, and was buried in the South Isle of the Body of the Church under a plain Marble. He was succeeded on the third of March following by

59. RICHARD WHYTING <sup>a</sup>, who finished Edgar's Chapell, and having governed with great Prudence and Judgment 'till the Time of the Dissolution, was, for withstanding the Reformation and refusing to surrender his Abbey, A<sup>o</sup>. 1540. hang'd <sup>b</sup>, drawn and quarter'd at Glastonbury, being drawn thither upon an hurdle from Wells, where he had been condemned at the Assizes, and then hang'd upon the Hill where St. Michael's Church, now called the Torr, stands. After which his Head was set upon the Abbey Gate, and his Quarters were dispos'd of to Wells, Bath, Ichester, and Bridgewater. Shortly after which this rich and goodly Abbey, surpassing in Value, as well as in Antiquity, all other Churches in England, excepting Westminster Abbey, having been the Burial Place of several Kings, and other Great and Illustrious Personages, was by Sacrilegious Hands demolished; inso-much that little remains but the Ruins, a Draught of which being represented at the Beginning of the first Volume of the Monasticon, I shall refer the Reader thither, and only intimate from thence, that the buildings with the Offices comprized 60. Acres of Ground, and that the length of this Church with Joseph's Chapell extended it self 580. Feet, which was a greater length than any Cathedral in England except Old Paul's. Nor was it, no doubt, less furnished with as goodly and stately Monuments as any other Church, some

<sup>a</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. III. p. 85. Wood's Athen. Oxon. Vol. I. col. 640.  
<sup>b</sup> Dr. Tanner's Preface to his Notit. Monast.

of which I shall here mention, as I find them recorded in Leland<sup>a</sup>, and other Writers.

King Arthur <sup>b</sup> and his Queen Guenevira ;	} Knights.	Devonshire, who died A <sup>o</sup> 1469.
Edmund the Elder ;		Tho. Stawell ;
Edward de la Zouch ;		John Bikonel ;
Humphrey Stafford Earl of		Will. Semar ;
Hugh Monyngton Sacr. Theol. Doc.	} Abbats.	
Geffry Fromont ;		
Walter More ;		
John Taunton ;		
Mich. Ambresbury ;		
Rob. Pedreton ;		
Walter Taunton ;		
Walter Monyngton ;		
John Breinton ;		
John Sellwode ;		
Adam Sodbury ;		
Nic. Frome ;		
Rich. Beere ;		

besides several other Kings and Great Persons, such as,

King Edgar ; Coel King of Britain, Father of Helen, Mother of Constantine the Great ; Carodoc Duke of Cornwall ; King Kentwynus ; St. Patrick with two of his Disciples ; Gildas the British Historian ; St. David, St. Dunstan, St. Idractus with his seven Companions, said to be Martyrs ; St. Joseph of Arimathea ; St. Urbanus ; Hedda Bishop of Winchester ; Brithwald Bishop of Wilton ; Brithwine Bishop of Wells ; Seffridus Bishop of Chichester.

Alfar,	} Dukes.
Athelstan,	
Elwin,	
Elnoth,	

But a more full and compleat Account of this Place being to be met with in other Authors that are extant, I shall omit saying any thing farther, and will conclude with these Verses of that eminent Antiquary and Poët, Michael Drayton, who speaking of the fall of Glastonbury Abbey in the 46<sup>th</sup>. Page of the First Part of his Polyolbion thus expresseth himself :

<sup>a</sup> Itin. Vol. III. p. 84. <sup>b</sup> De Arthuro & Guenevira fufe agitur in Lelandi Collectaneis, & in prima parte Appendicis quam subjecit Amicus noster.



Who thy ruine sees, whom wonder doth not fill  
 With our great fathers pompe, devotion, and their skill?  
 Thou more than mortall power (this judgement rightly  
 wai'd)

Then present to assist, at that foundation lai'd;  
 On whom for this sad waste, should Justice lay the crime?  
 Is there a power in fate, or doth it yeeld to Time?  
 Or was their error such, that thou could'st net protect  
 Those buildings which thy hand did with their zeale erect?  
 To whom didst thou commit that monument, to keepe,  
 That suffreth with the dead their memory to sleepe?  
 When not great Arthur's Tombe, nor holy Joseph's Grave,  
 From sacriledge had power their sacred bones to save;  
 He who that God in man to his sepulchre brought,  
 Or he which for the faith twelve famous battels fought.  
 What? Did so many Kings do honor to that place,  
 For Avarice at last so vilely to deface? &c.

Kent.

## II. CANTERBURY.



ING<sup>a</sup> Æthelbert and S. Augustine  
 A. D. 605. founded a Monastery  
 here, and commended it to the Pa-  
 tronage of St. Peter and St. Paul.  
 This was afterwards call'd St. Au-  
 gustine's Abbey, and was endowed  
 at the Suppression with 1413*l.* 4*s.*  
 11*d.* ob. per an.

The aforesaid St. Augustine or-  
 dained this Abbey to be the Burial  
 Place for himself and his Successors, and the Kings of Kent;  
 and in succeeding Times it arose to that great Eminence,  
 that<sup>b</sup> its Privileges were equal, if not superior, to any in  
 England: the Abbat having Allowance of a Coynage<sup>c</sup> or  
 Mint by the Grant of King Athelstan, and a Place in the  
 General Council at Rome by the Gift of Pope Leo, and Ex-  
 emption from Episcopal Jurisdiction, being under the imme-  
 diate Protection of the Pope, and presiding over an whole  
 Lath of 13. Hundreds, &c.

Neither were the Revenues less considerable. For, as  
 Thorne records it, the Members of this Abbey were posses-  
 sed in their several Mannors of 9862. Acres of Land, a more  
 particular Account of which, and other Matters, may be seen

<sup>a</sup> Tanner's Notit. Monast. p. 96. <sup>b</sup> Battely's Antiq. of Cant. <sup>c</sup> Lam-  
 bard's Perambulation of Kent. p. 312. Ed. Lond. 1596.

in Lambard's Perambulation of Kent, Weever's Funeral Monuments, and especially in Battely's Edition of Somner's Antiquities of Canterbury.

Amongst other illustrious Persons that were interred in this famous Abbey, I cannot but here take notice of those that follow :

Ethelbert <sup>a</sup> King of Kent, who died A°. 616. thirteen Years after he had received the Christian Faith, and was buried on the North Side of the Church, with this Inscription, ingraven on his Monument :

*Rex Ethelbertus hic clauditur in Polyandro,  
Fana pians certe Christo meat absque Meandro.*

Near whom was likewise interr'd Berta <sup>b</sup>, his Queen, Daughter of Chilperick King of France, with this Distich :

*Moribus ornata jacet hic Regina beata  
Berta ; Deo grata fuit ac homini peramata.*

To this Ethelbert succeeded Edbald his Son, who built <sup>c</sup> a Chapell here in Honour of the Blessed Virgin, wherein he was buried A°. 640. And afterwards his Wife Emma <sup>d</sup>, the Daughter of Theodebert, King of Lorraine, was buried by him.

In this Monastery were also buried, King Ercombert <sup>e</sup> and Sexburg his Queen. This King died A°. 664. and was succeeded by

Egbert his Son, who dying A°. 673. was buried <sup>f</sup> here by his Predecessors, as were

Lothair,  
Withred,  
Edelbert, and } all Kings, as is observed by Lambard.  
Mull,

To which must be added these Archbishops of Canterbury, (yet with this Request, that the Reader would be pleased to compare both this Catalogue, and that which goes before with what Leland hath observed upon the same Occasion in his <sup>g</sup> Collectanea.)

1. St. Augustine their Founder, who died A°. 614. His Body being moved, with several of his Successors, out of the Porch (it being not usual in the primitive Times to bury in Churches) was placed, by the care of Thomas Fyndon the Abbat, near the high Altar in a sumptuous Monument with this Inscription <sup>h</sup> :

*Inclitus Anglorum Praesul, pius, & decus altum,  
Hic Augustinus requiescit corpore sanctus.*

<sup>a</sup> Weever's Fun. Mon. p. 241. <sup>b</sup> Weever ibid. <sup>c</sup> Weever p. 242. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Tom. III. p. 9. <sup>h</sup> Weever's Fun. Monum. p. 244.

*Ad \* tumulum laudis Patris almi ductus amore,  
Abbas hunc tumulum Thomas <sup>a</sup> dictavit honore.*

2. To this Augustine succeeded Laurence, who died <sup>b</sup> A<sup>o</sup>.  
619. Febr. 3. For whom this Epitaph was composed :

*Hic sacra, Laurenti, sunt signa tui Monumenti,  
Tu quoque jocundus Pater, Antistesque secundus.  
Pro populo Christi scapulas dorsumque dedisti,  
Artibus huc laceris multa vibice mederis.*

3. Mellitus <sup>c</sup>, sometime Abbat of Rome, succeeded him.  
He was first consecrated Bishop of London. He died 24. April

624. Upon his Tomb was engraven this Epitaph :

*Summus Pontificum, flos tertius, & mel apricum ;  
Hac titulis clara redoles, Mellite, sub arca.  
Laudibus aternis te prædicat urbs Dorovernis,  
Cui simul ardenti restas virtute potenti.*

4. Presently after his Death, Justus <sup>d</sup> Bishop of Rochester  
was preferr'd to this Archbishoprick. He died 10. Nov. 634-  
and was buried by his Predecessor with this Epitaph :

*Istud habet bustum meritis cognomine Justum,  
Quarto jure datus cui cessit Pontificatus.  
Pro meritis Justi, sancta gravitate venusti,  
Gratia divinam divina dat his medicinam.*

5. Honorius <sup>e</sup> the next Archbishop dying 28. Febr. 653.  
had this Epitaph bestowed upon him :

*Quintus honor memori versu memoraris, Honori,  
Digna sepultura, quam non teret ulla litura.  
Ardet in obscuro tua lux vibramine puro.  
Hoc scelus omne premit, fugat umbras, nubila demit.*

6. One Frithona <sup>f</sup> succeeded him, who, upon his Consecration,  
chang'd his Name for Deus dedit. He died 14. July  
664, being the same Year in which Ercombert King of Kent  
deceased. He was the last Archbishop buried in the Church-  
Porch. His Epitaph was,

*Alme Deus dedit, cui sexta vacatio cedit,  
Signas hunc lapidem, lapidi signatus eidem.  
Prodit ab hac urna virtute salus diuturna,  
Qua melioratur quicumque dolore gravatur.*

7. Theodore <sup>g</sup> succeeded him. He was the first Archbi-  
shop buried within the Church. He died 29. Sept. 690. and  
these Verses <sup>h</sup> were engraven on the Wall in the Church to  
the Memory of him, and his six Predecessors :

\* F. cumulum. <sup>a</sup> An ditavit? <sup>b</sup> Weever's Fun. Mon. p. 246. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. p. 246, 247. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. p. 247. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. p. 247, 248. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. p. 248. <sup>h</sup> Godwin de Præfulibus, p. 62.

*Septem sunt Angli Primates & Protopatres ;  
Septem Rectores, septem Cœloque Triones ;  
Septem Cisterna vitæ, septemque Lucerna ;  
Et septem Palma Regni, septemque Corona ;  
Septem sunt Stella, quas hæc tenet area Cellæ.*

8. Brithwald <sup>a</sup>, Abbat of Reculver, succeeded two Years after his Death. He died Jan. 9. A<sup>o</sup>. 731. for whom this Epitaph was framed and engraven on his Monument :

*Stat sua laus feretro Brithwaldus, stat sua metro,  
Sed minor est metri laus omnis laude feretri.  
Laude frequentandus pater hic, & glorificandus ;  
Si prece flestat, dat ei qui danda precat.*

9. Tatwin <sup>b</sup> succeeded, and died July the last A<sup>o</sup>. 735. to whose Memory this Epitaph was engraven on his Stone Coffin :

*Pontificis glebæ Tacwini Cantia præbe  
Thura, decus, laudes, & cujus dogmate gaudes.  
Hujus doctrina caruisti mente ferina ;  
Et per eum Christi portare jugum didicisti.*

10. His Successor was <sup>c</sup> Nothelme, who died 17. Octob. A<sup>o</sup>. 740. (Godwin says 741.) and was buried here with his Predecessors. His Epitaph was,

*Hac scrobe Nothelmus jacet archiepiscopus almus,  
Cujus vita bono non est indigna patrono.  
Cunctis iste bonus par in bonitate Patronus :  
Protegit hic justos vigili munimine Custos.*

11. The next Archbishop <sup>d</sup> was Cuthbert, who procured of the King that the Bodies of the Archbishops should not be buried at St. Augustine's, as they had been heretofore, but at Christ-Church ; and so, according to his desire, the Funeral of himself and his Successor Bregwin was solemnized there. But the next Archbishop

12. Janebert <sup>e</sup> having been Abbat of St. Augustine's, and translated hither, upon Prospect of his Death (which happened 12. Aug. 790.) ordered his Body to be entombed here in the Chapter-House, which accordingly was performed, and this Epitaph engraven to his Memory ;

*Gemma Sacerdotum, decus à tellure remotum,  
Clauditur hac fossa Jainbertus pulvis & ossa.  
Sub hac mole cinis, sed laus tua nescia finis :  
Incola nunc cœli populo succurre fideli.*

<sup>a</sup> Weever's Fun. Mon. p. 248, 249. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. p. 249. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Ibid.  
<sup>e</sup> Ibid. p. 249, 250.

He fate Archbishop 27. Years, and lived 94. and was the last Archbishop here interred. A farther account of him and his Predecessors may be seen in Godwin and Weever.

Here were also buried Julian Countess of Huntingdon, who died A°. 1350. and divers of it's Abbats, whose Epitaphs may be found in the account of them below; *but of all these* (says Mr. Weever <sup>a</sup>) *and thousands more here interr'd* (this Abbey having been the ancient place of Interment belonging to the City, as situate without the Walls, agreeable to the Custom of the Primitive Times of Christianity, when they were not permitted to bury within Cities) *not one Bone at this time remains near another, nor one Stone almost of the whole Fabrick stands upon another, the Tract of that most goodly Foundation no where appearing; only Ethelbert's Tower, having escaped the Verdict and Sentence of Destruction, was to be seen when the said Mr. Weever lived, and he judged, that tho' it's Beauty was much defaced, it would be nevertheless a Witness to succeeding Ages of the Magnificence of the whole, when all stood compleat in their Glory together; but this Tower since Weever's Time, and the Publication of the Monasticon, (in which the Draughts of the said Tower and of other Remains of the Monastery are delineated) is intirely destroyed, and nothing is now to be seen of the Abbey except one Side of the Walls of the said Tower and some other few Ruins, the whole Site being converted into a Cherry Orchard, (to which the Gate-Houses and outward Walls serve for an Inclosure) infomuch that no Judgment is to be made of the Bigness of the Fabrick of this Church, or where the Chapells of St. Mary and St. Anne adjoining to it stood. What else occurs in relation to this Monastery is included in the following List of the Abbats.*

*Abbats.*

I. PETER <sup>b</sup> First Abbat of this Place being sent Legat into France by King Ethelbert, was drowned about the Year 607. in<sup>th</sup>his Return to England in a Creek called Amflete. His Body was taken up and buried by the Inhabitants there; but it was afterwards removed and buried in St. Mary's Church in Boloyn, and an Honorary Monument was erected to his Memory in this Abbey, bearing this Inscription:

<sup>a</sup> Weever's Fun. Mon. p. 240, 259. <sup>b</sup> Chron. G. Thorne de reb. gestis Abbatum S. Augustini Cant. apud X. Script. col. 1761. Weever's Fun. Mon. p. 250. Batt. Antiq. Cant. pag. 163. Vide quoque Chronologiam quondam spectantem ad cœnobium hocce Augustinense, & ad calcem Thornii ap. X. Script. editam, col. 2230. quam proinde in sequentibus sub Thornii etiam nomine citabimus.

*Quem notat hunc metrum meritis & nomine Petrum  
Abbas egregius primus Laris extitit hujus.  
Dum semel hic transit mare ventus in urbe remansit:  
Bologna celebris virtutibus est ibi crebris.*

2. JOHN<sup>a</sup> a Monk of this House succeeded him A°. 607. He died A°. 618. and was buried here in our Lady's Chapell, with this Epitaph<sup>b</sup>:

*Omnibus est annis pietas recitanda Johannis,  
Culmine celsa nimis patribusque simillima primis.  
Vir probus & mitis fuit hic, si fare velitis,  
Integer & mundus, sapiens, Abbasque secundus,*

3. RUFFINIAN<sup>c</sup> succeeded John, and dying A°. 626. was here interred with this Epitaph<sup>d</sup>:

*Pausa patris sani patet isthæc Ruffiniani  
Abbatis terni, quo frenditur hostis Averni.*

4. GRATIOSUS<sup>e</sup> succeeded him A°. 626. and died A°. 640. (Thorne says 638.) and was here interred with this Inscription:

*Hic Abbas quartus Gratiopus contulit artus,  
Cujus adest pausa miti spiramine clausa.*

5. PETRONIUS<sup>f</sup> was the next Abbat, being chosen A°. 640. (Thorne says 638.) He died A°. 654, and was here buried with this Epitaph:

*Abbas Petronius, bonitatis odore refertus,  
Subiectos docuit, vitiorum sorde piavit.*

6. NATHANIEL<sup>g</sup> was consecrated on the Decease of Petronius A°. 654. After he had governed 13. Years he died A°. 667. and was here interr'd with this Dislich<sup>h</sup>:

*Spiritus in cælis Abbatis Nathanielis  
Nos faciat memores, Patres memorare velitis.*

7. ADRIAN<sup>i</sup> born in Africa (Abbat first of the Monastery of Niridia near Naples) succeeded A°. 669, after there had been a Vacancy for about two Years. He was very expert in the liberal Sciences of Astronomy and Musick, and was the first that with Theodore<sup>k</sup> brought into Fashion the Tunes and Notes of singing in the Church. He died A°. 708. and was entombed here in our Lady's Chapell with this Epitaph:

<sup>a</sup> Thorne col. 1766, & 2230. <sup>b</sup> Weever p. 250. <sup>c</sup> Thorne col. 1768, & 2230. <sup>d</sup> Weever p. 251. <sup>e</sup> Thorne ibid Weever ibid. <sup>f</sup> Thorne col. 1769, & 2230. Weever loc. cit. <sup>g</sup> Thorne col. 1769, & 2231. <sup>h</sup> Weever p. 251. <sup>i</sup> Thorne col. 1770, & 2231. Godwin. de Præf. p. 60. Weever p. 251. <sup>k</sup> Vide Lelandi Coll. Tom. II. p. 144. ubi quædam hac de re è Bedæ. Vide etiam ejusd. Coll. Tom. III. p. 158.

*A View of the Mitred Abbeys.*

*Qui legis has apices, Adriani pignora, dices  
Hoc sita sarcophago sua nostro gloria pago.  
Hic decus Abbatum, patria lux, vir probitatum  
Subvenit à cælo si corde rogetur anhelò.*

8. ALBINUS <sup>a</sup> Scholar and Successor of Adrian A°. 708. died in the 24<sup>th</sup>. Year of his Abbatship A°. 732, and was buried by his Master with this Epitaph :

*Laus patris Albini non est obnoxia fini,  
Gloria debetur sibi quam sua vita meretur.  
Multa quippe bonos faciens virtute patronos  
Abbas efficitur bonus hic & honore<sup>b</sup> petitur.*

9. NOTHBALD <sup>c</sup>, a Monk of this Fraternity, was (shortly after the Decease of Albinus) chosen Abbat A°. 732, in which Office he continued about 16. Years, and died A°. 748, and was buried near his Predecessors with this Epitaph :

*Nothbaldi mores rutilant inter Seniores,  
Cujus erat vita subjectis norma polita.*

10. ALDHUMUS, or ALDHUNUS <sup>d</sup>, succeeded A°. 748, in whose time the Burial of the Archbishops was taken from this Church, as is observed before. His Brethren imputed it to his Supineness. Whereupon about twelve Years after his Death, which happened A°. 760, they fastened this Epitaph upon a Pillar near the place of his Burial :

*Fert memor Abbatis Aldhumi nil probitatis,  
Pontificum Pausam cassat tutans male causam,  
Prisca premens jura dum Cuthbertus tumulatur.  
Fulta sepultura sanctis per eum reprobatur.*

11. LAMBERT, or JANIBERT <sup>e</sup>, succeeded A°. 760. He was chosen Archbishop of Canterbury A°. 762, or, as others say, A°. 764 <sup>f</sup>. He procured six Plough Lands of Ground to this Abbey of King Edbert in Little Mongham.

12. ETHELNODUS <sup>g</sup> succeeded A°. 762, or, as others, 764, and died A°. 787. His Successor was

13. GUTTARDUS <sup>h</sup>, who died A°. 803. and was succeeded the same Year by

14. CUNREDUS <sup>i</sup>, who died A°. 822, and was succeeded by

15. WERNODUS <sup>k</sup>. He <sup>l</sup> and his Predecessor Cunredus, the first being near of Kin to Offa and Cuthred, the latter to Kenulph, (all three Kings of Kent) procured of them 40.

<sup>a</sup> Thorne col. 1771, & 2234. Weever p. 252. <sup>b</sup> F. petitur. <sup>c</sup> Thorne col. 1772, & 2236. Weever p. 252. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> Thorne col. 1775, & 2236. Weever p. 252. <sup>f</sup> See more of him in pag. 109. of this Account. <sup>g</sup> Thorne col. 1775, & 2236. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. col. 1775, & 2238. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. <sup>l</sup> Weever pag. 252.

Plough Lands of Ground for this Monastery. He died A°. 844. and was succeeded the same Year by

16. DIERNODUS<sup>a</sup>. He died A°. 863, or, as others say, 864, and was succeeded by

17. WYNHERUS<sup>b</sup>, who died Anno 866, and was succeeded by

18. BEWMUNDUS<sup>c</sup>. He died A°. 874, and was succeeded by

19. KYNEBERTUS<sup>d</sup>. He died A°. 879, and was succeeded by

20. ETANS, or ETAUS<sup>e</sup>, who died A° 883. and was succeeded by

21. DEGMUNDUS<sup>f</sup>. He died A°. 886, and was succeeded by

22. ALFRID<sup>g</sup>. He died A°. 894, and was succeeded by

23. CEOLBERT<sup>h</sup>. He died A°. 902, and was succeeded by

24. BECTANE<sup>i</sup>. He died A°. 907, and was succeeded by

25. ATHELWOLD<sup>k</sup>. He died A°. 910, and was succeeded by

26. TILBERT<sup>l</sup>. He died A°. 917, and was succeeded by

27. EADRED<sup>m</sup>. He died A°. 920, and was succeeded by

28. ALCHERIND, ALCHERUND, or ALCHMUND<sup>n</sup>. He died A°. 928, and was succeeded by

29. GUTTULFE<sup>o</sup>. He died A°. 935, and was succeeded by

30. EADRED<sup>p</sup>. He died A°. 937, and was succeeded by

31. LULLING<sup>q</sup>. He died A°. 939, and was succeeded by

32. BEORNELM<sup>r</sup>. He died A°. 942, and was succeeded by

33. SIGERIC<sup>s</sup>. He died A°. 956, and was succeeded by

34. ALFRIC<sup>t</sup>, who in Thorne's Chronicle<sup>u</sup> is confounded with his Predecessor Sigeric. He obtain'd of King Edmund<sup>v</sup> two Plough Lands for this Monastery, and dying A°. 971, was succeeded by

35. ELFNOTH<sup>w</sup>. He died A°. 980, and was succeeded by

36. SIRICIUS, or SIRICUS<sup>x</sup>, a Monk of Glastonbury. A°. 986. he was made Bishop of Wiltshire, and A°. 989. he was translated to the See of Canterbury. He died A°. 993. and was buried here, and was succeeded in his Abbatship by

37. WULFRIKE ELMER<sup>y</sup>, who was from hence advanced to the Bishoprick of Shirburne, and after some Years falling blind he returned hither. He was constituted Abbat A°. 989. and dying A°. 1006. was succeeded the same Year by

38. ELMER<sup>z</sup>. A°. 1022 he was elected Bishop of Shirburne, and was succeeded by

<sup>a</sup> Thorne col. 1776, & 2240. <sup>b</sup> Thorne col. 1777, & 2240. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> Thorne col. 1777, & 2242. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. <sup>m</sup> Ibid. <sup>n</sup> Ibid. <sup>o</sup> Ibid. <sup>p</sup> Ibid. <sup>q</sup> Ibid. <sup>r</sup> Thorne col. 1777, & 2243. <sup>s</sup> Ita in Chronologia ad finem Thornii, col. 2243. <sup>t</sup> Ibid. col. 2243. <sup>u</sup> Col. 1778. <sup>v</sup> Weever, p. 252. <sup>w</sup> Thorne col. 1779, & 2243. <sup>x</sup> Thorne ibid. Godwin. de Præf. p. 75, & 387. Weever p. 253. <sup>y</sup> Thorne col. 1780, & 2246. Weever ibid. <sup>z</sup> Thorne col. 1781, & 2246.



39. ELSTAN<sup>a</sup>, who died A°. 1047, and was succeeded by  
40. WLFRIKE the Second<sup>b</sup>, who dying Anno 1059, was  
succeeded by

41. EGELSINE<sup>c</sup>, who fled out of the Kingdom A°. 1070.  
for fear of the Conqueror, and was succeeded by

42. SCOTLAND<sup>d</sup> a Norman. He recovered much Land  
unjustly taken away from his Monastery. He pulled down the  
Oratory of the Virgin Mary, erecting a new Church more  
noble and stately than the former. He removed the Bones  
of Adrian and other Abbats, with the Bodies of four Kentish  
Kings but obscurely buried, and entombed them in the Choir  
of the Church under Princely Monuments. He died on the  
third of the Nones of Sept. A°. 1087. and was buried in a  
Vault under the Choir in St. Marie's Chapell with this In-  
scription :

*Abbas Scotlandus prudentibus est memorandus,  
. . . . . libertatis . . . . . dare gratis  
Ætlu magnificus, generosa stirpe creatus,  
Viribus enituit sanctis, sancte quoque vixit.*

43. WIDO<sup>e</sup> succeeded A°. 1087. He finished the Church  
his Predecessor had begun, and repaired the Shrine of St. Au-  
gustine. He died on the 8<sup>th</sup>. of the Ides of August A°. f 1091,  
and was buried in a Vault under St. Richard's Altar, with  
this Epitaph engraved on his Tomb-Stone :

*Hunc statuit poni tumulum mors atra Widoni,  
Cui stans sede Throni superi det gaudia doni.*

44. HUGH FLORIE<sup>g</sup> succeeded. He was kin to William  
Rufus. He built the Chapter-House, Dormitory, and part of  
the Abbey. He died the 7<sup>th</sup>. Cal: Apr: A°. 1124. and was  
buried on the North Side of the Chapter-House built by  
himself from the Foundation, for whom this Epitaph was  
made :

*Abbas, Eheu ! floris specimen, virtutis, honoris,  
Hic jacet in tumulo, Præful peramabilis Hugo.  
Floruit ut terris Pater hic, pace & quoque guerris ;  
Floret nunc cælo Christi pugil iste sereno.*

45. HUGH DE TROTTISCLEVE<sup>h</sup>, a Monk of Rochester, suc-  
ceeded A°. 1125, and dying A°. 1151, was succeeded by

<sup>a</sup> Thorne col. 1783, & 2246. Weever p. 253. <sup>b</sup> Thorne col. 1784, &  
2247. Weever ib. <sup>c</sup> Thorne col. 1785, & 2247. Weever ib. <sup>d</sup> Thorne col.  
1787, & 2250. Weever ibid. <sup>e</sup> Thorne col. 1793, & 2250. Weever p. 253.  
<sup>f</sup> Ita quidem in Thornii Chronica, non 1099. ut in Chronologia Augusti  
ad calcem, <sup>g</sup> Thorne col. 794, & 2250. Weever p. 254. <sup>h</sup> Thorne col.  
1798, & 2251. Weever ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ita in ipsa Thornii Chronica ; sed in Chro-  
nologia Augustinensi, 1126. Utcunque sit, mensium aliquot vacatio fuerat.

46. SILVSTBR <sup>a</sup>. He died A°. 1161, and was succeeded by  
47. CLAREMBALD <sup>b</sup>, who was deposed by the Monks A°. 1176. (he having been obtruded on them by the King) and was succeeded by

48. ROGER <sup>c</sup> a Monk of Christ-Church, who being a Favourite of the King's, had all the Lands restored to him which Clarembald had wickedly wrested from this Monastery. He died A°. 1212. on the 13. Cal: Nov: and was buried here with this Inscription :

*Antistes jacet hic Rogerus in ordine primus,  
Pastor devotus quondam, nunc nil nisi fimus.  
Mortuus in cista requiescit nunc semel ista ;  
Qui vivus mundo parum requievit eundo.*

49. ALEXANDER <sup>d</sup> succeeded A°. 1212, and died 4. Non: Octob: A°. 1220. He was succeeded the same Year by

50. HUGH <sup>e</sup>, Chamberlain of this House. He died 3. Nov: A°. 1224. and was buried by the Altar of the Holy Cross under a flat Stone with this Inscription :

*Profuit in populo Domini venerabilis Hugo,  
Et tribuit sanctæ subjctis dogmata vitæ.*

51. ROBERT DE BELLO, OR DE BATTAIL <sup>f</sup>, succeeded 8. Cal: Dec: A°. 1224. In his time were the High Altar, and the Altars of St. Augustine and St. Adrian dedicated. He died 17. Cal: Febr: Anno 1252. and was buried here with this Epitaph :

*Abbas Robertus virtutis odere refertus,  
Albis exutus jacet hic à carne solutus.*

52. ROGER OF CHICHESTER <sup>g</sup> succeeded 3. Non: Feb: A°. 1253. He built the new Refectory, and founded the Chapell of Kinsdowne in this County, and sumptuously enshrined the Reliques of St. Mildred. He died on St. Lucy's Day 1272, and was buried before St. Katherine's Altar under a Marble Stone, with his Portraicture engraven thereon, and this Epitaph :

*Prudens & verus jacet hac in scrobe Rogerus,  
Constans & lenis, populi pastorque fidelis.*

53. NICHOLAS THORNE <sup>h</sup> succeeded A°. 1273. He resigned A° 1283. and was succeeded the same Year by

54. THOMAS FYNDON <sup>i</sup>. He began the new Kitchen A°.

<sup>a</sup> Thorne col. 1811, & 2254. Weever p. 255. <sup>b</sup> Thorne col. 1815, & 2255. Weever ibid. <sup>c</sup> Thorne col. 1819, & 2255. Weever ibid. <sup>d</sup> Thorne col. 1864, & 2260. Weever p. 256. <sup>e</sup> Thorne col. 1873, & 2260. Weever ibid. <sup>f</sup> Thorne col. 1879, & 2262. Weever ibid. <sup>g</sup> Thorne col. 1899, & 2268. Weever p. 257. <sup>h</sup> Thorne col. 1910, & 2272. <sup>i</sup> Thorne col. 1938, & 2274.

1287, which cost 414*l.* He leaded the Dormitory, and made the Stalls in the Choir A°. 1293. He made a great Feast, at which were present all the Prelates and 66. Knights, besides a great many other Persons of Note, the whole Company amounting to 4500. Men. He enshrined the Bones of S. Augustine, and dying 14. Kal: Mar: 1309. was buried under a Marble Stone inlaid with Brass after the manner of a Bishop, with this Epitaph <sup>a</sup>:

*En jacet hic Thomas, morum dulcedine tinctus,  
Abbas egregius, æquitatis tramite cinctus.  
Firma columna Domus, in judicio bene reclus,  
Nec fuit hic Præsul donorum turbine flexus.  
In pietate pater, inopum damnis miseratus,  
Nec fraudes patiens curarum Presbyteratus  
Jussu Pontificis summi . . . . capit iste.  
Cætibus Angelicis nos Thomæ jungito Christe.*

55. RALF BOURNE <sup>b</sup> succeeded him. He made a most sumptuous and magnificent Feast at his Installation, a full account of which is not only extant in Thorne, but is published at the beginning of this Volume by the Editor of Leland. In his Time many Altars were dedicated here, the Particulars of which I forbear mentioning. He died A°. 1334. 3. Non: Feb: and was entombed in the North Wall near the Altar of the Annunciation, with this Epitaph <sup>c</sup>:

*Pervigil in Populo, morum probitate decorus,  
Abbas hoc tumulo de Borne jacet ecce Radulphus,  
Mille trecentis triginta quater quoque plenis  
In Februi mense cælo petebat inesse.*

56. THOMAS POUCCYN, or PONCY <sup>d</sup>, D. D. succeeded first Mar: A°. 1334. He died A°. 1343. and was buried near his Predecessor with this Inscription:

*Est Abbas Thomas tumulo præsentè reclusus,  
Qui vitæ tempus sanctos expendit in usus.  
Illustris senior, cui mundi gloria vilis,  
L. V. à primo pastor fuit hujus Ovilis.*

57. WILLIAM DRULEGH <sup>e</sup> succeeded A°. 1343. He died 11. Sept: 1346. and was buried in the Chapter-House with this Epitaph <sup>f</sup> upon his Monument:

*En parvus Abbas hic parva clauditur arca,  
In gestis magnus, major nec erat Patriarcha,  
Willelmus Druleg illustri dignus honore,  
Conventum claustris qui multo rexit amore.*

<sup>a</sup> Weever's Fun. Mon. p. 257. <sup>b</sup> Thorne col. 2009, & 2278. <sup>c</sup> Weever's Fun. Mon. p. 257. <sup>d</sup> Thorne col. 2067, & 2252. Weever p. 258. <sup>e</sup> Thorne col. 2081, & 2282. <sup>f</sup> Weever p. 258.

*Pro dilectoris anima tui dulciter ora*

*Sancti Augustini conventus, qualibet hora.*

58. JOHN DEVENISSHE<sup>a</sup>, Monk of Winchester, succeeded A°. 1346. by the Pope's election, tho' the Convent chose William Kennington. He died at Avignon on the Vigil of St. John Baptist A°. 1348, and was there buried, being succeeded by

59. THOMAS COLWELLE<sup>b</sup>. He died 4. Cal: Jun: A°. 1375, and was buried in St. Ann's Chapell. He was succeeded by

60. MICHAEL PECKHAM. or PECHAM<sup>c</sup>, who died Feb: 11. Anno 1386, after which there was a vacancy 'till the Year 1389. when

61. WILLIAM WELDE<sup>d</sup> was elected on the last Day of February. In his time died Thomas Jekman Sacrist of this Monastery, who had expended no less than 3251. Marks in repairing the Church, Chapell, and Chapter-House of this Monastery. This Abbat died on the Vigil of St. Mildred A°. 1405. and was succeeded by

62. THO. HUNDEN<sup>e</sup>, who continued Abbat 'till the Year 1419, according to the account in the Chronology at the End of Thorne, at which time it ends.

63. MARCELLUS DANDELYON, or DANDLYON<sup>f</sup>, occurs Abbat Anno 1426. He was succeeded by

64. JOHN HAWKHERST, or HAWLHERST<sup>g</sup>, whose Successor was

65. GEORGE PENSHERST<sup>h</sup>, who was succeeded by

66. JAMES SEVENOKE<sup>i</sup> being elected A°. 1457. He was succeeded by

67. WILLIAM SELLING<sup>k</sup>, who was succeeded by

68. JOHN DUNSTER<sup>l</sup>, who was succeeded by

69. JOHN DYGON<sup>m</sup>. He was elected Abbat 17. Feb: 12. H. 7. and dying Anno 1509. was succeeded by

70. THOMAS HAMPTON<sup>n</sup> 21. July 1509.

71. JOHN HAWKINS occurs Abbat A°. 1511. in Ant. à Wood's MSS<sup>o</sup>.

72. JOHN STURVEY, alias ESSEX<sup>p</sup>, occurs Abbat A°. 1523. He was the last Abbat, and surrendring his Abbey 4. Dec: 29. Hen: 8. had a Pension allowed him of 200. Marks per ann. He was admitted<sup>q</sup> Batchelor of Divinity at Oxford A°. 1515. 7. H. 8.

<sup>a</sup> Thorne col. 1082, & 1283. Weever p. 259. <sup>b</sup> Thorne col. 2117, & 2283. <sup>c</sup> Thorne col. 2151. & 2286. Weever p. 259. <sup>d</sup> Thorne col. 2184 & 2286. Weever ibid. <sup>e</sup> Thorne col. 2290. Weever p. 259. <sup>f</sup> Weever p. 259. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Pat. 36. H. 6. Weever ibid. <sup>k</sup> Weever ibid. <sup>l</sup> Weever ibid. Batt. Antiq. Cant. <sup>m</sup> Weever p. 259. <sup>n</sup> Ibid. <sup>o</sup> Ita è literis ad me scriptis Tannerianis. <sup>p</sup> Weever p. 259. & cl. Tanneri ad me litt. <sup>q</sup> Ath. Oxon. Vol. I. col. 657.

London.

## III. WESTMINSTER St. Peter's.



Benedictine <sup>a</sup> Abbey, founded by Sebert King of the East-Saxons about A. D. 610. and dedicated by Mellitus the Bishop to St. Peter. It was reedified by King Edward A. D. 1066. and endowed at the Dissolution with 347 *l.* 2. *d.* per an. Dugd. 3977. *l.* 6. *s.* 4. *d.* Speed. King Hen. 8. made it a Bishop's See; but it continued so only nine Years, and then became a Collegiate Church for a Dean and Secular Canons, who have continued ever since, except for three Years in Queen Mary's Reign, during which time here was an Abbat and Benedictine Monks reestablished.

Whereas the two preceding Abbeyes of Glastonbury and Canterbury are intirely ruined (which makes it the more difficult to give a Description of them) this of Westminster hath met with a much better Fate, having, by Divine Providence, escaped the same Sacrilegious Hands that destroyed the others, and being repriev'd from the all-destroying Axes and Hammers of Edward VI, as likewise the Hands of the Duke of Somerses, who was then Protector, and laid in rubbish the magnificent Abbeyes of Glastonbury and Reading (given to him at the Dissolution) and had a Design <sup>b</sup> to have done the like by this, had not 17. Mannors of it's Revenues, three Bishops Palaces, two Churches, the Cloysters of St. Paul's &c. pleaded it's Cause, and purchased it's Ransome. So that being still standing, we ought to look upon it as the most intire Piece of building of this kind now to be seen in England, and it will serve as a Representation of what sumptuous Structures the other Abbeyes were, and how much it would have been to the Honour and Grandeur of this Nation to have employ'd them, like this, to Religious Uses.

This Church having therefore providentially escaped, and so wise and effectual Care having been taken for it's future Preservation, it would be proper for me in the next Place to be very particular in giving a nice and distinct Relation of every thing belonging to it that may be looked upon as material and fit to be taken notice of in a Discourse of this nature; but large Accounts of it having been already pu-

<sup>a</sup> Tanner's Notitia Monastica, pag. 135. <sup>b</sup> See Heylin's History of the Reformation.

blished

blished in Stowe, Weever, Keep, Newcourt, and the New Survey of London, I shall refer the Reader to those Accounts, and after premising a few Things shall confine myself to the giving a List of it's Abbats, many of which are either omitted by those that have written before me, or, at best, are but very uncorrectly mentioned by them.

The Privileges belonging to this Abbey being in some respects superior to those of others, it may not be amiss to mention some of them, *viz.* That <sup>a</sup> the Abbat and Convent should be free from all Secular Service, and have the Power of electing a new Abbat on the Decease or Surrender of the former; that no Layman or Clergyman shall claim any Jurisdiction over them, but that they be under the immediate Protection of the King, and free from Military Service; and that they and all belonging to them be exempt from all Taxes, Customs, Suits or Services whatsoever, whether Ecclesiastical or Temporal. They were <sup>b</sup> intrusted with the Regalia for the Coronation of our Kings and Queens, and had a Place of necessary Service on those Days to exercise Episcopal Jurisdiction in their Liberties.

The Church is <sup>c</sup> built in Form of a Cross, whose Vault and Side-Isles are supported by 48. Pillars of Grey Marble, each distant from the other 8. Feet, and from thence there is another Row of lesser Pillars double the Number of the first, and of the same Marble. The Arches are turned in Imitation of the Gothic way of building, dividing themselves into several Squares, which compose a stately Roof. Without the Walls it appears in Form of a Cross. There is at the West End of the Cross a Buttress Eastward, and another Westward from the great Window. On each of these Buttresses is placed a Pyramidical Figure, and all these between two Towers, each supported with a Buttress. Eastward from the Portico are two blank Porches (admitting of no Entrance into the Church) above which are four Windows, above them a Gallery, and higher a very spacious circular Window. Westward from the Cross are nine other Buttresses on the North, and nine on the South Side. Between each are two Windows one above another. Besides those before mentioned, there are several adjacent Buildings, wherein many have been interr'd. And First, on the South Side towards the West End of the Church is the great Cloyster, forming a Quadrangle by four Ambulatories, whose arched Roofs are supported and adorned with 72. Marble

<sup>a</sup> Monast. Angl. Vol. I. p. 60. <sup>b</sup> Mon. West. <sup>c</sup> Survey of London Part II. p. 496, 497.

Pillars and Pilasters, besides small ones adorning the blank Apertures of the Walls. There are also certain Chapells situate between the Cloysters, and so Eastward round the Altar, and Westward to the North End of the Cross Isle, the Names whereof follow;

St. Blase;	St. Paul;
St. Benedict;	St. Erasmus;
St. Edmund;	St. John Baptist;
St. Nicholas;	St. John Evangelist;
St. Edward the Confessor;	St. Michael;
Henry the VII <sup>th</sup> 's. Chapell;	St. Andrew.

As to the Ornaments of this magnificent pile, it was on the Outside adorned with the Statues of all those Princes who contributed to the Building. They were placed in Niches cut in the said 18. Buttresses between the Cross Isle and West End of the Church. The North End of the Cross Isle was adorned with the Figures of the twelve Apostles, and some others to be seen higher as big as the Life, with many other Ornaments, which Time hath defaced. As to the Inside, it is adorned with fine Pillars and sumptuous Arches, stately Monuments and ancient Tombs of Princes, as well as of many of the most considerable of the Nobility and Gentry, and with elegant and pertinent Epitaphs in Memory of the greatest Wits and most accurate Proficients in all Kinds of Learning. To these ornaments let us add the Neatness of the Choir, which is paved with black and white Marble, having on the North 28. Stalls, and on the South as many, and at the West End 8. whence you ascend to the Altar-Piece, where the Foot-Pace for the Communion-Table is fine, paved in various Figures with Jasper, Porphyry, Lydian, Touch, Alabaster, and Serpentine Stones. We must not likewise omit the unparallel'd Edifice situate at the East End, call'd the Virgin Mary's or Henry the VII<sup>th</sup>'s. Chapell, whose Roof is flattish. The Walls are outwardly adorned with 14. Towers, which are curiously carved in Imitation of Gothic Arches, which are ornamentally enriched with Portcullises, Fleur de Lis's &c. The Inside (accounted a Pattern of Ingenuity, and the Admiration of all Travellers, Leland and other learned Antiquaries calling this Chapell *miraculum orbis*) is ascended to by three very spacious Portals of solid Brass, curiously adorned with various Figures &c. The Body on the North and South Sides is filled with Stalls of fine carved Wood. The Floor is paved with large Marble square Slabbs, and the Building is in the nature of a Cathedral with a Nave and two Side Isles. The Roof is supported with 12. Pillars and Arches of the Gothic Order, abounding with

with various carved Figures, Fruit &c. At the West End is a spacious Window, with much of it's Glafs finely stain'd; besides which there are 13. others above, and as many below in the North and South Isles, painted with Fleur de Lis's, Roses, and Portcullises crown'd, and another at the West End of each Isle. Under each of the said 13. upper Windows are Figures representing Saints, Martyrs, &c. placed in Niches, and under them Angels supporting Imperial Crowns. The Roof is all of Stone. As to the Dimensions of this Chapell it is in Length within 99. Feet, Breadth 66. Feet, Altitude 54. Feet. The Length of the whole Church within the Wall is 489. Feet, Breadth in the Cross Isle from North to South 189. Feet; Length of the Choir 152. Feet, Breadth at the West End 36. Feet; Height from the Area to the Roof within Side 101 Feet. The East and West Sides of the Cloyster each 135. Feet, North and South Sides in Length 141. Feet.

This Church is likewise of special Note and Regard by reason of the Consecration, Inauguration and Unction of our Kings of England, and is also greatly honoured by the glorious Monuments of Kings, and Queens, and other eminent Persons; an Account of which having been several times published at large, I shall avoyd repeating what hath been said on that occasion, and will proceed to treat of the Abbats.

*Abbats.*

1. SILWARDUS <sup>a</sup> the first Abbat.
2. ORDBRUTIUS.
3. ALFWINUS.
4. ALFGARUS <sup>b</sup>.
5. ALDYMERUS.
6. ALFNODUS <sup>c</sup>.
7. ALFRICUS <sup>d</sup>.
8. St. WILSINUS, or WULFINUS <sup>e</sup>, afterwards Bishop of Shirburne <sup>f</sup>. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 958 8.
9. ALFWINUS <sup>h</sup>.
10. WOLDNOTHUS <sup>i</sup>, or WOLFNOB <sup>k</sup>.
11. EDWINUS Abbat in the time of Edward the Confessor and William the Conqueror.
12. GEFTRY <sup>l</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Monumenta Westm. p. 20. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. Vide item Repertorium Eccles. per Newcourt, Vol. I. p. 713. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> Vide Histor. Angl. à cl. Fulmanno editas Oxoniæ, p. 45. uti etiam Repert. Eccl. ut supra. <sup>f</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. II. p. 250. & Godwin de Præfulib. pag. 386. <sup>g</sup> Godwin. loc. cit. <sup>h</sup> Newcourt ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. III. p. 124. <sup>l</sup> Newcourt ibid.



13. VITALIS, or VITHELUS<sup>a</sup>, made Abbat A°. 1076. He died A°. 1082. and lyeth buried in the South Side of the great Cloyster under a plain Marble, on which was a Brass Plate with this Epitaph<sup>b</sup>:

*Qui nomen traxit è vita, morte vocante  
Abbas Vitalis transit, hìcque jacet.*

He was succeeded by

14. GISLEBERTUS<sup>c</sup>, surnamed CRISPIN, alias VION, the Prior of this Place. He died A°. 1114, and was buried here with this Inscription,

*Hic Pater insignis, genus altum, virgo, senexque,  
Gisleberte, jaces, lux, via, duxque tuis.  
Mitis eras, justus, prudens, fortis, moderatus,  
Doctus quadrivio, nec minus in trivio.  
Sic tamen ornatus nece sexta luce Decembris  
Spiramen cœlo reddis, & ossa solo.*

15. HERBERTUS (Almoner here) elected<sup>d</sup> Abbat A°. 1121. He founded Kilburn Abbey<sup>e</sup> in the County of Middlesex, making it a Cell to Westminster, and died Anno 1139. He was succeeded by

16. GERVASIUS DE BLOIS<sup>f</sup>, a Bastard Son of King Stephen and a Monk here. He died A°. 1160. and was buried in the great Cloyster on the South-Side under a large black Marble Stone, having formerly this Distich on it:

*De Regum genere Pater hic Gervasius ecce  
Monstrat defunctus, mors rapit omne genus.*

Sim. Dunelm. tells us, that this Gervasius having spent the Revenues of this Place was removed from it by King Henry II. whereby way was made for his next Successor

17. LAURENCE<sup>g</sup>, who obtained from Pope Alexander the III. to him and his Successors<sup>h</sup>, the Privilege to use the Mitre, Ring, and Gloves. He died A°. 1167. and was buried near his Predecessors, with these Verses on his Tomb:

*Clauditur hoc tumulo vir quondam clarus in orbe,  
Quo præclarus erat hìc locus, est & erit.  
Pro meritis vitæ dedit illi laurea nomen:  
Detur ei vitæ laurea pro meritis.*

18. WALTER<sup>i</sup> Prior of Winchester, translated hither A°. 1175. He died A°. 1191. and was succeeded by

<sup>a</sup> Chronicon Saxonicum p. 183. <sup>b</sup> Newcourt, ut antea. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. p. 713. & Weever p. 487. <sup>d</sup> Angl. Sacr. Tom. I. p. 298. <sup>e</sup> Tanner's Notit. Mon. p. 141. <sup>f</sup> Lelandi Coll. Tom. III. p. 116. Weever's Fun. Monum. p. 486. <sup>g</sup> Lelandi Coll. Tom. III. p. 41. Weever's Fun. Mon. p. 487. <sup>h</sup> Cleop. A. 7. <sup>i</sup> Lelandi Coll. Tom. III. p. 48. Cleop. A. 7.

19. WILLIAM POSTARD<sup>a</sup>, Prior of this Place. He died A°. 1201. and was succeeded by

20. RALF PAPILLON<sup>b</sup>, whom I take to be the same with Radulfus de Arundel, who is said in the Annals of Winchester<sup>c</sup> to have been Prior of Hurley, and to have been elected Abbat of Westminster A°. 1200. in which Year his Predecessor Postard died according to the same Annals. He was deposed A°. 1214. and thereupon

21. WILLIAM DE HUMETO<sup>d</sup> was elected. He died 14. Cal. of May A°. 1223. and was succeeded by

22. RICHARD DE BARKING<sup>e</sup> Prior of this Place. After he had been Abbat above 23. Years, he died on the 23. Nov. A°. 1246. and was buried in our Lady's Chapell, and had a Tomb of Marble set up for him before the Altar there, which was taken down in the time of Will. de Colchester Abbat here, by Fryer Combe a Sacrist of this Abbey, who laid a fair Marble Stone over him, with this Epitaph inscribed in Brass:

*Richardus Barking Prior est, post inclytus Abbas,  
Henrici Regis prudens fuit ille minister.  
Hujus erat prima laus, Insula rebus opima;  
Altera laus aequae Thorpe census, Ocham decimæque;  
Tertia Mortone Castrum simili ratione,  
Et Regis quarta de multis commoda charta.  
Clementis festo mundo migravit ab isto.  
M. Domini, C. bis, XL. sextoque sub anno.  
Cui detur venia parte pia virgo Maria.*

23. RICHARD DE CROKESLEY<sup>f</sup> Archdeacon of Westminster was elected Abbat 25. Mar. A°. 1247. He died on, or before, 21. July A°. 1258. Whereupon

24. PHILIP DE LEWSHAM<sup>g</sup> was elected, who died before the first of Dec. following, and was succeeded by

25. RICHARD DE WARE<sup>h</sup>, 15. Dec. 1258. He was consecrated at Rome, and brought thence Workmen, and rich Porphyry Stones, with which he caused the Floor to be laid A°. 1260, still remaining in the Area within the Rails that encompass the High Altar of the Choir, and also caus'd the under Part of Edward the Confessor's Shrine to be inlayd with Stone by the same Workmen, both at his own Charge. He was Lord Treasurer of England, and dying 2. Dec. A°. 1283. was buried on the North-Side of the said Area (next to the Tomb of Amery de Valence Earl of Pembroke) with this Epitaph on his Tomb:

<sup>a</sup> Newcourt, Vol. I. p. 714. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. <sup>c</sup> Apud Angl. Sacr. Tom. I. pag. 304. <sup>d</sup> Newcourt ibid. <sup>e</sup> Weever's Fun. Mon. p. 486. <sup>f</sup> Cleop. A. 7. Newcourt p. 715. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. & Weever p. 485, 486.

*Abbas Richardus de Wara qui requiescit  
Hic portat lapides, quos hic portavit ab urbe.*

26. WALTER DE WENLOCK <sup>a</sup> succeeded 8. Dec. A°. 1283. He was made Lord Treasurer, and after he had governed this Monastery 24. Years he died on the 25<sup>th</sup>. of Dec. A°. 1307. and was buried here with this Inscription on a Brass Plate on his Tomb :

*Abbas Walterus jacet hic sub marmore tectus ;  
Non fuit austerus, sed mitis, fame rectus.*

27. RICHARD DE KEDYNGTON <sup>b</sup> succeeded, and had the King's Letter to the Pope for Confirmation 23. Feb. 1307. He died A°. 1315, and was succeed by

28. WILLIAM <sup>c</sup> DE CURLINGTON, or DE CARTLINGTON, who was elected 21<sup>st</sup>. April A°. 1315. and died 13. Sept. A°. 1333. He was succeeded by

29. THO. DE HENLEY <sup>d</sup> A°. 1333. who died before 4. Nov. A°. 1344. and was succeeded the same Year by

30. SIMON EE BURCHESTON <sup>e</sup>. The King permitted him to study in the Schools three Years 6. Aug. A°. 1345. This Abbey became voyd before 16. Sept. 1349. but whether by the Death of this Abbat, or otherwise, I have not yet learned.

31. SIMON DE LANGHAM <sup>f</sup>, Monk of Westminster, was made the next Abbat. He had his Temporalities restored him on the said 16. Sept. 1349. He was afterwards elected Bishop of London, but before Consecration thereunto <sup>g</sup> he obtained Ely A°. 1361. He was translated thence to Canterbury 4. Nov. 1366. Afterwards he resigned his Archbishoprick, and went to Avignon, where he was made Bishop Cardinal of Præneste by Pope Gregory 11. and died 22. July 1376. He was first of all buried there in the Church of the Carthusians, which he had founded ; but after three Years his Bones were taken up, and buried here (according to his own appointment in his Life Time) under an Alabaster Tomb with this inscription <sup>h</sup> round the Verge :

*Simon de Langham sub petris his tumulatus,  
Istius Ecclesie Monachus fuerat, Prior, Abbas.  
Sede vacante fuit electus Londoniensis  
Præsul, & antistes Ely, sed postea Primas  
Totius regni magnus Regisque minister :  
Nam Thesaurarius & Cancellarius ejus,*

<sup>a</sup> Weever's F. Mon. p. 486. See also Newcourt. <sup>b</sup> Newcourt ibid. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. p. 716. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Lelandi Coll. Tom. II. p. 308. & Tom. III. p. 118. Newcourt Vol. I. p. 716. <sup>g</sup> Godwin. de Præsulib. pag. 164, & 3-4. <sup>h</sup> Godwin. p. 166. & Mon. West. p. 227.

*Ac Cardinalis in Roma Presbyter iste  
Postque Prænestinus est factus Episcopus, atque  
Nuncius ex parte Papæ transmittitur isthuc.  
Orbe dolente pater, quem nunc revocare nequimus,  
Magdalena festo, milleno septuageno  
Et ter centeno sexto Christi ruit anno.  
Hunc Deus absolvat de cunctis quæ male gessit,  
Et meritis matris sibi cœlica gaudia donet.*

He was <sup>a</sup> very bountiful to this Church, discharging a Debt of 2200. Marks, owing to his Convent by some Merchants, and paid other Sums which particular Monks did owe. He gave 400*l.* towards the finishing of the Body of the Church, Books to the value of 830*l.* and Copes, Vestments, and other Ornaments for the Church worth 437*l.* At his Death he bequeathed to them all his Plate, priz'd at 2700*l.* and all his Debts any where due, which amounted to 3954*l.* thirteen Shillings and four Pence. He also sent to this Monastery 1000. Marks to buy 40. Marks a year Land to increase the Portions of four Monks that should say Mass daily for the Souls of himself and his Parents. The Money he bestowed only upon this Monastery one way or other is reckoned to be no less than 10800*l.*

32. NICHOLAS DE LITLINGTON <sup>b</sup> succeeded Anno 1361. After he had governed this Monastery 25. Years he died, and was buried in St. Blase's Chapell A°. 1386. in the Month of November with this Epitaph :

*Hacce Domus Ductor Nicholaus erat quoque Structor,  
Et sibi tunc sedem cælo construxit & adem.  
M. semel, C. ter erat annus, sex octuagenus  
Cum perit iste Abbas divino flamine plenus.  
Quinta dies, fit ei requies, in fine Novembris.  
Detur ei, pietate Dei, merces requiei. Amen.*

He built from the Foundation the Hall and great Chamber called the Jerusalem Chamber, with the West and South-Side of the great Cloyster. He also erected the Granary, which is now the Dormitory for the King's Scholars, with the Tower adjoining, and a Water-Mill for the use of the Abbey.

33. WILL. DE COLCHESTER <sup>c</sup> was elected Abbat 12. Dec. 1386. He died A°. 1421. and is said to be interr'd under an ancient Monument without Inscription. He was succeeded by

34. RICHARD HAROUNDEN <sup>d</sup>, who died A°. 1440.

<sup>a</sup> Weever pag. 480. <sup>b</sup> Weever p. 487. <sup>c</sup> Pat. 10. Ric. II. part. 1. <sup>d</sup> Newcourt p. 717.

35. RICHARD SUDBURY<sup>a</sup> occurs next. He was succeeded by

36. EDMUND KIRTON<sup>b</sup> who died 3. Octob. 1466. after he had governed this Abbey 22. Years. He was buried in St. Andrew's Chapell under a plain Grey Marble Stone, with this Epitaph :

*Pastor pacificus, subjeelis vir moderatus,  
Hac sub marmorea petra requiescit humatus,  
Edmundus Kirton, hinc quondam qui fuit abbas  
Bis denis annis cum binis commemorandus ;  
Sacra Scripturae doctor probus, immo probatus,  
Illustri stirpe de Cobildic generatus.  
Coram Martino papa proposuit iste,  
Ob quod multiplices laudes habuit & honores.*

*Qui obiit tertio die mensis Octobris Ann. Dcm.*

MCCCCLXVI.

*Eleison Kyry curando morbida mundi.*

By his Command and at his Cost, the Skreen of this Chapell was richly adorned with curious Carvings, and Engravings, and other Imagery Work of Birds, Flowers, Cherubins, Devices, Mottoes and Coats of Arms of many of the Nobility painted thereon.

37. GEORGE NORWICH<sup>c</sup> succeeded him. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1470.

38. THO. MILLING<sup>d</sup> occurs Abbat next. He was preferred by King Edw. 4. A<sup>o</sup>. 1474. to the Bishoprick of Hereford. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1492. and was buried here in St. John's Chapell. He was succeeded by

39. JOHN ESTNEY<sup>e</sup>, who died 24. May A<sup>o</sup>. 1483. He eased this Church of 3070*l*. which was owing to the See of Rome for the Confirmation of their Abbats, and built the great West Window at his own Charge. He made and adorned the Skreen of St. John the Evangelist's Chapell with several Carvings and Coats of Arms painted and gilt with Gold, and lieth buried on the South-Side thereof, and was succeeded by

40. GEORGE FASCET, who occurs Abbat Anno 1498. in which Year he was succeeded by

41. JOHN ISLIP<sup>f</sup> who died 2. Jan. A<sup>o</sup>. 8 1516. the 7<sup>th</sup>. of

*a* Newcourt p. 717. *b* Ibid. & Weever p. 487, 488. *c* Pat. 9. Edw. 4. *d* Ibid. & Godwin. de Præf. p. 543. *e* Newcourt p. 417. *f* Weever p. 488. *g* So I correct Weever, who tells us that he found by a MS. that he died 2. Jan. 1510. the 2*d*. of Hen. 8. Now that this Abbat was living after the Year 1510. appears from Dugdale's Summons, where we find in pag. 491. that *the Abbat of Westminster, Lord . . . . Islip* (who must be our John Islip) was summoned to Parliament in the sixth Year of Hen. 8. which was the Year of our Lord 1514. or 1515.

Henry the VIII<sup>th</sup>. He built that which is now the Dean's House, repaired much of the Church, and other Buildings belonging to this Monastery, renewing all the Buttresses, and placing in the Niches thereof the Statues of all the Kings that had been Benefactors to the same. In his time King Hen. 7. built that magnificent Chapell, called by his Name. He designed a stately Tower and Lanthorn, with a good Chime of Bells to be placed therein, over the midst of the Cross of this Church; but finding the Foundation of the Pillars too weak to support the Structure, the Bells were set up in one of the Western Towers, where they remain to this Day. Moreover, he caused a Chapell to be made next to the Chapell of St. John Baptist, and dedicated it to St. Erasmus, and adorned the Roof with diverse Carvings and Rebus's alluding to his Name.

42. WILLIAM BENSON succeeded him. He surrendered <sup>a</sup> this Abbey with 17. Monks into Hen. VIII<sup>th</sup>'s. Hands, and was made the first Dean of Westminster. He died Anno 3. Edw. 6.

43. JOHN FECKENHAM <sup>b</sup> made Abbat by Queen Mary in Nov. A<sup>o</sup>. 1556. this Abbey being restored by her; but in the succeeding Reign (about three Years after) it's Constitution was dissolved, and the Deanery restored.

#### IV. St. ALBANS.

Hertford-  
shire.



THE Story of St. Alban's Martyrdom in this Place, over which the Abbey Church is built, and his having the Honour to be the first Person in this Island who laid down his Life for Christianity, the Miracles wrought at his Suffering, &c. being so faithfully particulariz'd and transmitted to Posterity by Sir Henry Chauncy in his elaborate account of the Antiquities of Hertford-shire <sup>c</sup>, I shall refer the Reader to him, and only briefly mention, that in Honour of St. Alban this Church, or Monastery, had the Precedence of other Abbeyes given it about the Year 1154. by Pope Adrian the Fourth, an English-man born near this Place, *viz.* That as St. Alban was the Proto-martyr in England, so the Abbat of this Place

<sup>a</sup> Heylin's Hist. of the Reformation Anno 2. Edw. 6. <sup>b</sup> Athenæ Oxon. Vol. I, col. 177. <sup>c</sup> See pag. 420.

should

should be the first Abbat in England in Order and Dignity. After which Pope Honorius A<sup>o</sup>. 1218. confirmed to the Abbat and his Successors Episcopal Rights; and exempted them from the Jurisdiction of the Bishop of Lincoln their Dioceſan. They had likewise allowed them their Seats in Parliament 'till the Dissolution, and accordingly very often subscribed before the other Abbats, notwithstanding some were elder in Creation.

The Privileges of this Monastery being, as before mentioned, very great, the Monks took no less care to adorn magnificently their Buildings, which will be seen more particularly in the Lives of the Abbats, who were the chief Promoters of this Grandeur. The Structure of the Church still remains, being the chief Ornament of the Town, and owes it's Preservation, no doubt, to it's last Abbat Boreman's purchasing it; and pity it is that the Cloysters, Chapter-House, and other Offices were not likewise preserved from the Sacrilegious Hands of those Persons who have intirely demolished them. As to the Monkish Verses and Historical Paintings in the Cloysters, Library, &c. taken from the Bible and Portraitsures of famous Men in the Windows, they may be seen in the Monasticon<sup>a</sup>, which I shall therefore pass by, and only take notice that those Buildings seem to have been of a newer and more elegant structure than the Abbey-Church it self, as were, no doubt, the Abbacy and other Offices, whose Gate is now standing, and is very large, leading to the Town Goal, which, with the Church, are the only Remains of the Abbey.

The Shrine<sup>b</sup> of St. Alban was also very sumptuous, as were the Altar and Brass Font brought out of Scotland and scarce to be equalled in any Church. The first is intirely gone, and there is only this inscribed on a modern black Marble: *Sanctus Albanus Verolamensis Anglorum Proto-martyr 17. Jun. CCXCIII.* The Stone Work of the Altar is yet remaining, and is very stately, and well wrought; but all the Golden and Silver Ornaments are gone. As to the latter, there is one preserved in Wood which represents the Fashion and Make of the Brass one. I shall not here mention the Epitaphs of those Noble Persons that were slain in those two famous Battles between the Houses of York and Lancaster, and here buried; but rather desire the Reader to consult Chauncy and Weever, and instead of enlarging on this account, I will beg leave to observe, that this is one of the Religious Houses restored by Queen Mary, tho' it continued not above a twelve Month after.

<sup>a</sup> Vol. I. p. 182. <sup>b</sup> Chauncy's Antiq. of Hertfordshire.

As to the Antiquity of the Abbey, it was founded by King Offa <sup>a</sup> A. D. 794. and dedicated to St. Alban. It was valued at the Dissolution at 2102*l.* 7*s.* 1*d.* ob. q. Dugd. 2510*l.* 6*s.* 1*d.* ob. q. Speed. The first Abbat, appointed by King Offa, was

*Abbats.*

1. WILLIGOD <sup>b</sup>, who dying Anno 796. was the same Year succeeded by

2. EDRIC <sup>c</sup>, nearly related in Blood to King Offa. Upon his Death he was succeeded by

3. UULSIG, or ULSIN <sup>d</sup>, descended of the Royal Family, who wasting the Church Revenues died in the Reign of King Edward, ('tis said by Poyson) under the Hatred and Curse of the Convent, and was succeeded by

4. UULNOTH <sup>e</sup>, who was created Abbat in the time of King Ethelstan. While he governed this Church, the Danes raged in this Isle in a hostile manner, and came to Saint Alban's Tomb, where finding his Bones, they carried them into their own Country, and there reverently laid them in a precious Coffin in a certain Religious House of Black Monks; that as in England, so they might be worshiped in Denmark. When this Abbat had governed about eleven Years, he died, and was succeeded by

5. EADFRITH <sup>f</sup>, or ECFRID <sup>g</sup>, the Prior, who being elected Abbat governed here in the Reign of Edmund the Just. He was descended from the Saxon Nobility. In his time Ulpho, Prior of St. Albans, built a famous Chapell to the Honour of St. German, a venerable Bishop; and another Chapell was built by his Licence where Ulpho a Dane and Relation of the Abbat's, a Monk of the Cloyster and a Man of great Sanctity, had for a long time like an Hermit till'd Gardens, and was admirable in abstaining from Wine. When this Holy Man died, upon account of his eminent Virtues he was reverently laid among the Abbats; which Eadfrith seriously reflecting upon, he laid aside all State, and abandoning the Pleasures of the World, and forsaking that riotous way of living he had before accustomed himself to, he resigned up his Pastoral Staff, and betook himself to a solitary Life, by virtue of which the Abbatship became void, and continued vacant for a Year, after which time

<sup>a</sup> Tanner's Notit. Mon. p. 88. <sup>b</sup> Matt. Paris, in vit. viginti trium Abbatum S. Albani, ad finem Editionis Watfianæ, p. 36. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. pag. 37. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. p. 38. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. L. p. 596.



6. ULSIN, or ULSIG <sup>a</sup>, was elected Abbat. He governed in the Reign of King Etheldred, surnamed the most Pious, A<sup>o</sup>. 950. He honoured his Predecessor, reverencing him for his strict and holy Life, and buried him at his Death among the Abbats. He built another Chapell near to St. German's and dedicated it to St. Mary Magdalen. He died in a good old Age, and was succeeded by

7. ALFRIC <sup>b</sup>, who for a great Sum of Money, the precious Cup wherein the Body of our Lord was kept, and divers other valuable Gifts, purchased of King Edgar a large and deep Fishpool, lying betwixt old Verulam and this Village, whereby the Abbats and Monks were molested by the King's Officers resorting thither to fish. This Purchase being made by this Abbat, he drained the Water, and made it dry Ground. The name of the Pool still remaineth here in a certain Street, called Fishpool Street.

8. ELDRÉD <sup>c</sup> succeeded next. In the Reign of King Edgar he searcht for ancient Vaults under Ground at Verulam, and finding several Passages artificially arched over, he stopped them up Anno 960. because they were lurking Holes for Whores and Thieves, and levell'd all the Ditches of the City. He laid aside all the Tiles and Stones, which he found fit for building, with a Design to have raised a new Church out of the Ruins of the old one; but he was hindred by Death. He was succeeded by

9. EADMER <sup>d</sup>, who carried on the Work that his Predecessor Eldred had begun. As his Pioneers were overthrowing the Foundation of a Palace in the middle of the old City, in the hollow Place of a Wall, as it were in a little Closer, they found several Books covered with oaken Boards, and Silk strings fix'd to them, whereof one contained the Life of St. Alban written in the British Tongue, the rest the Religious Ceremonies observed by the Heathens of this Place. And when they delv'd into the Ground they found old Tables of Stone, Tiles, Pillars, Pitchers, Pots of Earth and Vessels of Glafs containing the Ashes of the Dead, &c. Out of the Remains of Verulam Eadmer built anew the greatest Part of his Church and Monastery, with an intent to have finished the whole, but Death disappointed him. Upon which

10. LEOFRIC <sup>e</sup>, Son of the Earl of Kent, was elected Abbat. While he was a Secular he gave his Inheritance to his younger Brother, and taking upon him a Religious Habit, his great Merits advanced him to the See of Canterbury. He died Anno 1046. leaving his Monastery very rich, and was succeeded by

<sup>a</sup> M. Par. p. 39. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. p. 40. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. p. 41. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. p. 42.

11. ALFRIC <sup>a</sup> his younger Brother, who compiled the Life and Death of St. Alban. While he was a Secular he was Chancellor to King Etheldred, and perswaded him to renew the Charters, and confirm the Gifts of his Predecessors, and to bestow an Onyx Stone on this Church. He purchased Kingsbury Mannor, Parks, and Woods of the King which he gave to the Abbey. Besides which he likewise purchased Oxonage and Adulfinton for 1000. Marks, Northton, Upton, Becces and Wartham for 50. *li.* &c.

12. LEOFSTAN <sup>b</sup>, who was of the Family of King Edward the Conf. and his Counsellour, was next advanced to the Government of this Monastery, and prevailed with the King to confirm to it Stodham, Redburn, Langley, Greenburrow and Thwancton, &c. He caused the thick and shady Woods near the Edge of the Chiltern by Watlingstreet to be stock'd up, the rugged Plains to be levell'd, Bridges to be built, the uneven Ways to be made plain and safe for Passage, and gave to a certain Knight called Thurnoth and his two Souldiers Waldef and Thurman the Mannor of Flamsted, for which Thurnoth gave him five Ounces of Gold and a fair Palfrey, upon condition that he and his two Souldiers should indemnify all Travellers from Thieves and Beasts, (with which these Parts were very much infested) and use all their diligence in time of War to preserve the safety of this Church, which they performed 'till King William, after he had conquered this Island, took this Mannor from them, and gave it to Roger de Thoni, who willed that Right should be done to St. Alban, and that the same service should be strictly performed. He gave Ornaments to the Church, and died soon after the Death of King Edw. the Confessor, and was succeeded by

13. FREDERIC <sup>c</sup>, (Kinsman and next Heir to Canutus King of the Danes) who was elected Abbat in the Reign of K. Harold. He opposed the Conqueror, who thereupon deprived this Church of all it's Lands lying between Barnet and London, and, after the Abbat's Death, he seized it into his own Hands, destroyed the Woods, and impoverished the People; and had not Lanfranc the Archbishop of Canterbury interposed, he had destroyed the Monastery; but at length he prevail'd that his Kinsman called

14. PAUL <sup>d</sup>, or PAULINUS <sup>e</sup>, whom he brought with him into England, should be made Abbat, who was accordingly elected 4. Cal. July A°. 1077. He rebuilt the Church and

<sup>a</sup> Mat. Par. p. 43. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. p. 45. Chauncy p. 432. <sup>c</sup> M. Paris, p. 46.  
<sup>d</sup> Ibid. p. 49. <sup>e</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 417. & T. II. p. 200, 269, 390.

*A View of the Mitred Abbeyes,*

all the other Structures (but the Bakehouse and Pastry) out of the Stones, Tyles, and Wooden Materials of Verulam which his Predecessors had preserved. He recovered divers Mannors for this Church, rebuilt the Tower for a Bell, and was at the Charge of having many choice Books transcrib'd. He died 3. Ides of Nov. 1093<sup>a</sup> after he had governed this Church 16. Years and four Months. After whose Death this Church was vacant four Years, and then

15. RICHARD<sup>d</sup> was elected A°. 1097. He obtained divers Grants of Lands for this Monastery. A°. 1115. this Church was new dedicated in a very solemn manner, the King himself, the Queen, and a vast Concourse of other eminent and illustrious Personages being present at the Ceremony. After he had governed 21. Years he died 17. Cal. of Jun. A°. 1119, and was buried in the Chapell which he had built near the Church dedicated to Saint Cuthbert with this Epitaph<sup>e</sup>:

*Abbas Richardus jacet hic, ut pistica nardus*

*Redolens virtutum floribus & meritis.*

*A quo fundatus locus est hic, edificatus*

*Ingenti studio nec modico precio.*

*Quem nonas decimas Februo promente Kalendas*

*Abstulit ultima fors, & rapuit cita mors.*

16. GEFTRY<sup>d</sup> succeeded. He gave divers Lands to this Church. He built a large and noble Hall with a double Roof to entertain Strangers in, near to which he built a fair Bed-Chamber. He built another House like a Hall, with a Chapell towards the East. He gave many rich Ornaments to this Monastery, with a Chalice and Cover of massy, pure Gold, which he afterwards sent to Pope Cælestine the 2<sup>d</sup>. to mitigate his Covetousness who would have impropriated this Church. When he had governed 26. Years and some Months he died on the fifth of the Cal. of Mar. 1146. and was buried in this Church with this Inscription upon his Stone<sup>e</sup>:

*Abbas Galfridus, Papa cui fuit ipse molestus,*

*Hic jacet innocuus, prudens, pius atque modestus.*

17. RALF<sup>f</sup> succeeded. He built the Chambers of the Abbats adjoining to the Church, and gave divers rich Coats and Vestments for the Orders of the Church, which he governed between 4. and 5. Years. He surrendered a little before his Death, which fell out A°. 1151. and was succeeded the same Year by his Nephew

<sup>a</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. II. p. 356. <sup>b</sup> Mat. Par. p. 54. <sup>c</sup> Weever, p. 559.  
<sup>d</sup> M. Paris, p. 56. Cnauncy p. 435. <sup>e</sup> Weever p. 559. <sup>f</sup> Mat. Par. p. 64.

18. **ROBERT DE GORHAM**<sup>a</sup> the Prior. While he was Secretary here he covered the greater Part of the Church with Lead. He procured divers Privileges and Lands for this Monastery, and died 10. Cal. Nov. A<sup>o</sup>. 1166, and was here buried at the Feet of Abbat Paul. His Successor was

19. **SIMON**<sup>b</sup> a learned and virtuous Man. He caused many Books to be written for the Use of the Convent. At his Request the Bishop of Durham dedicated St. Cuthbert's Chapell to St. John Baptist. This Abbat gave a great Chalice of most pure Gold, adorned with incomparable Gems of divers kinds, and a little Cup curiously set with Gems, to lay up the Eucharist in, ordering them to be set upon the great Altar of the Martyr; and King Henry sent another noble Cup in which the Body of Christ might be contained. This Abbat gave three other small Chalices of Gold, and a noble Cross of Golden Plate, with a Golden Jewel placed in the middle of it. He died Anno 1188. ult. Hen. 2. and was succeeded by

20. **GABINE**<sup>c</sup>, who caused a Coffin and Shrine to be made, wherein he put the Reliques of St. Amphibalus. He died 3. Cal. Maii A<sup>o</sup>. 1195. and was succeeded by

21. **JOHN DE CELLA**<sup>d</sup>, who purchased the Church of St. Stephen with certain Lands thereto adjoining for 120. Marks, which he assign'd to the Officers of the Kitchin. When he had governed this Church 18. Years he died Anno 1214. and thereupon

22. **WILLIAM DE TRUMPINGTON**<sup>e</sup> was elected on the day of St. Edmund the King and Martyr. He rebuilt St. John's Chapell and dedicated it to St. Cuthbert, St. John Baptist, and St. Agnes, and when he had governed this Church almost 20. Years 3. Months, he died on St. Matthew's day A<sup>o</sup>. 1235, and was the same Year succeeded by

23. **JOHN OF HERTFORD**<sup>f</sup>, He gave a Cap well embroidered with a bushy Robe to wear in the Choir, and a Cup gilded with Silver. He built a noble Hall (which he covered with Lead) for the Use of Strangers, adding many Chambers to the same, with an inner Parlour, and a Chimney, and a noble Picture, and an Entry, and a small Hall; also a most noble Entry, with a Porch or Gallery, and many fair Bed-Chambers, with their inner Chambers and Chimneys to receive Strangers honourably.

24. **ROGER**<sup>g</sup> succeeded him in the time of Edw. I. He laid out great Cofts and Charges on the Repair of the Church.

<sup>a</sup> Matt. Par. p. 66. & Le'andi Coll. T. III. p. 115. <sup>b</sup> Mat. Par. p. 91.  
<sup>c</sup> Ibid. p. 94. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. p. 103. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. p. 114. Pat. 19. Hen. 3. <sup>f</sup> M. Par.  
p. 133 Pat. 19. Hen. 3. Chauncy p. 441. <sup>g</sup> Chauncy p. 442.

He gave three tunable Bells to the Steeple, whereof two were dedicated to the Honour of St. Alban, and the third to St. Amphibalus, which last he commanded to be rung at nine a Clock every Night, and every one at the ringing of it was bound to cover the Fire. He died <sup>a</sup> A°. 1290. and was succeeded the same Year by

25. JOHN OF BERKHAMSTED <sup>b</sup>, who died 15. Nov. A°. 1301. and was succeeded the next Year by

26. JOHN DE MARINES <sup>c</sup>. He died A°. 1308. and was succeeded by

27. HUGH DE EVERISDEN <sup>d</sup>, who enlarg'd the Revenues of the Church, and obtained from King Edward divers great Gifts, with a Crucifix of Gold beset with precious Stones, a Cup of Silver gilt, and many Scotch Reliques, as well as Timber to repair the Choir, and 100*l.* in Money. He died <sup>e</sup> A°. 1326. and was here buried with this Epitaph <sup>f</sup>:

*Quid fuit, est, & erit; cur non homo discere quærit?  
Spuma fuit, fumus est: putrida fiet humus.*

28. RICHARD DE WALLINGFORD <sup>g</sup> succeeded the same Year. He gave a Clock to this Church, the like whereof was not to be seen in England. He died A°. 1334, the Patents <sup>h</sup> say A°. 1335, and was succeeded by

29. MICHAEL DE MENTEMORE <sup>i</sup>, who died A°. 1342, and was buried in this Church with this Inscription <sup>k</sup>:

*Hic jacet Dominus Michaël, quondam abbas hujus  
Monasterii, Bacchalaureus in Theologia, qui obiit  
p̄ridie Idus Aprilis An. 1342.*

He was succeeded by

30. THOMAS DE LA MORE <sup>l</sup> Prior of Tinmouth, who adorned this Church more richly than any of his Predecessors had done, and pav'd the West Part of the Floor. The several Gifts he gave to this Place cost him above 4000*l.* He died <sup>m</sup> A°. 1396, and was buried in the Church with this Epitaph:

*Est abbas Thomas tumulo presente reclusus,  
Qui vitæ tempus sanctos expendit in usus.*

31. JOHN MOOT <sup>n</sup> succeeded. He erected a fair House for himself and Successors at Tittenhanger, but died <sup>o</sup> before he had finished the same A°. 1405, and was buried here with this Epitaph <sup>p</sup>:

<sup>a</sup> Pat. 19. Edw. 1. <sup>b</sup> Chauncy p. 442. <sup>c</sup> Chauncy ibid. Pat. 30. Ed. 1. <sup>d</sup> Pat. 2. Edw. 2. Chauncy p. 443. <sup>e</sup> Pat. 1. Edw. 3. <sup>f</sup> Weever p. 561. <sup>g</sup> Chauncy, p. 443. & Lelandi Coll. T. III. p. 27. ubi tamen pro *Computus* *Rogeri* reponend. *Computus Richardi*, ut monuit Amicus noster in *Notis ad hoc opus*. <sup>h</sup> Pat. 10. Edw. 3. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Weever p. 556. <sup>l</sup> Weever p. 561. Chauncy p. 444. <sup>m</sup> Pat. 20. Rich. 2. <sup>n</sup> Chauncy p. 445. <sup>o</sup> Pat. 20. Rich. 2. <sup>p</sup> Weever p. 561.

*M. C. quater vint. quint. claudis heic membra Joannis,  
Qui dignis laudibus veteranis occidit annis.  
Intus confratres bene vixit, post fuit abbas  
Constans ut Josua, zelans legem ut Helias.  
Simplicitas vitæ qua nescitur esse columba.  
Simonis & Judæ (pie pastor) cras rapuit te.  
Omnem patratum Christus purgando reatum,  
Nobis sublatum te muneret his sociatum.*

32. WILL. HEYWORTH<sup>a</sup> succeeded. A°. 1420. he was made Bishop of Lichfield<sup>b</sup>, and dying A°. 1434. he was buried here (and not at Lichfield) with this Epitaph<sup>c</sup>:

*Conditus hic recubat fatali sorte Gulielmus,  
Albani pastor qui grægis aptus erat.  
Reperit illustrem cœlesti munere famam,  
Quam nequit in tanto mors abolere viro.*

33. JOHN DE WHETHAMSTED<sup>d</sup> succeeded upon Heyworth's Promotion to Lichfield A°. 1420. He caused<sup>e</sup> our Lady's Chapel to be rarely painted with Stories out of the Sacred History. He built a small Chapell on the South Part of the Church for his own burial Place, and caused new Windows to be made and glazed in the North Part of the Church which before was too dark. And for the same reason he caused a large Window to be made in the West End of the North Isle. He made an imbroidered Vesture for himself and Successors to use when they entered into the Sanctum Sanctorum, a new Mitre, and a Pastoral Staff, a Chalice of pure Gold, a Pair of Silver Censers and a Pair of Silver Flagons gilt. He likewise trimmed up his Monastery with curious painted Imageries. He gave a great Basin of Silver double gilt, and built a Chapell for the Convent. After he had governed this Monastery about twenty Years he resign'd it Anno 1440<sup>f</sup>. and was succeeded by

34. JOHN STOCK, or STROKE<sup>g</sup>, Prior of Wallingford. He was<sup>h</sup> a stout Defender of the Lands and Liberties of his Church. He adorned the Tomb of Humphry Duke of Gloucester, who<sup>i</sup> after he had built that stately Fabrick the Divinity School at Oxford (and the Library over it) and had been an especial Benefactor to this Abbey, and performed many other Acts of Charity, was at last strangled by the Envy and Malice of Margaret of Lorraine, Wife to his Nephew Henry VI, and here interr'd in the Choir. This Ab-

<sup>a</sup> Channcy p. 445. <sup>b</sup> Godwin. de Præf. p. 377. <sup>c</sup> Weever p. 562.  
<sup>d</sup> Pat. 8. Hen. 5. <sup>e</sup> Weever p. 562. & Channcy p. 445. <sup>f</sup> Pat. 19. Hen. 6.  
<sup>g</sup> Weever p. 567. Channcy p. 445. <sup>h</sup> Weever p. 556. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. p. 554, 555.

bat = also gave Money by his Will to make a new Bell, which after his own Name was called John, and likewise to new glaze the Cloysters. He died A°. 1462, and was buried here with this Epitaph <sup>b</sup> :

*Hic jacet oblitus Stoke stans velut ardua quercus,  
Semper in adversis perstitit intrepidus.  
Wallingford Prior hic, gregis hujus Pastor & Abbas,  
Donet ei requiem celsa Dei pietas.  
Cœlica regna bone mihi dentur quæso, Patrone.  
Pœnas compeſce, requiem da virgula Jesse.  
Me preeor, Amphibale solvens, ad sidera sume.*

Upon this

35. JOHN WHETHAMSTED <sup>c</sup> succeeded him again, and dying on the 20<sup>th</sup>. of Jan. A°. 1464. he was buried here in his own Chapell, which he had provided in his Life time, with this Epitaph, made by one of the Monks :

*Contegit iste lapis venerabilis ossa Johannis  
Whethamstede, Abbas hic qui fuit ejus in annis :  
Ter doctus, doctos & amans, & eis miseratus,  
Nec fraudes patiens curarum Presbyteratus.  
In lubricos Phinees, in adulteriisque Johannes  
Extitit ; ymo Petrus in omnes Symonianos.  
Insuper in laceris domibus mansisque vetustis,  
Sic reparator erat, sic reparando novabat,  
Quod sibi præteritus non sit compar Pater ullus,  
Sive coequalis ; manet impar rebus in istis.  
Marcas millenas decies numero repetitas,  
Scripta ferunt post se quæ liquerat exposuisse.  
Pro dilectoris anima tui dulciter ora  
Albani Sancti conventus qualibet hora.*

36. WILL. ALBAN LL. D. <sup>d</sup> was elected 31. Jan. 1464. and dying 1. July 1476. 16. Ed. 4. he was succeeded by

37. WILL. WALLINGFORD <sup>e</sup>. He built the rich and costly Front of the High Altar which cost 1100. Marks. He paid 100. lib. Sterling for his Chapell, and a Tomb in the South Part of the Church near the High Altar. He laid out much Money in Repairs and Purchases. Weever <sup>f</sup> says his Gifts amounted to 8060. l. 7. s. 6. d. He died 8. Aug. A°. 1484. and was buried here with this Inscription <sup>g</sup> :

*Gulielmus quartus, opus hoc laudabile cujus  
Extitit, hic pausat. Christus sibi premia reddat.*

<sup>a</sup> Weever pag. 556. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. p. 555. <sup>c</sup> Weever p. 567. Chauncy p. 447. Quin & de isto abbate (viro plane eruditissimo omnique laude dignissimo) non pauca legi possunt in notis quas huic operi subjunxit editor. <sup>d</sup> Chauncy p. 448. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. p. 449. <sup>f</sup> Pag. 556. <sup>g</sup> Weever ibid.

38. **THO. RAMRIGE** <sup>a</sup> succeeded A°. 1492. He died about the Year 1524. and was here buried under a noble Monument. He was succeeded by

39. **THO. WOOLSEY** <sup>b</sup> who was elected Abbat 30. Nov. 1526. He was a Person of ordinary Extraction, but of vast Abilities. By his excellent Natural Parts, exquisite Learning, profound Judgment, indefatigable Industry, genteel Behaviour, and undaunted Courage and Resolution he acquired such a Reputation as made him taken notice of by the King and others of the highest Birth and Quality. So that in a little time he was advanced to the most considerable Posts of Honour, and the whole Management of the Publick Affairs was intirely committed to him; which created him so many Enemies (who all envied his Glory) that, notwithstanding his Eloquence and Policy, he was at last deprived of all his Places, which conduced in no small measure to the shortning of his Days. We have very few, if any, amongst all our British Worthies that may be compared with him for Generosity and Hospitality. He was of such an Heroick and Publick Spirit, that it was his constant Endeavour that his Benefactions should be equal to the Greatness of his Income. Posterity stand amazed when they view the Buildings he erected; which however are only an Earnest of what he intended, had he not fallen under the Displeasure of his Royal Master, who took from him all his Riches and Preferments, the History of which being to be met with in other Writers, I forbear any farther Account, and will only remark that he held the Archbishoprick of York in Commendam with his Abbatship, he being at that time a Cardinal, to which Dignity, by the Title of St. Cæcilia, he was promoted by the Pope on Sept. 7. 1515. Besides other magnificent and stupendous Piles of Building he founded Christ-Church College in Oxford, laying the Foundation Stone thereof himself, on which was engraved the following Inscription, as I find it published in the IX<sup>th</sup>. Vol. <sup>c</sup> of Leland's Itinerary :

*Reverendissimus in Christo Pater ac Dominus, Dominus Thomas Wolcy, miseratione Divina, titulo Sanctæ Cæcilie sacrosanctæ Romanæ ecclesiæ Presbyter Cardinalis, Eboracensis Archiepiscopus, Angliæ Primas, & Apostolicæ sedis Legatus, Episcopus Dunelmensis, exemptique Monasterii Sancti Albani perpetuus Commendatarius, Cancellarius Angliæ, & dictæ sedis Apostolicæ ad vitam suam etiam de latere Legatus, hanc petram posuit in Hono-*

<sup>a</sup> Weever p. 557. Chauncy p. 449. <sup>b</sup> Chauncy p. 449. <sup>c</sup> Pag. 127.



*rem Sanctæ & Individuæ Trinitatis gloriosissimæque Virginis Mariæ, Sanctæ Eufredwydæ, & omnium Sancto- rum vicesimo die Martii anno Domini millesimo quingen- tesimo vicesimo quinto.*

He died in the 59<sup>th</sup>. <sup>a</sup> Year of his Age on St. Andrew's Eve at Leycester A. D. 1530. and being buried there he was succeeded as Abbat by

40. ROBERT CATTON <sup>b</sup> who was deprived <sup>c</sup> in the Year 1538, and succeeded by

41. RICHARD STEVENACHE or STEVENAGE, alias BOREMAN <sup>d</sup>, Batchelor of Divinity, lately <sup>e</sup> Prior of this Place, and now Prior of Norwich <sup>f</sup>. But he enjoy'd it but a short time. For on the fifth of Dec. in the following Year it was surrendered by him to the King, who in Consideration thereof allowed him a Yearly Pension of 266*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* He was instrumental in saving his Church of St. Albans by purchasing it. When the Abbey was restored by Queen Mary, he was designed by her Abbat again.

Suffolk.

## V. St. EDMUNDSBURY.



T. Edmund <sup>g</sup> the King and Martyr, to whom this Abbey was dedicated, was Nephew to Offa King (at least in right) of the East-Angles, who adopted him for his Successor in that Kingdom; which when, after King Offa's Death, he had governed with much Discretion for the Space of 15. Years, and on all accounts had shewed himself to be a most devout, pious and good Christian, and a very just Prince, he was unfortunately taken at Hengledune (now Hoxon) in Suffolk in the first Danish Persecution under Hinguar and Hubba, and for his Confession of Christ he was first of all cruelly whipped by them, then bound to a Tree, shot at with Arrows, and afterwards barbarously beheaded. His Head was thrown by them into a thick Grove of Bushes and Briars; but being afterwards found, it was there buried with the Body, and a Chapell of Wood was erected over the Grave. In Process of time

<sup>a</sup> See at the End of Cavendish's Life of Cardinal Wolfey, in MS. in bibl. Bodl. I. 66. Laud. <sup>b</sup> Chauncy p. 450. <sup>c</sup> Rymer's Fœdera, Vol. XIV. p. 587. <sup>d</sup> Chauncy p. 450. <sup>e</sup> Rymer loc. cit. <sup>f</sup> Chauncy loc. cit. <sup>g</sup> Newcourt Vol. I. p. 342.

both his Head and Body were translated to Kingston in the same County of Suffolk, where, in Honour of him, a very great Church was built, wrought with a wonderful Frame of Timber, whence it began to be called Sancti Edmundi Burgus, and afterwards St. Edmundbury and Bury. At length King Canutus being touched with a Sense of the wickedness of his Father Swenus, and being more particularly concern'd at his Sacrilegious Impiety towards this Church, which struck the more deeply upon his Fancy by reason of a Vision of St. Edmund that appeared to him, he built the whole Church anew in a much more beautiful and regular Manner, and the Fabrick being finished, he adorned it with a great many Royal Gifts, offered his own Crown to the Holy Martyr, brought into it Monks with their Abbat, and endowed it with many fair and large Mannors, and (amongst them) with all the Town it self. Then the Holy King and Martyr was laid in a goodly Shrine, set with Jewels and pretious Stones. He was martyred, according to some Authors, on the 12<sup>th</sup>. Cal. Dec. A. D. 866. according to others A. D. 870. but according to the Account in the Decem Scriptoros A. D. 805. His Feast is celebrated on the 20<sup>th</sup>. of November.

The Church having receiv'd such Honours, it arose by Degrees to that Splendour and Magnificence, that it was exceeded by very few. There was a constant Resort of Strangers and others to the Place partly out of Respect to the Memory of the Royal Martyr, and partly out of a Design to gratify their Curiosity. This was one of the Places that were visited by our great Antiquary Mr. Leland, and that the Reader may have a more lively Representation of it, I shall transcribe his Words as they are cited by Mr. Weever <sup>a</sup> who was himself likewise a very diligent and curious Preserver of Antiquities. "The Sunne, saith this eminent Person, hath  
"not seene either a Citie more finely seated, (so delicately  
"standeth it upon the easie ascent, or hanging of an hill,  
"and a little river runneth downe on the East side thereof)  
"or a goodlier Abbey; whether a man indifferently consider,  
"either the endowment with revenues, or the largeness, or  
"the incomparable magnificence thereof. A man that saw  
"the Abbey would say verily it were a Citie: so many gates  
"there are in it, and some of brasse, so many Towers, and  
"a most stately Church: upon which attend <sup>b</sup> three others  
"also standing gloriously in one and the same Church yard;  
"all of passing fine and curious Workmanship."

There were buried in this Church, besides St. Edmund

<sup>a</sup> Fun. Mon. p. 722. <sup>b</sup> Now but two, saith Weever in the Margin.

above named, <sup>a</sup> Alan Earl of Britain and Richmond, (Nephew to William the Conqueror) who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1093; Thomas of Brotherton (fifth Son of Edw. the First) Earl of Norfolk; Thomas Beaufort, Son of John of Gaunt Duke of Lancaster and Brother to K. Henry Fourth; Mary the French Queen, Sister to K. Hen. Eighth; William Elmham, William Spenser, William Tresill Knights; William Lee Esq; John Lidgate the famous Poët, Monk of this Abbey; besides most of it's Abbats <sup>b</sup>.

The Monuments erected to the Memory of these Great Persons were most of them stately and magnificent, but soon after the Dissolution they were entirely demolished with the Buildings, and served only to prompt the Age's Avarice rather than excite it's Piety to preserve them. Weever acquaints us, that in his time there was nothing but Ruins remaining of this goodly Structure; and since that every thing is reduced to such an Heap of Rubbish, that I do not remember the least Particular that is worthy our Notice save only a Gate-House.

We learn from Leland <sup>c</sup> and the Monasticon <sup>d</sup>, and it is observed too by Dr. Tanner <sup>e</sup>, that this Abbey was founded by King Canute, and dedicated to St. Edmund in the Year 1020. It's Yearly Revenues at the Dissolution were worth 1659. *l.* 13. *s.* 11. *d.* ob. according to Dugdale, but accordings to the Account in Speed 2336. *l.* 16. *s.* 'Twas an immense and incredible Sum of Money that the King raised by the Suppression of the Abbays. For besides <sup>f</sup> the Houses and Lands taken away from the Religious, there was much Money made of the present Stock of Cattel and Corn, of the Timber, Lead, Bells, &c. and chiefly of the Plate and Church Ornaments; which tho' it be not valued, yet we may make some Conjecture what it was only by this Monastery of St. Edmundsbury, from which was taken (as we are informed by the Records) five thousand Marks of Gold and Silver, besides divers Stones of great Value. All which (saith the noble Historian) being by some openly called Rapine and Sacrilege I will no way excuse.

#### *Abbats.*

1. UUIUS <sup>g</sup>, UUIO <sup>h</sup>, or UNIUS <sup>i</sup>, was the first Abbat, being constituted by King Canute himself in the same Year the Abbey was founded. He governed 24. Years and dying

<sup>a</sup> Camden's Britannia, Weever, &c. <sup>b</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. pag. 131. <sup>c</sup> Itin. Vol. VIII. p. 77. <sup>d</sup> Vol. I. p. 295. <sup>e</sup> Notit. Mon. p. 209. <sup>f</sup> Lord Herbert's History of K. Hen. 8. p. 442. <sup>g</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 295. <sup>h</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 130. <sup>i</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 595.

Anno 1044. was buried in the Chapell belonging to the Infirmary.

2. LEOFSTANUS<sup>a</sup> succeeded, and governed 21. Years. He died on the Cal. of Aug. A°. 1065. and was succeeded by

3. BALDWIN<sup>b</sup> who governed 32. Years. He built the Church anew, pulling down that which had been formerly built by Ailwin Bishop of the East-Angles, and translated the Body of St. Edmund hither. He died on the 4. Cal. Jan. A°. 1097, and was succeeded by

4. ROBERT<sup>c</sup> Son of Hugh Earl of Chester, who was deposed A°. 1101. by Anselm Archbishop of Canterbury, in a Synod at London<sup>d</sup>. Others<sup>e</sup> say that he was deposed Anno 1102. and that he was not made Abbat<sup>f</sup> till the Year 1100.

5. ROBERT<sup>f</sup> Prior of Westminster was elected A°. 1102. He died A°. 1106. tho' the Saxon Chronicle<sup>g</sup> and others<sup>h</sup> say that it was on the 16. Cal. Oct. A°. 1107. After his Death the Abbathip was vacant seven Years, and then

6. ALDBOLD<sup>i</sup> succeeded A°. 1114. or, as others say, Anno 1115. He governed 5. Years, and died Cal. Mar. A°. 1119.

7. ANSELM<sup>k</sup> succeeded A°. 1121. In the Year 1138. he was elected Bishop of London, and thereupon Ordingus was chosen Abbat. But several Objections being alledged<sup>l</sup> against Anselm, he could not obtain Consecration; so that missing the Bishoprick after abundance of Trouble he was glad to return to his Abbey, and resume his former Preferment, (which however he did not recover without much Difficulty.) After he had been thus reinstated, he continued here, without any Remove, till the time of his Death, which happened on the 3. of the Nones of Jan. A°. 1148. He built<sup>m</sup> St. Andrew's Chapell. He repaired the West Part of St. Edmund's Church and leaded it. He built St. James's Church, whether he translated the Parish out of the Nave of the Abbey Church.

8. ORDINGUS<sup>n</sup> was reelected A°. 1148. and having governed 9. Years he died on the 2. Non. Febr. A°. 1156. In the fourth Year of his Government a great Part of the Abbey was burnt, but the Church escaped without Damage. He was succeeded by

9. HUGH<sup>o</sup> Prior of Westminster A°. 1156. or, according to the Monasticon<sup>p</sup>, A°. 1157. When he had governed 24.

<sup>a</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. VIII. p. 77. & Mon. Angl. ut supra. <sup>b</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 131. Mon. Angl. loc. cit. <sup>c</sup> Mon. Angl. loc. cit. <sup>d</sup> Spelmani Concil. Tom. II. p. 22. <sup>e</sup> Vide Mon. Ang. ibid. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Edit. Gibson. p. 215. <sup>h</sup> Vide Mon. Ang. ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. <sup>l</sup> Godwin. de Praef. p. 234. Wharton de Episc. & Dec. Lond. p. 54, & seqq. <sup>m</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 130. <sup>n</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 295. <sup>o</sup> MS. in Bibl. Cott. Cleop. A. 7. <sup>p</sup> Vol. I. p. 295.

Years he died on the 17. Cal. Dec. A°. 1180. Afterwards there was a Vacancy for the space of two Years and three Months, and then

10. SAMPSON<sup>a</sup> was elected A°. 1182. He governed 30. Years, and died on the 3. Cal. Jan. A°. 1211. He gave<sup>b</sup> to this Church a Golden Cross, made the Aquæduct of our Saviour's Hospital, adorned St. Edmund's Shrine with Gold and Gems, and made four Halls of curious Stone Work.

11. HUGH DE NORTHWOLD<sup>c</sup> succeeded A°. 1213. In the Year 1229<sup>d</sup>. he was made Bishop of Ely, and dying on the 8. Ides of Aug. 1254<sup>e</sup>. he was buried in the Presbytery (which he had built<sup>f</sup>) at St. Etheldred's Feet<sup>g</sup>.

12. RICHARD<sup>h</sup> Abbat of Burton was translated hither A°. 1229. After he had governed 5. Years he died on the 4<sup>th</sup>. Cal. Sept. A°. 1233. He<sup>i</sup> made the Silver Table which was gilt for the High Altar.

13. HENRY<sup>k</sup> Prior of this Place succeeded A°. 1233. Having governed 15. Years he died A°. 1248. and was succeeded the same Year by

14. EDMUND DE WALPOLE<sup>l</sup>, alias BRONDISCH<sup>m</sup>, who died 2. Cal. Jan. A°. 1256. when he had governed 9. Years. He made the Tower on the River.

15. SIMON DE LUYTON<sup>n</sup> succeeded on the 19. Cal. Febr. A°. 1257. and having governed 23. Years he died A°. 1279. He demolished<sup>o</sup> the round Chapell in which St. Edmund was buried before the Translation of his Bones, and built in it's Place from the Foundation St. Mary's Chapell.

16. JOHN DE NORWOLD<sup>p</sup> succeeded A°. 1279. After he had governed 22. Years he died 4. Cal. Nov. A°. 1301. 29. Edw. 1. He built<sup>q</sup> the Charnell Chapell in the Cemetery, and endowed it and St. Botolph's Chapell.

17. THO. DE TOTTINGTON<sup>r</sup> succeeded A°. 1301. or, as other Accounts, A°. 1302. He governed 11. Years, and died first Id. Jan. A°. 1311. or, as others, A°. 1312. He gave<sup>s</sup> a great many Silver Vessels to his Church.

18. RICHARD DE DRAUGHTON<sup>t</sup> succeeded A°. 1311. or, as others, A°. 1312. Having governed 23. Years he died on the fifth of the Nones of May A. D. 1335. 9. Edw. 3. and was succeeded the same Year by

<sup>a</sup> Mon. Ang. Vol. I. p. 295. <sup>b</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 131. <sup>c</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 295. Richard Parkeri Scelet. Cantabr. in Parte prima Appendixis ad Lel. Coll. p. 236 <sup>d</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 602. Godwin de Præf. p. 313. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 130. <sup>h</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 295. <sup>i</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 130. <sup>k</sup> Mon. Angl. loc. cit. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. <sup>m</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 130. <sup>n</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 296. <sup>o</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 130. <sup>p</sup> Mon. Angl. loc. cit. <sup>q</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 130. <sup>r</sup> Mon. Angl. loc. cit. <sup>s</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. pag. 131. <sup>t</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 296.

19. WILL. DE BERNHAM<sup>a</sup>, who governed 25. Years, 9. Months, and 5. Days, and died the last Day of Feb. A<sup>o</sup>. 1361.

20. HENRY DE HUNSTANTON<sup>b</sup> succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 1361. and died of the Pestilence near Avignon on the 9. Cal. Aug. in the same Year before he could obtain Confirmation.

21. JOHN DE BRINKELE<sup>c</sup> succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 1362, or, as others, A<sup>o</sup>. 1361. He governed 17. Years, and dying A<sup>o</sup>. 1379, or, as others, A<sup>o</sup>. 1378. the Abbey continued vacant six Years. For altho' the Pope<sup>d</sup> immediately chose Edmund de Bromefeld, (Doct. of Div. and a Monk of this House) who soon after came into England, and having got the consent of 13. Monks took Possession of the Abbey, and was installed, yet this Election was void and of no effect, by reason the King refused to confirm it, it being managed purely by the Pope's own Authority contrary to the Laws of England. So that Orders were issued out to apprehend Bromefeld, and he was, accordingly, seized, and was first of all sent to the Tower of London, and afterwards to Nottingham Castle. For this reason his Name is left out in the Register published in the Monasticon, which informs us that after the abovesaid Vacancy of six Years

22. JOHN TINMOUTH<sup>e</sup> was elected Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 1384. and died A<sup>o</sup>. 1389.

23. WILLIAM DE CRATFIELD<sup>f</sup> succeeded the same Year, and died A<sup>o</sup>. 1418. having resigned 4. Years before his Death. He<sup>g</sup> freed the succeeding Abbats from 3000. Florins, which were usually paid to the Pope for Consecration. He purchased of King Richard 2. the Advowson of this Abbey for 40*l.*

24. WILL. DE EXETER<sup>h</sup> succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 1414. and dying A<sup>o</sup>. 1428. he was succeeded the Year after by

25. WILL. CURTEYS<sup>i</sup>.

26. WILLIAM BABINGTON<sup>k</sup> occurs Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 1447. and again A<sup>o</sup>. 1453. and the next Year

27. JOHN BOHUN<sup>l</sup> occurs Abbat (*viz.* A<sup>o</sup>. 1454.) he being, no doubt, elected upon the Death or Cession of W. Babington. He occurs again in the Year 1457.

28. ROBERT<sup>m</sup> occurs Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 1470, and again Anno 1473.

29. RICHARD HENGHAM<sup>n</sup> occurs Abbat Anno 1474,

<sup>a</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 296. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 252. & T. II. p. 381. <sup>e</sup> Mon. A. loc. cit. <sup>f</sup> Pat. 7. Hen. 4. Mon. A. loc. cit. <sup>g</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 131. <sup>h</sup> Mon. Ang. ibid. <sup>i</sup> Pat. 7. Hen. 6. Mon. Ang. ibid. <sup>k</sup> Ita è Coll. MSS. cl. Tanneri, qui è Registris Norvicensibus collegit. <sup>l</sup> E Coll. Tannerianis, uti etiam è Mon. Ang. loc. cit. <sup>m</sup> E Coll. Tannerianis. <sup>n</sup> E Coll. iisd. & Mon. Ang. loc. cit.

(when,

(when, I suppose, he was elected) and again Anno 1475.

30. THO. NACLESDEN <sup>a</sup>, OF RACLESDEN <sup>b</sup>, succeeded him A<sup>o</sup>. 1478. whose Successor

31. WILLIAM CODENHAM <sup>c</sup> occurs Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 1497, and again A<sup>o</sup>. 1508. Dr. Tanner thinks this Codenham proceeded Dr. of Divinity at Cambridge A<sup>o</sup>. 1501.

32. WILLIAM BUNTYNG <sup>d</sup> occurs Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 1511.

33. JOHN MELFORD <sup>e</sup>, alias REVE, or JOHN REVE DE MELFORD (for Reve was his Name, and Melford the Town where he was born) was admitted Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 1513. He continued Abbat till the Dissolution, and had then a Pension of 500. Marks per annum allow'd him, but did not enjoy it long. For seeing the Havock made of so glorious a Church as his was, it affected him so much that he gave way to Fate within less than a Year, and was buried in St. Mary's Parish Church, and not amongst his Predecessors in the Abbey Church which was near (but was then, I suppose, destroy'd) with this Epitaph <sup>f</sup>:

*Buria quem Dominum ac Abbatem noverit olim,*

*Ilius hinc recubant & ossa sepulta <sup>h</sup> viro.*

*Suffolce Melforda nomen nota Johannem*

*Dixerunt Kemis, progenie, atque pater.*

*Magnanimus, prudens, doctus fuit atque benignus,*

*Integer, & voti religionis amans.*

*Regni qui cum Henrici octavi viderat annum*

*Ter decimum ac primum, Martius atque dies*

*Unum terque decem . . . . flamine terras*

*Occidit. O animæ parce benigne Deus. 1540.*

To these Abbats ought to be added one Edmund Bokenham, who is mentioned by Leland<sup>i</sup>; but not finding the time when he was Abbat, I have not been able to assign his proper place.

Besides the Benefactors already accounted for there were many others, some of the most considerable of which are mentioned by Leland<sup>k</sup>, and are as follow:

John Gosford Prior, who made the Cloyster near St. Edmund's Church, and the Cloyster near the Infirmary.

John Lavenham Sacrist, who made a new Tower for Bells

<sup>a</sup> Coll. Tann. <sup>b</sup> Mon. Ang. loc. cit. <sup>c</sup> E. Coll. cl. Tanneri, qui è MSS. Ashmolianis. <sup>d</sup> Ita cl. Tannerus è MSS. Ashmol. <sup>e</sup> E Codice quodam MS. & è Mon. Ang. loc. cit. Vide item Dugdalii Summonitiones p. 491. ubi Dns. Johannes Melford, sive Reve appellatur. Male igitur Thomam Rever alias Melford vocavit Whartonus. Neque rectius Weeverus, qui Kemis pro Revis, sive Reves, in Epitaphio, quod paullo inferius subjungam, edidit. <sup>f</sup> Weever's Fun. Mon. p. 731. <sup>g</sup> L. offa. <sup>h</sup> F. viri. <sup>i</sup> Itin. Vol. IV. pag. 131. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. p. 130, 131, 132.

over the Choir of St. Edmund's Church, which was 26. Years in Building, and cost him 866*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* He likewise gave a great Bell, which cost 133*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* and must have weighed (as I gather from a Note I have seen of the Valuation of Abbey Bells after the Reformation, when they were exposed to Sale) upwards of seven thousand Pounds.

Tho. Beaufort Duke of Exeter, who dying A°. 1427. 5. Hen. 6. willed his Body to be buried here near his Dutcheſs.

John of Gaunt Duke of Lancaſter, who made the ſeven South Windows of the Church, and glazed them.

King John, who gave a Sapphire and a Ruby of great Value, and Henry 3. who gave to this Monastery a Golden Cup for the Body of our Lord.

As to Benefactors of Mannors, &c. I have forbore to diſcourſe of them, it being my principal Deſign to retrieve not only the Names of the Abbats, but the Memory of the Abbey Churches themſelves, and to ſhew how magnificently they were adorned in Buildings and Riches.

---

## VI. PETERBOROUGH.

Northamp-  
ton-ſhire.



HIS Monastery was begun in the Year 655, or, as ſome ſay, 656, by Peada, the firſt Chriſtian King of Mercia by the aſſiſtance of the firſt Abbat Saxulfus, in the Foundation whereof there were laid ſuch prodigious Stones as that eight Yoke of Oxen could ſcarce draw one of them. The Place where it ſtood in old times was called Medeſhamſtede <sup>a</sup>; but the Church being dedicated to St. Peter, it was afterwards called Peterborough. The Foundation was perfected, and the Endowment compleated, by Wulfer King of Mercia, Brother to Peada, after his Conversion to Chriſtianity A°. 664. This Monastery being thus built remained in Peace 'till the Year 870. at which time the Pagan Danes conquering all before them, and coming hither, (after they had burnt down the Abbey of Croyland) they ſlew the Abbat and all the Monks to the Number of 84, and utterly deſtroyed the Church and all the other Buildings belonging to it, which being an hundred Years after, viz. A°. 970, reedified by St. Adelwold

<sup>a</sup> Videſis Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 2. & ſeqq. Item ibid. p. 91. & Tom. II. p. 169.



Bishop of Winchester, the Abbey continued in great Magnificence 'till the General Dissolution of the Religious Houses, when happily escaping it was converted into a Cathedral Church, and all its Buildings were preserved. By this means it continued intire 'till the second Havock of Religious Structures in the great Rebellion, when the Cloysters, Chapter-House, Library, Bishop's Hall and Chapell formerly belonging to the Abbat, were utterly demolished, and the Chapell of our Lady adjoining to the Abbey being much out of Repair was taken down by the Townsmen, who prevailed to have the rest of the Building made Parochial, which, for that End, they had repaired with great Expence. However the Injury that was offered to these goodly Edifices proved very inauspicious to the Persons concerned in it. For the Lead belonging to them being sold and shipt away for Holland, was, with the Ship it self, intirely lost in the Voyage.

It is well known that the Account of this Place is very well preserved by Mr. Gunton one of the Prebendaries thereof, and that it was afterwards continued and published in Folio in the Year 1686. by Dr. Patrick late Dean. For which reason it will be unnecessary to undertake to give an History of all the remarkable Passages that might otherwise be expected from me. But I crave leave to observe, that since the Publication of that useful Work, the Bells (which are mentioned to have been in the Steeples) being taken down, a tuneable Ring of ten was cast about the Year 1711. out of the four great Bells with very little Addition, and that the whole Charge of the founding, hanging, framing, &c. was defrayed by parting with the other Bells to the Bell-founder, who also paid an Overplus of 50*l.* towards adorning the Altar; which I chose to take notice of here on purpose to shew how well filled and adorned our Churches anciently were with large Bells, particularly the Abbeyes, which distinguished themselves above the rest by their solemn and deep Notes founding by Clocks. The present Bells are still the biggest in the County.

As to the two Queens that were buried here, the latter of them, *viz.* Mary Queen of Scots, was, 18. Years after her Interment, removed to Westminster Abbey, and a sumptuous Tomb was erected over her Grave by her Son King James the First. But the other, Queen Catherine, resteth here without any Monument, except it be the Church it self, which it is said King Henry VIII. left standing on her account. Pity it is that the like reason had not prevailed with him to spare St. Edmundsbury for the sake of another Queen buried there in his Life, *viz.* her Sister Mary the French Queen.

What

What Abbats were buried here will be learn'd from the following List of them. The Church was also honoured with the Sepulchres of many other Persons of Distinction; but I refer those that desire Satisfaction in this Point to Gunton, where we have likewise the old English Verses (relating to the History of the Foundation of the Abbey) that were put under the Pictures that were most curiously painted in the Windows of the Cloyster, together with a Catalogue of the Vestments, Ornaments, Church Utensils, Books, &c. belonging to the Monastery, which latter, *viz.* the Books, being in Number above 2000. may serve as an Estimate what valuable and rich Treasures of this kind were in other Churches. But that a better judgment may be made of the Magnificence and Grandeur of other Abbeys as well as of this, I will take the liberty of describing the Dimensions of the Church of Peterborough (containing the Length and Breadth thereof, and of the several Offices belonging to it) as I find them extant in the before named Historian <sup>a</sup>.

*Imprimis*, The Church containing in Length 160. Yards, in Breadth 34. Yards.

*Item*, The Ladie's Chapell containing in Length 46. Yards, in Breadth 14. Yards.

*Item*, The Cross Isle on the North Side in Length 18. Yards, and in Breadth 12. Yards.

*Item*, Three Chapells with the Entry into the Ladie's Chapell in Length 14. Yards, in Breadth 7. Yards.

*Item*, The Isle on the South Side with the Chapells in Length 21. Yards, in Breadth 20. Yards.

*Item*, The Cloyster about four Square, in Length 168. Yards, in Breadth 6. Yards.

*Item*, The Chapter-House in Length 28. Yards, in Breadth 11. Yards.

*Item*, The great Dormitory in Length 64. Yards, in Breadth 13. Yards.

*Item*, The little Dorter in Length 33. Yards, in Breadth 12. Yards.

*Item*, The Fraternity in Length 54. Yards, in Breadth 14. Yards.

*Item*, The Infirmary in Length 65. Yards, in Breadth 10. Yards.

*Item*, The Chapell at the Gate of the Monastery 14. Yards in Length, in Breadth 8. Yards.

*Item*, The Vestry containing in Length 18. Yards, in Breadth 6. Yards.

*Item*, The Abbats Hall, in Length 32. Yards, in Breadth 12. Yards.

<sup>a</sup> Gunton's History of the Church of Peterborough, p. 65.

*Item,* The Abbats great Chamber, in Length 33. Yards, in Breadth 10. Yards.

*Item,* In the two Steeples of the Monastery at the Front, Bells 10, and in several other places of the Houses Bells 4.

*Item,* The Convent's Kitchen in Length 25. Yards.

*Abbats.*

1. SAXULFUS<sup>a</sup>, a pious and prudent Man, was the first Abbat of this Place, and having governed 13. Years he was translated to the Bishoprick of Durham, or, as some say, to the Archbishoprick of the Midland English or Mercians<sup>b</sup> A°. 676. Godwin reckoneth<sup>c</sup> him amongst the Bishops of Coventry and Lichfield. He was succeeded in the Monastery by

2. CUTHBALDUS<sup>d</sup> a Monk of this Place. In his time died King Wulfer. I find not how long this Abbat continued. But he was succeeded by

3. EGBALDUS<sup>e</sup>, who occurs Abbat A°. 716.

4. PUSA<sup>f</sup> succeeded.

5. BENNA, or BEONNA<sup>g</sup>, succeeded. He occurs A°. 793.

6. SELREDUS, CELREDUS, or SELFRIDUS<sup>h</sup> succeeded. He occurs A°. 806.

7. HEDDA<sup>i</sup> succeeded. He occurs A°. 833, and 860. He was slain by the Danes, by whom this Abbey was set on fire<sup>k</sup>, which continued 15. Days, and utterly consumed this glorious Fabrick. Thus it lay buried in it's Ruins for the space of 96. Years. But at last it was reedified and finished by K. Edgar A°. 970. who going his Progress thither chang'd it's ancient Name of Medeshamstede to that of Peterborough, and in the Year 972. he appointed

8. ADULPHUS, or ALDULPHUS<sup>l</sup>, (at that time his Chancellor) to be Abbat, who, after he had governed 20. Years, was made Archbishop of York and Bishop of Worcester<sup>m</sup> in the Room of Oswald deceased. He died 6. May A°. 1002. and was buried in St. Mary's Church at Worcester. He was succeeded in the Abbatship A°. 992. by

9. KENULPHUS<sup>n</sup>, a learned, eloquent, and pious Man, who inclosed the Monastery with a Wall, and having conti-

<sup>a</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 4, 5. & T. II. p. 146. Gunton's Hist. of Peterb. p. 5. <sup>b</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. II. p. 278. <sup>c</sup> De Præf. p. 364. <sup>d</sup> Gunton p. 5. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. p. 6. ex Ingulpho. <sup>f</sup> Gunton ibid. <sup>g</sup> Gunton ibid. ex Ingulpho. <sup>h</sup> Gunton p. 7. ex Ingulpho. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. ex Ingulpho. <sup>k</sup> Gunton p. 9. <sup>l</sup> Gunton p. 10, 11. <sup>m</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 336. Godwin. de Præf. p. 504. primæ partis, & p. 19. partis secundæ. Sed illud notandum, male in prima parte Godwini *Malmesburicensis* pro *Petriburgensis* legi. Hujusmodi etenim abbas non occurrit in p. 268. secundi Tomi Historicorum Anglicanorum quem eddidit cl. Galeus, ubi de abbatibus hoc tempore Malmesburienisibus agitur. <sup>n</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 9. & T. II. p. 269. Gunton p. 11.

nued here about 13. Years was translated <sup>a</sup> to the See of Winchester A°. 1006, and died A°. 1008 <sup>b</sup>. His Successor in the Monastery was

10. ELSINUS, or ELSIUS <sup>c</sup>, being elected A°. 1006. He died A°. 1055. and was succeeded by

11. ARNWINUS, ERNWINUS, or ERWINUS <sup>d</sup>, who having governed here about eight Years surrendered, and was succeeded by

12. LEOFRIC, or LEURIC <sup>e</sup>, who being a Person of the Blood Royal, and very much in Favour with King Edward, held five Abbeyes in his Hands at once, viz. Burton, Coventry, Croyland, Thorney and Peterborough. After he had been Abbat here three Years, William the Conqueror invaded England; at which time Leofric himself <sup>f</sup> being in the English Army, he happened to fall sick there, which obliged him to return to his Monastery of Peterborough, where he died on the Cal. of Novemb. 8 in the same Year. He redeemed certain Lands belonging to this Abbey for 36. Marks of King Edward, was on other Accounts a considerable Benefactor to the same, and is highly commended <sup>h</sup> for his Wisdom and Virtue. He was succeeded by

13. BRANDO, or BRANDON <sup>i</sup>, who gave several Lands to this Monastery, and died in Nov. A°. 1069. which was the third Year of King William, and was succeeded by

14. THOROLD <sup>k</sup>, who was so very profuse of the Goods of the Monastery, that whereas at his Entrance, upon an Estimate thereof, they amounted to 1500*l.* er'e he had done there remained scarce 500*l.* Being weary of his Government here, he procured the Bishoprick of Beauvois in France, whither he transported many of the Goods of this Monastery. But being expelled thence on the fourth Day, he gave the King a great Sum of Money to be seated in this Monastery again, which being done he continued in it 'till the time of his Death, which happened Anno 1098 <sup>l</sup>, tho' some say A°. 1100. He was succeeded by

15. GODRICUS <sup>m</sup>, Brother to Abbat Brando. He governed here one Year, and was then deposed by Anselm Archbishop of Canterbury, after whose discharge the King held this Abbey in his Hands about four Years. At length about the Year 1103. K. Henry I. appointed

<sup>a</sup> Godwin. de Præf. p. 260. <sup>b</sup> Lel. Coll. T. I. p. 9. & Godwin. p. 266. <sup>c</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 9, 11. Gunton p. 12. <sup>d</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 11. Gunton p. 15. <sup>e</sup> Leland. loc. jam cit. p. 11. Gunton p. 15. <sup>f</sup> Chron. Sax. p. 173. <sup>g</sup> Leland. ibid p. 13. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Chron. Sax. pag. 173. Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 13, 14. Gunton p. 17. <sup>k</sup> Chron. Sax. p. 176. Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 13, 14. Gunton p. 18, 19. <sup>l</sup> Chron. Sax. p. 206. <sup>m</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 14, 15. Gunton p. 19.

16. MATTHIAS<sup>a</sup>, Brother of Geffry Ridel the King's chief Justice, to be Abbat. He died at Glocester about the Year 1105. on the same Day twelve Month he entered upon this Office: after whose Death the King kept the Monastery three Years in his own Hands, 'till the coming of

17. ERNULPHUS<sup>b</sup> Prior of Canterbury A°. 1107. He was consecrated Bishop of Rochester 26. Dec A°. 1115<sup>c</sup>. He built the new Dormitory, the Necessary, and finished the Chapter-House. He was succeeded A°. 1114. in his Abbatship by

18. JOHN DE SAIS<sup>d</sup> or SALISBURY, who governing the Abbey 11. Years died A°. 1125. In his time a great Fire happened in the Abbey, which burnt down the Church &c. The Year after which he began to build the Church anew, but lived not to finish it. After his Decease the King kept the Abbey in his Hands two Years, and then

19. HENRY DE ANGELI<sup>e</sup>, or ANJOU, was elected Anno 1128. He is called in the Saxon Chronicle<sup>f</sup> Henr. de Peitowe. He surrendered 8 A°. 1133, and was succeeded in the same Year by

20. MARTIN<sup>h</sup> DE BEC, or DE VECTI (so called of the Isle of Wight from whence he came) who having fate in his Abbatial Chair 20. Years, six Months and eight Days<sup>i</sup>, died A°. 1155. The Saxon Chronicle says<sup>k</sup> he was made Abbat A°. 1132, and that he died A°. 1154<sup>l</sup>. He was industrious in repairing and perfecting the Buildings of the Monastery, and especially the Church. He built one of the Abbey Gates<sup>m</sup>, and made many Alterations in the Town of Peterborough, much for it's Advantage and Convenience. He planted the Vineyard. He entertained King Stephen who came hither, and was succeeded by

21. WILL. DE WATERVILE<sup>n</sup> A°. 1155, or, as others<sup>o</sup>, 1154. who was deposed A°. 1175, after he had governed this Abbey 20. Years. He built the Cloyster, and covered it with Lead. He founded the Chapell of Thomas Becket, which was finished by his Successor, and is now standing in the Middle of the Arch of the Church Porch. He built a Nunnery to the Honour of St. Michael for 40. Nunns<sup>p</sup> at Stanford. After his Deposition the King held this Abbey in his Hands two Years, and then

<sup>a</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 15. Gunton p. 20. <sup>b</sup> Chron. Sax. p. 214. Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 15. Gunton p. 20. <sup>c</sup> Godwin. p. 571. <sup>d</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 15. Gunton pag. 21. <sup>e</sup> Leland. loc. cit. Gunton p. 22. <sup>f</sup> Pag. 231. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. p. 237. <sup>h</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 16. Gunton p. 22. <sup>i</sup> Leland. loc. cit. p. 17. <sup>k</sup> Pag. 237. <sup>l</sup> Pag. 244. <sup>m</sup> Leland. loc. cit. <sup>n</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 17, 18. Gunton p. 23. <sup>o</sup> Chron. Sax. p. 244. <sup>p</sup> Lel. loc. cit. p. 17. Tanner's Notit. Monast. p. 127.

22. BENEDICT <sup>a</sup> Prior of Canterbury (and a very learned Man <sup>b</sup>;) was made Abbat 1177. When he had governed here 17. Years he died A<sup>o</sup>. 1194. He built the Nave of the Church after a better manner than before from the Lantern to the Porch as it is now. He set up the Pulpit in the Body of the Church, which was lately taken away. He finished the Chapell of Tho. Becket, which his Predecessor had begun. He built a large House of Stone for several Offices, which was standing in our Age, He built the great Gate leading to the Monastery, and over it St. Nicholas's Chapell, both which are yet standing. His Successor was

23. ANDREW <sup>c</sup> Prior of this Place. He gave certain Lands to the Monks Kitchin, and after he had governed five Years, died Anno 1199. and was buried in the South Isle of this Church at the Back of the Choir in the same Grave where two of his Predecessors had been buried before, as his Epitaph will testify :

*Hos tres Abbates quibus est Prior Abba Johannes,  
Alter Martinus, Andreas ultimus unus,  
Hic claudit tumulus : pro clausis ergo rogemus.*

24. ACHARIUS <sup>d</sup>, Prior of St. Albans, succeeded him. Having governed ten Years he died A<sup>o</sup>. 1210. He enriched his Church, and erected many Buildings in several Mannors belonging to it. His Successor was

25. ROBERT DE LINDESEY <sup>e</sup>, who beautified above 30. of the Church Windows with Glafs, which were before stuffed with Straw. He covered the Abbats Hall with Lead. He made in the South Cloyster a Lavatory of Marble for the Monks, and having governed seven Years he died 25. Octob. 1222. and was succeeded by

26. ALEXANDER DE HOLDERNESSE <sup>f</sup> Prior of this Place. He built in the Mannors belonging to the Abbey, and after he had governed four Years he died on the Day of his Entrance Nov. 20. 1226. and was succeeded by

27. MARTIN DE RAMSEY <sup>g</sup> a Monk here, who governed six Years, and died A<sup>o</sup>. 1233. He was succeeded the same Year by

28. WALTER DE St. EDMUND <sup>h</sup> the Sacristary. He added 30. Monks to the Number, erected many Buildings to those which were before, and having governed 13. Years, he died A<sup>o</sup>. 1245. and was succeeded 6. Feb. A<sup>o</sup>. 1246. by

29. WILLIAM DE HOTOT <sup>i</sup>, or HORTOFT, a Monk of this

<sup>a</sup> Gunton p. 24. <sup>b</sup> Vide Lelandi Coll. T. II. p. 324. & T. III. pag. 39.  
<sup>c</sup> Gunton p. 27. <sup>d</sup> Cleop. A. 7. Bib. Cott. Gunton p. 27. <sup>e</sup> Cleop. A. 7.  
Gunton p. 27. <sup>f</sup> Cleop. A. 7. Gunton p. 29. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. pag. 30.  
<sup>i</sup> Cleop. A. 7. Bib. Cott. Gunton p. 34.

Place. When he had governed three Years, he resigned, and was succeeded by

30. JOHN DE CALETO<sup>a</sup> Prior of Wincheſter, who was elected Abbat A°. 1249. He was a pious and wiſe Man, and of noble Extraction. He built the Infirmary, and gave a great Bell to the Church, on which was written

*John de Caux abbas Ofwaldſo conſecrat hoc vas.*

He governed here 13. Years, and dying at London A°. 1262. was buried in the Iſle on the South Side of the Choir. He was ſucceeded in April the ſame Year by

31. ROBERT DE SUTTON<sup>b</sup> a Monk of this Place. He died A°. 1273. in his Return from the Council at Lions. His Heart was buried A°. 1274. before St. Ofwald's Altar. He was ſucceeded by

32. RICHARD DE LONDON<sup>c</sup> who was elected A°. 1273. in the 60. Year of his Age, and governing here about 22. Years and an half died A°. 1295. and was buried in the North Part of the Church. This Abbat, when Sacriſtary, erected the great Steeple wherein the Bells hang, and gave two Bells which were called *Les Londres*. In his time Will. Parys Prior built the Lady's Chapell.

33. WILL. DE WOODFORD<sup>d</sup>, a Man of excellent Parts and great Diligence, ſucceeded A°. 1295. He died in the fourth Year of his Government, and lyeth buried in the South Iſle of the Church near the Choir. He gave Lands to this Monastery, and added much to it's Buildings. He was ſucceeded A°. 1299. by

34. GODFREY OF CROYLAND<sup>e</sup>, who died A°. 1321. and was here buried at the upper End of the Choir. He was very liberal to all that were Benefactors to this Abbey. He entertained the King here twice, and two Cardinals, and other Perſons of Note, making them Preſents at thoſe times. He made ſeveral Additions to the Buildings of this Monastery, and adorned the Church, none of which remains except the Gate-Houſe, over which was the Chamber called the Knights Chamber. The Moneys expended by this Abbat for Church Ornaments, Lands purchaſed to this Abbey, and for Gifts to ſeveral Perſons amounted to 3646.*l.* 4.*s.* 3.*d.* He was ſucceeded by

35. ADAM DE BOOTHBIE<sup>f</sup> a Monk here, who died in the beginning of his eighteenth Year Anno 1338. and was buried between the Choir and the Altar with this Epitaph :

<sup>a</sup> Cleop. A. 7. Gunton p. 34. <sup>b</sup> Pat. 2. Ed. 1. Gunton p. 35. <sup>c</sup> Gunton p. 37. <sup>d</sup> Gunton p. 38. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. p. 39. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. p. 42.

*Claustri prælatus hujus cubat hic vocitatus  
Adam qui natus erat à Boothby nece stratus :  
Vir castus, justus, omni virtute robustus*

*M. semel, X. trina, ter, & sex, I. quoque bina ;  
Pars donetur ei cælestis nunc requiei.*

36. HENRY DE MORCOT<sup>a</sup> succeeded, and was installed 7. of the Ides of February A°. 1338. After he had governed 15. Years he died A°. 1353. and was buried betwixt the Choir and the great Altar near his Predecessor.

37. ROBERT DE RAMSEY<sup>b</sup> succeeded him A°. 1354, and governed eight Years. He died A°. 1361. and was succeeded the same Year, or, as some say, the Year after by

38. HENRY DE OVERTON<sup>c</sup> who died A°. 1391. in the 30<sup>th</sup>. Year of his Government, and was succeeded the same Year by

39. NICHOLAS ELMSTOW<sup>d</sup>, who died A°. 1396. in the fifth Year of his Government, and was succeeded by

40. WILLIAM GENGE<sup>e</sup>, who was the first Mitred Abbat here. He governed 12. Years, and dying A°. 1408, was buried between the Choir and the Altar with this Epitaph :

*Prudens Prælatus Wilihelmus Genge vocitatus,  
Primus mitratus Abbas, jacet hic tumulatus.  
Summe vivebat. Claustum summeque regebat,  
Mundum spernebat, quæ fecerat illa docebat.  
Vixerat ornatus virtutibus, immaculatus,  
Tunfus, quadratus, tentatus, & igne probatus.  
Annis bisseis Burgum rexit bene plenis.  
Ut careat pœnis precibus potiamur amœnis.*

He was succeeded the same Year by

41. JOHN DEEPING<sup>f</sup>, who resigned A°. 1438. after he had governed 30. Years, accepting a Corrodie for Life. He died 5. Dec. A°. 1439, and was buried at the upper End of the Choir at the left Hand of his Predecessors Godfrey de Croyland and William Genge with this Inscription :

*Orate pro anima Johannis Deeping quondam abbatis hujus monasterii, qui obiit 5. die Decembris 1439.*

42. RICHARD ASHTON<sup>g</sup> succeeded Anno 1438. He governed 33. Years, and resigning 27. June A°. 1471. was succeeded by

43. WILL. RAMSEY<sup>h</sup> a Monk of this Place, who was installed Aug. the first A°. 1471. He contributed with John Maldon towards the brazen Standard with a displayed Eagle

<sup>a</sup> Gunton p. 46. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. p. 48. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. p. 49 <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. p. 50. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. p. 53.



on the Top, which is still exstant in the Church, and serveth for the Bible to lie upon for the reading the Lessons. On one of the Tops is this Distich :

*John Maldon Prior, & Willelmus de Ramiseya  
Hæc tibi lectrina dant, Petre, metallica bina.*

He died A°. 1496, when he had governed about 25. Years, and was interred at the upper End of the Body of the Church with this Inscription :

*Abbas Burgensis Will'elmus ut hic tumulatus,  
Ramisey natus, prælatus jam nece stratus,  
En qui protusis rodendus vermibus instat,  
Vir prudens, justus, pius, omnibus & honorandus,  
Cæstus, benignus, omni virtute decorus,  
Corde suo statuit nunquam offendere Christum,  
Castigans rigidos, tractans pietate modestos,  
Debita persolvi, & a diruta multa novari.  
Præstat plena suis stipendia jam cenobitis.  
Et propter missas celebrandas cotidianas  
Ipse monasterio semper servabat honorem.  
Pax donetur ei . . . . .*

44. ROBERT KIRTON<sup>b</sup> succeeded A°. 1496. He erected the goodly Building at the End of the Church, now commonly known by the Name of the New Building, wherein he placed three Altars opposite to three Pair of Stairs descending from the Back of the great Altar. He built a Chamber in his dwelling House, calling it Heaven-Gate Chamber. It is still exstant, and retains it's Name to this Day. He made that goodly Bow Window in his great Hall, which looks over the Cloyster. He set up in the Church the Rood-Loft now standing at the Entrance into the Choir. He set up the Gate leading to the Deanery which is yet standing. He beautified the Chapel of St. Mary with Pictures and gilded Work. When he had governed about 32. Years he died Anno 1528. and was buried in the said Chapell, and was succeeded the same Year by

45. JOHN CHAMBERS<sup>c</sup>, who was the last Abbat. He surrendered the Abbey to the King A°. 1539, and had a Pension of 266*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* per an. assigned him. Soon after K. Henry VIII. made the Abbey an Episcopal See, appointing by Donation, dated 4. Sept. A°. 1541. the said John Chambers the first Bishop, who was<sup>d</sup> consecrated 23. Oct. A°. 1541. He died about the Month of Dec. A°. 1556. and was buried in this Cathedral.

<sup>a</sup> An, dirupta? <sup>b</sup> Cunton p. 55. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. p. 57. <sup>d</sup> Godwin de Præf. p. 594.

VII. COLCHESTER.

Essex.



UDO<sup>a</sup>, Steward to King Henry the First, built here an Abbey, and dedicated it to the Honour of Saint John Baptist. It was valued at the Dissolution at 523*l.* 17*s.* per an. Dugd.

The said Eudo having the Custody of this Town given him by William Rufus, laid the first Stone of this Monastery here A<sup>o</sup>. 1097. and brought home some Monks from Rochester; but they returning back again, he received 13. other Monks from the Abbat of York, one of which being consecrated Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 1104. by the Bishop of London their Number soon after increased to twenty, and the Monastery continued in a very flourishing Condition 'till the Dissolution. Since which it hath been so intirely destroyed, that <sup>b</sup>nothing remains but a Piece of the Gate-house, which, tho' ruinous, appears to have been a very elegant Piece of Architecture. But tho' the Church be thus miserably demolished, yet a Representation of what it was is preserved by a Draught in the Monasticon <sup>c</sup>.

We have no reason to doubt but a great many excellent and very eminent Persons were buried here, not only upon account of it's being an Abbey Church, but also as it was the chief Church of so large a Town. A farther account of the Founder may be seen in the Baronage of England. And therefore I have nothing more to add on this occasion, but that dying in Normandy A<sup>o</sup>. 1120. he was buried, according to his Desire, in this Monastery, his Corps being met a Mile from it by the Monks, who went with it in Procession in a very solemn manner.

A Catalogue of the Abbats hath been already published by Mr. Newcourt in his Repertorium Ecclesiast. <sup>d</sup> and it is from him that I shall beg leave to borrow the following List, tho' with several Amendments and an Addition of about five that have been omitted by him; all which Improvements I have made from authentick Evidences.

<sup>a</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. II. p. 891. Tanner's Notit. Mon. p. 62. Vide item Lelandi Coll. T. II. p. 410. <sup>b</sup> Newcourt's Repert. Eccl. Vol. 2. p. 171. <sup>c</sup> Vol. II. p. 890, 891. <sup>d</sup> Vol. II. p. 171.

*Abbats.*

1. HUGH<sup>a</sup> Monk of St. Mary's at York was consecrated the first Abbat by Maurice Bishop of London A°. 1104. but he resign'd soon after by reason of some Disputes with the Founder, and was succeeded by

2. GILBERT DE LUNGILL<sup>b</sup> a Monk of Becco in Normandy, who was succeeded A°. 1136. by

3. WILL. DE SCURI<sup>c</sup>, who was succeeded by

4. HUGH DE HAYA<sup>d</sup>, who occurs Abbat A°. 1146. The next Abbat I find is

5. GILBERT DE WECHEN<sup>e</sup>, who is said to have succeeded the said Hugh, and to have governed 18. Years. The next I meet with is

6. WALTER<sup>f</sup> called WALENSIS. He occurs Abbat Anno 1178. His Successor was

7. OSBERT<sup>g</sup>, who occurs Abbat A°. 1194. He was succeeded by

8. ADAM DE CAMPES<sup>h</sup>, who continued Abbat, as Newcourt observes, 44. Years. After him, by the King's Licence dated 27. Feb. 1237.

9. WILL. DE WANDA<sup>i</sup> was elected Abbat, and resigning Anno 1245.

10. WILL. DE SPALDEWYK<sup>k</sup> succeeded, and had his Election confirmed by the King 22. April 1245<sup>l</sup>. He died about the 8. of July Anno 1272<sup>m</sup>. upon which the Monks elected

11. ROBERT DE GRENESTEDE, who dying<sup>n</sup> A°. 1305.

12. JOHN DE BRUGES<sup>o</sup> was elected by the King's Licence dated 27. October 1305. and dying<sup>p</sup> Anno 1311. he was succeeded by

13. WALTER DE HUNTINGFELD, who was succeeded A°. 1326. by

14. WILL. DE GLEMHAM, who dying soon after,

15. JOHN DE WIMONDHAM<sup>q</sup> was elected A°. 1327. He died A°. 1349. and was succeeded by

16. SIMON DE BLYTON<sup>r</sup>, who was elected by virtue of the Royal Licence dated 25. Aug. Anno 1349. He resigned<sup>s</sup> A°. 1353. and thereupon

17. THO. MONEROM was elected. He continued here some time, and dying here, as it is probable,

<sup>a</sup> Newcourt Vol. II. p. 171. <sup>b</sup> Nero D. 8. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Reg. Paulinum lib. L. f. 45. <sup>e</sup> Nero D. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. Chart. penes Dec. & Cap. London. <sup>g</sup> Nero D. 8. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Pat. 29. H. 3. m. 6. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. m. 8. <sup>m</sup> Anno 56. H. 3. <sup>n</sup> Ibid. 34. E. 1. <sup>o</sup> Ibid. 35. E. 1. <sup>p</sup> Pat. 5. E. 2. <sup>q</sup> Pat. 1. E. 3. p. 2. <sup>r</sup> Ibid. 23. E. 3. <sup>s</sup> Ibid. 27. E. 3.

18. SIMON

18. SIMON DE BLYTON<sup>a</sup> was reinstated A<sup>o</sup>. 1361: He died 24. Dec. 1363, and was succeeded by

19. THO. STUKLEE<sup>b</sup>, who had his Temporalities restored 24. Dec. 1368. He died 8. Octob. A<sup>o</sup>. 1369. The King granted his Licence 9. Octob. 1369. by virtue of which they elected

20. RICHARD DE COLNE<sup>c</sup> 15. Oct. in the same Year, at which time he was Prior of Snapes in the Diocess of Norwich. He died<sup>d</sup> A<sup>o</sup>. 1375. and was succeeded by

21. JOHN DE DEDHAM<sup>e</sup>, who was elected the same Year, He governed two Years, and was succeeded by

22. WILL. DE GYRTON<sup>f</sup>, who was elected 28. Oct. Anno 1377. He was succeeded by

23. GEFTRY STORY<sup>g</sup>, alias DE St. OSYTH, by virtue of the King's Licence dated 27. Nov. Anno 1380. He was succeeded by

24. JOHN NEYLOND<sup>h</sup> A<sup>o</sup>. 1391. who resigned soon after, and was succeeded by

25. JOHN DE OKEHAM<sup>i</sup>, who resigned A<sup>o</sup>. 1393. and was succeeded by

26. WILL. WESTBORN<sup>k</sup>, who was admitted A<sup>o</sup>. 1393.

27. ROBERT<sup>l</sup> occurs Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 1403.

28. ROGER BEST<sup>m</sup> occurs Abbat Anno 1412. He died<sup>n</sup> A<sup>o</sup>. 1417. and was succeeded by

29. ROBERT GRYTTON<sup>o</sup>, who dying Anno 1431. was succeeded by

30. WILL. DE ARDELE<sup>p</sup>, whose Election was confirmed 4. Sept. A<sup>o</sup>. 1432. He occurs Abbat, in Dr. Tanner's Evidences, A<sup>o</sup>. 1441. and A<sup>o</sup>. 1450. So that I suppose he was not succeeded 'till this Year by

31. JOHN DE CANOUNE<sup>q</sup>. After whom one

32. WILLIAM<sup>r</sup> occurs Abbat Anno 1455.

33. WALTER STANSTED<sup>s</sup> occurs<sup>t</sup> Abbat Anno 1471, and A<sup>o</sup>. 1484. The next I meet with is

34. WILLIAM SPROWTON<sup>u</sup>. I do not find when he was elected, but upon his Death

35. JOHN STOKE<sup>w</sup>, Sacristary here, was elected by virtue of the King's Licence dated 20. July A<sup>o</sup>. 1517<sup>x</sup>. He resigned 20. July A<sup>o</sup>. 1523, and was succeeded by

<sup>a</sup> Reg. Sudbury episcopi Lond. f. 3. <sup>b</sup> Pat. 42. E. 3. p. 2. Reg. Sudbury &c. fol. 114. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Pat. 49. E. 3. <sup>e</sup> Nero D. 8. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Reg. Lond. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. <sup>l</sup> E chartis penes cl. Tannerum. <sup>m</sup> Ex iisd. chartis. <sup>n</sup> Pat. 6. H. 5. <sup>o</sup> Pat. 10. H. 6. <sup>p</sup> Reg. Lond. Walden. P. Fitzhugh f. 4. <sup>q</sup> Nero D. 8. <sup>r</sup> E Chartis Tannerianis. <sup>s</sup> Nero D. 8. <sup>t</sup> In Chartis Tannerianis. <sup>u</sup> Rymer's Fœder. Vol. XIII. p. 596. <sup>w</sup> Reg. Fitz-James episcopi Lond. <sup>x</sup> Rymer loc. cit.

36. THO. BARTON<sup>a</sup>, who was elected 10. Aug. A<sup>o</sup>. 1523. He died 25. Mar. A<sup>o</sup>. 1533, and was succeeded by

37. THO. MARSHALL Abbat of St. Werburgh's in Chester. He was elected 10. June A<sup>o</sup>. 1533. His Successor was

38. JOHN BECHE, who was attainted of High-Treason A<sup>o</sup>. 1539<sup>b</sup>. for denying the King's Supremacy, and was executed at Colchester 1. Dec. the same Year. He was the last Abbat of this Monastery.

Worcester-  
shire.

### VIII. E V E S H A M.



T. Egwin<sup>c</sup>, who was the third Bishop of Worcester, founded this Monastery. Kenredus, King of Mercia, and Offa, Governour of the East-Angles, Anno 709. endowed it with large Possessions. The Towns which the said Egwin obtain'd to this Monastery were in all 22. There belong'd to it 79. Religious Persons, besides 65. Servants. It was dedicated by the

Founder to the blessed Virgin Mary, and it's Revenues were valued at the Dissolution at 1183*l.* 12*s.* 9*d.* per an. Dugdale. 1268*l.* 9*s.* 9*d.* Speed. Leland<sup>d</sup> speaking of this Place tells us, that within the Precincts of the Abbey were two Parish Churches, that there was no Town before the Foundation of the Abbey, and that the Place where the Town now standeth was of the old Saxons called Hetholme, or Hethbo<sup>e</sup>. What sort of Fabrick the Abbey Church was I have no where found, except that it had an high Tower in the Middle. The Abbey, with the Cloysters, Offices, and Monuments, was so intirely demolished after the Dissolution, that nothing now remains but the said high Tower, which stands in the Abbey Cemetary, and was built by Abbat Lichfeild<sup>f</sup>. It is a well wrought Structure, is about an 100. Feet in Height, and is adorned at Top with neat Battlements, and Pinnacles. No other Building is contiguous to it. It is large and spacious, and in it hang eight Bells, tho' not very large ones, that after the Restauration were taken out of the Parish Churches, above mentioned, by the Town's People. The Parish Churches

<sup>a</sup> Reg. Tunstall, & Reg. Stokeley, episcoporum Lond. <sup>b</sup> Stowe's Annals, Ed. fol. p. 577. <sup>c</sup> Vide Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 298. & seqq. Vide item ejus Itin. Vol. IV. p. 55, 145. & Mon. Angl. T. I. p. 144. & T. II. p. 851. uti etiam Tanneri Notit. Mon. p. 244. <sup>d</sup> Itin. loc. cit. <sup>e</sup> Vide Itin. Vol. IV. p. 55, 145. <sup>f</sup> Vide Ibid. p. 55.

are

are still standing, and are very near this Tower. One of them is dedicated to All-Saints, and the other to St. Laurence. Neither of them hath any Bells, but the Bells in the Abbey Tower serve for the use of both. One of them, *viz.* Saint Laurence's, is officiated in the Morning, and All-Saints in the Afternoon, all the Summer Season; but in Winter time there is very rarely divine Service performed in St. Laurence's Church, that of All-Saints being only frequented. Both these Churches have small Spire Steeples, and Isles, and Boddys, all which are leaded, and with St. Bengworth on the other side of the Water (which is likewise a Spire) and the Abbey Tower they afford a good and pleasant Prospect from Blockley Hills adjacent. At the upper End of the South Isle of All-Saints is a small Chapell built by Abbat Lichfeild. It is arched at Top with Stone, and carved, and under an Arch are the initial Letters of his Name C. L. for Clement Lichfeild. At the Entrance into it is a Grey Marble, on which was the said Abbat's Portraiture and an Inscription under it in Brass, which are torn off. In the Church of St. Laurence at the End of each Isle on each Side the Body of the Church are two Chapells, which seem to have been built about the same time as that of All-Saints, *viz.* not long before the Dissolution.

Leland hath informed<sup>a</sup> us, that in the foresaid Tower was a great Bell, and a goodly Clock; but I have not been able to learn what is become of this Clock-Bell now, tho' I suppose that it continued 'till the Restauration of King Charles the Second, when the Youth of the Town joyning together, and taking the Bells out of the two Parish Steeples, melted them and coined the present Ring of eight Bells, now hanging together in the Tower, as I have before insinuated.

On, or near the Site of the Abbey is built a neat House, in which it is supposed the old Stone was employed. They have no Tradition here of the Abbey Church, Cloysters, or Chapter-House; but in the Cemetary near Saint Laurence's Church is an old Arch yet standing in Ruins, which perhaps might have been some part of the Abbey Buildings. There are no memorable Monuments in either of the Parish Churches.

After the Battle of Evesham, which was fought Aug. 4. A°. 1275. several Persons of Quality were buried in the Abbey Church by the Monks before the high Altar, the chief of which were Simon Mountfort the potent Earl of Leycester, Henry Mountfort, and Hugh le Dispenfer Justiciar of

<sup>a</sup> Itin. Vol. IV. pag. 55.

England. In this Battle were likewise slain Peter de Mountfort, William de Mandevile, Ralf Basset, and Roger Saint-John's, with divers Knights and Esquires, which probably were also buried here, as were many besides, tho' we cannot now retrieve their Names.

*Abbats.*

1. St. EGWIN<sup>a</sup> the Founder was the first Abbat. He died after he had governed nine Years on the third of the Cal. of January Anno 717. and was buried here<sup>b</sup>. After whose Death these 18. Abbats were successively elected, *viz.*

2. ATHELWOLD<sup>c</sup>.

3. ALDBORE<sup>d</sup>.

4. ALDBATH<sup>e</sup>.

5. ALDFERT<sup>f</sup>.

6. TYLDBRITH<sup>g</sup>.

7. CUTULF<sup>h</sup>.

8. ALMUND<sup>i</sup>.

9. CREDANUS<sup>k</sup>. He was buried in the Abbey Church<sup>l</sup>.

10. TINTHFERT<sup>m</sup>.

11. ALDBALD<sup>n</sup>.

12. ETBRITH<sup>o</sup>.

13. ELFERD<sup>p</sup>.

14. WLFARD<sup>q</sup> occurs Abbat Anno 851. and 868.

15. KYNELM<sup>r</sup>.

16. KINACH<sup>s</sup>.

17. EBBA<sup>t</sup>.

18. KYNATH<sup>u</sup>.

19. EDWIN<sup>v</sup>. After his Decease, which happened Anno 912, Canons Secular were ordain'd here 'till the Year 960. after which time it was restored to it's former State, and was governed again by Abbats, a List of which I have here subjoyned, tho' it must be observed that the first six of them governed alternately, as we learn from the Monasticon.

20. OSWARDUS<sup>w</sup>. In his time the Church of Evesham, which had been built by Egwin the first Abbat, fell down<sup>x</sup>.

21. FREODEGARUS<sup>y</sup>.

22. ALFRICUS<sup>z</sup>.

23. ALFGARUS<sup>aa</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Godwin de Præf. p. 501. <sup>b</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. III. p. 160. ubi & epitaphium ejus exstat. <sup>c</sup> Monast. Angl. Vol. I. pag. 150. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. <sup>l</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. III. p. 160. <sup>m</sup> Mon. Angl. loc. cit. <sup>n</sup> Ibid. <sup>o</sup> Ibid. <sup>p</sup> Ibid. <sup>q</sup> Ingulphi Hist. Croyland. p. 15. & Mon. Angl. Vol. I. pag. 150. <sup>r</sup> Mon. Angl. ibid. <sup>s</sup> Ibid. <sup>t</sup> Ibid. <sup>u</sup> Ibid. <sup>v</sup> Ibid. <sup>w</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 151. <sup>x</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 300. & Godwin de Præf. p. 502. <sup>y</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. pag. 151. <sup>z</sup> Ibid. <sup>aa</sup> Ibid.

24. BRITHMARS<sup>a</sup>.
25. AGELWINUS<sup>b</sup>, or ÆTHELWINUS<sup>c</sup>. He was also Bishop of Wells. He was succeeded Anno 1014. by
26. AILWARD, ELFWARD, or ALWORD, a Monk of Ramsey<sup>d</sup>. He was made Bishop of London before the Year 1035<sup>e</sup>, and was allowed to hold the Abbatship in Commendam<sup>f</sup>. When he had governed 30. Years, he died 25. July A<sup>o</sup>. 1044. and being buried at Ramsey, was succeeded in the Monastery by
27. MANNIUS, or MANNUS<sup>g</sup>, a Monk of this Place. He resigned Anno 1058. and died 8. Id. Jan. 1065. tho' others<sup>h</sup> say his Death happened A<sup>o</sup>. 1066. He was succeeded by
28. EGELWINUS<sup>i</sup>, a Monk also of this Place. He died 14. Cal. Mar. A<sup>o</sup>. 1077. and was succeeded by
29. WALTER<sup>k</sup> a Monk of Cerasia. Being taken<sup>l</sup> with the new way of Building, he destroyed the old Church of Evesham (which was looked upon as one of the finest of it's Kind in England) and began a new one. But wanting Money to carry it on, he sent the Monks with St. Egwin's Shrine through all England, and by that means collected a vast Sum of Money. When he had governed this Church about eight Years he died 13. Cal. Feb. Anno 1086. and was succeeded by
30. ROBERT<sup>m</sup> a Monk of Gimeges, who governed somewhat more than eight Years, and dying Anno 1096. was succeeded by
31. MAURICE<sup>n</sup>, a Monk of this Place, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1122. and was succeeded by
32. REGINALD<sup>o</sup>, a Monk of Gloucester, who dying Anno 1149. was succeeded by
33. WILL. DE ANDEVILLE<sup>p</sup>, a Monk of Christ Church in Canterbury. He recovered 9 Bengworth Castle standing at the Foot of the Bridge, as it were in the Suburbs of this Place, from William Beauchamp, and after he had quite demolished it he caused the ground to be consecrated for a Church Yard. I have heard that out of the Ruins of this Castle, and in the Place where it stood, Bengworth Church was built. This Abbat died 11. Non. of Jan. A<sup>o</sup>. 1159. and was succeeded by

<sup>a</sup> Mon. Ang. Vol. I. p. 151. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. <sup>c</sup> Lelandi Coll. Tom. I. pag. 317. <sup>d</sup> Historia Ramef. apud cl. Galei Historicos Angl. Vol. II. p. 447. <sup>e</sup> Wharton de Epif. & Dec. Lond. p. 34. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. & Godwin de Praef. p. 231. <sup>g</sup> Mon. Angl. ut supra p. 151. Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 300. <sup>h</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 242. <sup>i</sup> Mon. Angl. ut supra. Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 242, & 301. <sup>k</sup> Mon. Angl. ibid. <sup>l</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 301. <sup>m</sup> Mon. Ang. loc. cit. <sup>n</sup> Ibid. <sup>o</sup> Ibid. <sup>p</sup> Ibid. <sup>q</sup> Camdeni Brit. p. 435. Ed. fol. Lat.



34. ROGER <sup>a</sup> a Monk of St. Auguffin's Canterbury. He died 2. Non. of Jan. A°. 1160. and was fucceeded by

35. ADAM <sup>b</sup> a Monk of Cluny. He was a learned Man and a Writer <sup>c</sup>. When he had governed here about 30. Years he died pridie Idus Nov. A°. 1191. and was fucceeded by

36. ROGER NORREYS <sup>d</sup> a Monk of Chrift-Church in Canterbury. Battely fays he was Prior of Chrift-Church and fucceeded Anno 1190. He was depofed Anno 1213. and was fucceeded by

37. RANDOLF <sup>e</sup> Prior of Worcester, who after he had continued 15. Years died 16. Jan. Anno 1229. and was fucceeded by

38. THO. DE MERLEBERGH <sup>f</sup>, who died in Sept. A°. 1236, and was fucceeded by

39. RICHARD LE GRAS <sup>g</sup> Prior of Hurley. He died in the Service of K. Henry III. in Gascony on the fifth of the Ides of Dec. A°. 1242. Godwin <sup>h</sup> obferves that he was Keeper of the Great Seal, and that he was nominated Bifhop of Lichfield and Coventry, but that he died before Consecration in the forefaid Service of King Henry. And this happened, according to Godwin's Computation, A°. 1245. But I rather follow the Chronology in the Monafticon, from whence we learn that le Gras was fucceeded A°. 1242. by

40. THOMAS <sup>i</sup> a Monk of Gloucefter, tho' he was not confirmed 'till the Year after. He governed about 14. Years, and dying 18. Cal. Jan. A°. 1255. was fucceeded by

41. HENRY <sup>k</sup> Prior of this Church, an induftrious and wife Man and a great Benefactor to the Abbey. He governed feven Years, and dying in Nov. 1263. there was a Vacancy for fome time, and at length

42. WILL. DE WYTECHURCHE <sup>l</sup> or DE WHITCHIRCHE, firft Monk of Perfore, and afterwards Abbat of Alenceftre, was translated hither A°. 1266. or, as others, A°. 1265. In his time was fought the famous Battle of Evesham. He died 3. Nones of Aug. A°. 1282. tho' others <sup>m</sup> fay it was in the fixth Year of Edw. I. which was A°. D. 1277. He was fucceeded by

43. JOHN DE BROKEHAMTON <sup>n</sup> a Monk of this Houfe. He died 15. Cal. Sept. A° 1316, or, as others <sup>o</sup>, A°. 1317. and was fucceeded the fame Year by

<sup>a</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 151. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. <sup>c</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. III. p. 160. <sup>d</sup> Mon. Angl. ut antea. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. pag. 152. <sup>h</sup> De Præf. p. 372. <sup>i</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 152. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. & Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 246. <sup>m</sup> Vide Lelandum ibid. <sup>n</sup> Mon. Angl. & Leland. locis citatis <sup>o</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 249.

44. WILL. DE CHRYRYTON <sup>a</sup> or DE SHIRITON, a Monk of this Place, who was elected Abbat 3. Cal. Sept. After he had governed 28. Years he died on the Ides of Dec. A°. 1344. or, as it is in Leland <sup>b</sup>, A°. 1343, and was succeeded the same Year by

45. WILL. DE BOYS <sup>c</sup> a Monk here, who was elected on the Cal. of Jan. He died 8. of the Ides of June A°. 1367. and was succeeded by

46. JOHN DE OMBRESLEYE <sup>d</sup> a Monk here, who was elected 4. of the Nones of July A°. 1367. He governed 12. Years and dying 3. Cal. Nov. A°. 1379. was succeeded by

47. ROGER ZATTON <sup>e</sup> a Monk and Sacristary here, who was elected 12. Cal. Dec. A°. 1379. and dying A°. 1418. was succeeded the same Year by

48. RICHARD DE BROMESGROVE <sup>f</sup>, who died A°. 1433. and was succeeded A°. 1434. by

49. JOHN WIKEVANE <sup>g</sup>, whose successor was probably

50. RICHARD, who occurs Abbat A°. 1464 <sup>h</sup>, and again A°. 1476 <sup>i</sup>; in which latter Year he stood Godfather to Richard, Son of George Duke of Clarence, who was born at Tewksbury. I do not find who succeeded him; but the next that I meet with is

51. THO. NEWBOLT <sup>k</sup>, who was Abbat here about the Year 1500. His Successor was

52. CLEMENT LICHFIELD <sup>l</sup>. A°. 1501 <sup>m</sup>. he was admitted Bach. of Divinity of the University of Oxford, and afterwards becoming Abbat of this Place, he expended <sup>n</sup> much Money in building the Abbey and other Places belonging to it, as also in building and adorning the Choir. He made (as Leland informs us <sup>o</sup>) a right sumptuous and high square Tower of Stone in the Cemetary of Evesham. This Tower had a great Bell in it, and a goodly Clock, and was as a Gatehouse to one Piece of the Abbey. He died <sup>p</sup> 9. Oct. 1540. and was buried in a Chapell which he had before built adjoining to the Abbey Church; in a Window of which Church there was set up in his Life time an Inscription to his Memory running thus:

*Orate pro anima Domini Clementis Lichfeld sacerdotis,  
cujus tempore turris Eveshamiae adificata est.*

<sup>a</sup> Mon. Ang. Vol. I. p. 152. Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 249, 250. <sup>b</sup> Coll. T. I. p. 250. <sup>c</sup> Mon. Angl. T. I. p. 152. Lel. Coll. T. I. p. 250. <sup>d</sup> Mon. Angl. ibid. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Pat. 6. Hen. 5. <sup>g</sup> Pat. 13. Hen. 6. <sup>h</sup> Dugdale's Antiq. of Warwickshire p. 575. <sup>i</sup> Mon. Ang. Vol. I. p. 160. <sup>k</sup> Wood's Athenæ Oxon. Vol. I. col. 676. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. & Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 55. <sup>m</sup> Athenæ Oxon. Vol. I. col. 637. <sup>n</sup> Leland's Itin. loc. cit. <sup>o</sup> Ibid. Vide item ad initium hujus historiæ de cœnobio Eveshamensi. <sup>p</sup> Athenæ Oxon. Vol. I. col. 637.

This good Man continuing Abbat 'till towards the Dissolution, with an Intent not to surrender his House for a prophane Use, was, at length, by the Contrivance and Tricks of Cromwell, Secretary of State to Hen. VIII. perswaded to resign his Pastoral Staff to one

53. PHILIP HAFORD, HAWFORD, alias BALLARD <sup>a</sup>, a young Monk of this House, who thereby commencing Abbat Anno 1539. yielded up the same to the King's Use (much to the Discontent of Lichfeild) and had not only a Pension of 240*l.* per an. but afterwards the Deanery of Worcester conferred on him, which he held 'till his Death, which happened Anno 1557. He was the last Abbat of this House, and was buried at Worcester. When I was at Worcester I was shewed his Monument, which is the Effigies of a Man cut in Stone, with a Mitre and Crosier, lying on an Altar Monument. It is in a Chapell on the South Side of the Choir. Tho' there be no Inscription to confirm this Account, yet the Person that shewed the Church assured me that it had been a constant Tradition that it was for the last Abbat of Evesham.

Gloucester-  
shire.

## IX. WINCHELCOMBE.



NNO 787 <sup>b</sup>. King Offa built a Nunnery here, and about ten Years after King Kenwulf laid the Foundation of a stately Abbey for 300. Black Monks, releasing, at the Consecration of it, which was very solemn, the King of Kent his Prisoner. He commended it to the Patronage of St. Mary and St. Kenelm. Afterwards it became a College of Seculars; but Oswald Bishop of Worcester Anno 985. restored again the Benedictines. It was valued 26. Hen. 8. at 759*l.* 11*s.* 9*d.* per an.

I am not capable of giving an account of the first Abbats, the Histories of this Place being very imperfect for the first 200. Years. Infomuch that Richard Kederminster, the last Abbat but one, in his History of the Foundation of this Abbey, begins with Germanus, who was made Abbat by King Edgar. Whence I conclude that the Books and Records he had met with were so obscure that he could collect little from them.

<sup>a</sup> Athenæ Oxon. Vol. I. col. 637. <sup>b</sup> Tanner's Notit. Mon. p. 69.

This

This is certain, that out of all the printed ones I have consulted I have been able to recover but one, and that is Livingus <sup>a</sup>, who præsidèd here 54. Years after the Foundation. After which the Abbey being destroyed, it continued in Ruins 'till the time of King Edgar aforesaid. It is from this Period that my Catalogue must commence; but before I enter upon it, I presume it will not be amiss to transcribe the Account Leland hath left us of this Place, and to make two or three Remarks of my own.

“ Kenulph, King of the Mercians,” (saith this admirable Antiquary <sup>b</sup>,) “ had a Pallace in this Towne, and builded here “ a famous Abbey, which was very solemnly dedicated. “ ’Twas twice defaced by Fire and reedified. There lie buried in the East Part of the Church of this Monastery Kenulph and Kenelm, the Father and Son, both Kings of Mercia, and at the East End of the High Altar in St. Nicholas’s Chapell one Henry Boteler, who covered the Bod “ of the Church with Lead. There was of ancient tyme a “ Church of St. Nicholas in the East Part of the Town, which “ being decayed, the Parish Church of the Town was kept in “ the Body of the Church of the Monastery, ’till the time of “ Hen. VI. when William Winchombe, Abbat, began, by “ consent of the Town, a Parish Church at the West End of “ the Abbey (where a Chapell of St. Pancras stood) and made “ the East End of it. The Parishioners had gathered 200*l.* and “ began the Body; but that Sum being not enough to perform so expensive and costly a Work, Ralf Boteler, Lord “ Sudley, helped them, and finished it. This Parish Church “ was dedicated to St. Peter.”

I have been the more inclined to borrow this Passage from Leland, because it clears what Sir Robert Atkins hath been pleased to observe about the Church, who hath expressed himself with so little caution, that one would think from his Account that the present Parish Church was the Abbey Church; and yet his saying that it is dedicated to St. Peter, and the Abbey Church to St. Mary, is a proof to such as well consider it that he thought otherwise himself.

The mention of Sir Robert Atkins gives me occasion to correct a Mistake committed by him with reference to the Mannor of the Abbey. He tells us that Anno 1608. it was in Possession of the Crown, and that Dr. Lloyd, Chancellor of the Dioces of Worcester, was Lord of it in 1710. As soon as I had read this Particular, I began to enquire about the truth of it, and the Result of my Inquiry is this, *viz.*

<sup>a</sup> Ingulphi Hist. Croyland, in Histor. Ang. à c. Fulmanno editus p. 15.  
<sup>b</sup> Lin. Vol. IV. p. 56.

That the Mannor of Winchelcombe with the Site of the Abbey belonged to the Lord Chandos soon after the Dissolution, and that it continued in that Family 'till the Year 1654. When on the Death of George Lord Chandos without Issue it came by his Gift to his Widow and Relict Jane, Daughter of John Earl Rivers, who afterwards marrying with George Pitts Esq; of Stratfeild-Sey Com. Southampt. she brought it to that Family, or at least her Husband enjoyed it in her Right. And as to Dr. Lloyd, he held this Mannor only by virtue of a considerable Lease which was purchased by his first Wife's Relations named Poland; and so he was no more than a Leasehold Tenant of the Mannor for a Term of Years which is now expired.

The Parish Church above mentioned is still standing; but the Abbey hath been long since demolished, and the Site turned into arable Ground. I have endeavoured to procure a Draught of the Abbey, that by that means we might understand what a Sort of Fabrick it was. But my Attempts this way have proved very unsuccessful, notwithstanding I went thither, with no other Design, in September 1714. I surveyed the Ground where it stood (which was on the North East-side of the Church) very exactly, and tho' I could not meet with so much as a Stone standing, yet it was no small Satisfaction to me that I had walked over the Soil on which this large Pile of building was erected, and where there had been formerly such a Number of Persons (famous for their Birth, Learning, Piety and Virtue) interred, which Thing alone one would think might have commanded Reverence, and deterred those that were employed soon after the Dissolution (by the Lord Seymour, as I conceive) to pull it down and destroy it. As I was pursuing these Religious Inquiries, I accidentally met with a venerable old Man, who directed me to the Place where the Church stood, and told me that he had frequently heard, particularly when he was a Youth, that the Tower of it was large and fine, but that there was nothing left standing of the Abbey within his own Memory except a few Offices, which were probably those where the Abbat's Head Hine or chief Ploughman lived.

*Abbats.*

1. GERMANUS<sup>a</sup>, Prior of Ramsfey, was made Abbat by King Edgar upon the rebuilding of this Abbey A<sup>o</sup>. 985. After he had<sup>b</sup> governed several Years he retired to Ramsfey, and was there buried. The next that I meet with is

<sup>a</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 473. <sup>b</sup> Hist. Ramsfey p. 400. Tomi secundi (vel, ut ipse vocat Editor, primi) Historicorum Galcanorum.

2. GODWINUS<sup>a</sup>, whom I take to be the same that is called Eadwinus in the Decem Scriptorum. He lived in the time of King Canutus Anno 1020. and was succeeded by

3. GODRICUS<sup>b</sup> (called EADRICUS, for I take them to be the same, in the Decem Scriptorum) who A<sup>o</sup>. 1066. opposing the Norman Invasion, the Conqueror deprived him of his Abbey, and made him close Prisoner in Gloucester Castle, committing the charge of the Monastery to the Abbat of Evesham 'till such time as he constituted one.

4. GALANDUS<sup>c</sup> Abbat in his stead, whose Successor was

5. GIRMUNDUS<sup>d</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1122. and was succeeded by

6. GODEFRIDUS<sup>e</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1137. and was succeeded the same Year by

7. ROBERT<sup>f</sup>, who governed 20. Years, and dying A<sup>o</sup>. 1157. was succeeded by

8. GERVASE<sup>g</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1172. and was succeeded by

9. HENRY<sup>h</sup>, Prior of Gloucester. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1184. (or, as others<sup>i</sup>, A<sup>o</sup>. 1181.) and was succeeded by

10. CRISPIN<sup>k</sup>, Prior of this Place, who died the same Year, and was succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 1185. by

11. ROBERT<sup>l</sup>, who ordained that on the Morrow after All-Souls, viz. on Nov. 3. an hundred People should be relieved here with Bread, Drink and Meat. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1220. and was succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 1221. by

12. THOMAS<sup>m</sup>, Prior of this Place, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1231. and was succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 1232. by

13. HENRY DE TUDINTON<sup>n</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1248. and was succeeded the same Year by

14. JOHN DE YAREMUTH<sup>o</sup>, who is called in the Monasticon Yanworthe<sup>p</sup>. He died Anno 1248. The next I meet with is

15. WALTER DE WIKWANE<sup>q</sup>, who occurs A<sup>o</sup>. 1301. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1315. and was succeeded the same Year by

16. THOMAS<sup>r</sup>, who died the same Year, and was succeeded by

17. RICHARD DE YDEBURI<sup>s</sup> Sacrist, who surceased Anno 1339. and was succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 1340. by

18. WILL. DE SHIRBORN<sup>t</sup>, whose Successor was

19. ROBERT DE IPPEWELL, who surceased A<sup>o</sup>. 1359. and was succeeded Anno 1360. by

<sup>a</sup> Dugdale's Antiq. Warw. sh. p. 100. Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 283. <sup>b</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 190. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Tib. E. 4. in Bib. Cott. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Tib. E. 7. Cleop. A. 7. <sup>i</sup> Annal. Waverl. p. 162. Tomi primi Hist. Gal. & Annal. Eccl. Wig. apud T. I. Angl. Sacr. p. 477. <sup>k</sup> Angl. Sacr. T. I. p. 477. Cleop. A. 7. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. Mon. Angl. Vol. II. p. 856. <sup>m</sup> Cleop. A. 7. <sup>n</sup> Ibid. <sup>o</sup> Ibid. <sup>p</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. II. p. 856. <sup>q</sup> Cleop. D. 3. <sup>r</sup> Ibid. <sup>s</sup> Mon. Ang. Vol. II. p. 856. <sup>t</sup> Pat. 14. E. 3.

20. WALTER DE WINFORTUNE <sup>a</sup>, Burfar or Cellarer of Worcester. He died Anno 1395. and was succeeded Anno 1396. by

21. WILL. BRADELEY <sup>b</sup>, who died A°. 1422. and was succeeded the same Year by

22. JOHN CHELTENHAM <sup>c</sup>, who was succeeded by

23. WILLIAM WINCHOMBE <sup>d</sup>, who was a considerable Benefactor (as I have noted before) by removing the Parish Church out of the Abbey. I do not find yet when he died. But

24. JOHN TWYNNING <sup>e</sup> occurs Abbat A°. 1480. or before. He was a great Promoter of Learning, and dying A°. 1487. was succeeded the same Year by

25. RICHARD KEDERMISTER <sup>f</sup>, who had been educated in Gloucester-College (afterwards called Gloucester-Hall, and now Worcester-College) in Oxford, where there was an Apartment belonging to this Abbey called Winchcombe Lodgings. He was a learned Man, and by his wife Government and his encouragement of Virtue and good Letters he made the Monastery flourish so much that it was equal to a little University. In the Year 1500. he travelled to Rome, and became afterwards a celebrated Preacher. In the Year 1515. the Privileges of the Clergy being attacked he preached a remarkable Sermon on that account, shewing that it was against the Law of God, who by his Prophet David says, *Touch not my anointed and do my Prophets no harm.* He wrote a very valuable History of the Foundation of this Monastery, and another of the Lives of the Abbats, beginning with Germanus Anno 7. of King Edgar A°. D. 988. and reaching down to his own Time: which desirable Book was unhappily lost in the Fire of London. He died A°. 1531. and was buried in his Abbey Church, on which <sup>g</sup> he had laid out a great Sum of Money, and inclosed the Abbey it self towards the Town with a main Stone Wall, *ex quadrato faxo.* He was succeeded by

26. RICHARD MOUNSLOW, who was the last Abbat, and surrendered his Abbey 3. Dec. 31. Hen. 8. having a Pension assign'd him of 160*l.* per an.

<sup>a</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. II. pag. 857. <sup>b</sup> Pat. 19. Ric. 2. <sup>c</sup> Pat. 1. Hen. 6. <sup>d</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 57. <sup>e</sup> Wood's Athênæ Oxon. Vol. I. pag. 24. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. p. 24, 25. <sup>g</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 57.

X. CROYLAND.

Lincolnshire.



THELBALD<sup>a</sup>, King of Mercia, built here an Abbey of Black Monks to the Honour of St. Guthlac, who at the Age of 25. Years became an Hermit in this Place. He endowed it richly, and gave thereto the whole Island of Croyland, called from it's Soil <sup>b</sup>*cruda terra*, which signifys *raw* or *muddy Land*. The Revenues of this Abbey at the Dissolution were valued at 1803*l.* 15*s.* 10*d.* per an. Dugd. 1217*l.* 5*s.* 11*d.* Speed. A great part of this Church was left standing after the Dissolution for a Parochial Church; but it hath been since so miserably defaced, that little remains save the Body and South Isle which are however ruinous and uncovered at Top, and there is nothing more to be seen save only part of the North Isle, which is used as the Parish Church, and is in Length 90. Feet and 24. in Breadth. We cannot form to our selves a better Idea of the Magnificence of this Church than from the Draught that is published in the *Monasticon*<sup>c</sup>, which is near double the Length of what serves now for the Parish Church, being 140. Feet long; and yet even this was not above a third Part of the Church when it stood in it's Glory and Prosperity before the Dissolution. For this Representation only contains the West Part of it from the Transeptum, or great Cross Isle, which extended it self from North to South; and in the middle of this Building was an high Spire Steeple, beyond which was the Eastern Part or Choir, which appears by the Foundation to have been near 200. Feet in Length and 80. in Breadth. As to the Chappell of our Lady beyond the Choir, the Cloysters, Abbey House, &c. they are all likewise ruined, and the Site of a great Part of the Building is sow'd with Cole-feed. It was certainly a most noble Structure, and there is no doubt but this Abbey rivall'd Peterborough it's Neighbour in Building, as it did in Riches. There is not\*the least Monument or painted Glafs left; and the chief Thing remarkable is the West Tower and Front, which is adorned with several Images of Saints and Kings, and amongst the rest of two Angels

<sup>a</sup> *Monast. Angl.* Vol. I. p. 163. *Lelandi Coll. T. I.* p. 91. *Tanner's Notit. Mon.* p. 117. <sup>b</sup> *Camd. Brit.* p. 398. *Ed. Lat. fol.* <sup>c</sup> Vol. I. p. 165.



carrying S. Guthlac to Heaven, all which were gilded formerly. In this Tower hang five small Bells, the four least of which were cast out of three A°. 1654. On the biggest is this Inscription in ancient Characters: *In multis annis resonet campana Johannis.* But the noted Bells which belonged to the Abbey hung in the middle Steeple, before spoken of.

The Monuments being therefore destroyed it is not possible for me to be so particular in that respect as I otherwise intended. I have however met with some, that were here interred, and they are these that follow, *viz.*

Waldeve Earl of Huntingdon and Northampton, beheaded by Will. the Conqueror, and afterwards reputed a Saint. He was buried near the high Altar under a goodly Monument, for whom an Inscription of near 30. Verses was made Anno 1219. beginning thus:

*Hic, Waldeve comes, tumularis & incineraris,  
Parte tamen meliore tui super astra locaris. &c.*

The rest may be seen in Leland<sup>a</sup>, and a farther account of him may be found in Dugdale's Baronage.

Alan de Cruen Lord of Triston. He was buried on the South side of the high Altar.

Watkin Rodeley Esq; that married the Dutchess of Somerset. He was alive, as some say in Hen. the Seventh's time. He was buried in the Lady's Chapell.

Richard Welleby Esquire of Hen. 7. and Thomas Welleby his Nephew and Heir. They lay in a goodly Tomb.

The Shrine of St. Guthlac in this Church was very costly; but of this, as well as of other Matters relating to this Church, there is an excellent Account given in Ingulphus (Abbat hereof) and his Continuer Peter Blesensis Vice-Chancellor to Henry the Second.

The Virgin Mary and St. Bartholomew were accounted Tutelar Saints of this Monastery. The Pillars of the Church are large, and curiously carved, and the Arches are spacious. Nor is the Bridge of the Town (which is spoken of by Camden) less remarkable, being triangular, and so steep that no Horseman can well ride over it. It commands the Intercourse of the three Streets of the Town one with another. At the Foot of it is the Effigies of St. Guthlac cut in Stone. It is built in this Fashion: .



*With a Catalogue of their Respective Abbats.*

171

Amongst other valuable Things preserved in Leland, I think it is not the least that he hath given us a Catalogue of the Abbats of this Place, which I shall now subjoyn, with an Addition of such other Improvements as I have drawn from other authentick Evidences.

*Abbats.*

1. **KENULFUS**<sup>a</sup> Monk of Evesham A<sup>o</sup>. 716. was made the first Abbat. He was succeeded by

2. **PATRICIUS**<sup>b</sup>, who died about the Year 794, and was succeeded by

3. **SIWARDUS**<sup>c</sup>, who is called by Leland<sup>d</sup> Sukardus. He continued Abbat 62. Years, and dying about the Year 856. was succeeded by

4. **THEODORE**<sup>e</sup>, who was slain in his Church A<sup>o</sup>. 870. by the Pagan Danes with several of his Monks, and the Monastery was fired 7. Cal. Sept. at which time the Monuments of Cissa Priest and Anchorite, St. Bettelme, St. Egbert, St. Tatwin, St. Etheldrith, Queen Celfred, Wymond Son of King Withlaff, and his Predecessor Abbat Siward were all defaced. However the remaining part of the Monks being little discouraged assembled, and chose

5. **GODRIC**<sup>f</sup> for their Abbat, who repairing to Medeshamstede, now Peterborough, (where the Danes had committed the like Outrages) on the Feast of St. Cecilia following carefully buried the Body of Hedda the Abbat of that Place in the Cemetary, who had likewise been murdered with 84. of his Monks. This Godric was succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 941. by

6. **TURKETELLUS**<sup>g</sup> Chancellor to King Edred, who at his Request came to visit this Abbey. He was the greatest Benefactor this Place ever had by redeeming their Lands and endowing the same with no less than 60. Mannors at his Death, which<sup>h</sup> happened 5. Nones of July A<sup>o</sup>. 975. at which time the Riches of this Monastery were valued at 10000*l*. He built the Nave of the Church and the Tower, and was succeeded by his Nephew

7. **EGELRICUS**<sup>i</sup> or **EGERICUS**, who built the Infirmary and Chapell, and covered it with Lead. He made the Hall, and two handsome large Chambers, and a Brewhouse, and Bakehouse, and Granary, as also the great Stable, all which were built with Timber and covered with Lead. He made several

<sup>a</sup> Ingulphi Histor. apud Historicos Angl. à cl. Fulmanno editos p. 2. Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 113. <sup>b</sup> Ingulph. p. 6. Leland. loc. cit. <sup>c</sup> Ingulph. p. 17. <sup>d</sup> Loc. cit. <sup>e</sup> Ingulph. p. 17, 22. Leland. loc. cit. <sup>f</sup> Ingulph. p. 24. Leland. loc. cit. <sup>g</sup> Ingulph. p. 30. Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 114. <sup>h</sup> Ingulph. p. 51. <sup>i</sup> Ingulph. p. 52. Leland. loc. cit.

Bells for his Monastery, *viz.* two great ones, which he fir-named Bartholomew and Beteline, two middle ones, which he called Turketul and Tatuin, and two small ones, which he term'd Pega and Bega, and besides these he caused the biggest Bell call'd Guthlac to be made which tuned to the rest and made an admirable Harmony, there being not the like in all England. He died the 2d. of the Nones of August A°. 984. and was succeeded by another

8. EGELRICUS<sup>a</sup> or EGERICUS, who was related to the former. He gave to the Library 40. large Volumes and 100. smaller ones, and to each Altar two Surplices and several Mantles. He likewise gave six Chalices. He made four Ecchoes or Places of Response, and gave several Missals, and every Year new clothed the Convent. He died 5. of the Nones of March A°. 992. and was succeeded by

9 OSKETULUS<sup>b</sup> or OSKETELLUS, who was a Person of great Quality and a considerable Benefactor. He died 12. Cal. Nov. A°. 1005. and was succeeded by

10. GODRIC the II<sup>d</sup> <sup>c</sup>. He often saved the Convent from being plundered as his Predecessor had done, paying within less than six Months to King Swane no less than 2000 Marks. which much impoverished the Church. He died 14. Cal. Febr. A°. 1017. and was succeeded by

11. BRICHTMER, BRITHMER or BRICTINERUS<sup>d</sup>, who was much in the King's Favour, and recovered several of the Mannors which were seized by the Danes, and dying 7. of the Ides of April A°. 1048. he was succeeded by

12. WLGATUS<sup>e</sup> or WLFGEATUS, who died after he had governed four Years on the Nones of June A°. 1052. and being buried in the Chapter House he was succeeded by

13. WLKETELLUS<sup>f</sup> or WLFKETELLUS, Monk of Peterborough. He began to new build his Church, to which Walleve, Earl of Northampton, was a great Contributor. It was in his time that we are told Leofric held this Abbey with four other Abbeyes in his Hands, as I have before observed in my Account of Peterborough. At length after many Troubles and Vexations in the time of the Norman Invasion he was deposed and confin'd in Glastonbury, and the Treasure of the Church confiscated, and

14. INGULPHUS<sup>g</sup> a Monk of Fontinel was installed Abbat 25 Jan. A°. 1076. being the next Year after the Deposition of his Predecessor, whom he restored to Peterborough Church.

<sup>a</sup> Ingulph. p. 53. Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 114. <sup>b</sup> Ingulph. p. 54. Leland loc. cit. <sup>c</sup> Ingulph. p. 55. Leland loc. cit. <sup>d</sup> Ingulph. p. 58. Leland loc. cit. <sup>e</sup> Ingulph. p. 62. Leland loc. cit. <sup>f</sup> Ingulph. p. 65. Lel. Itin. Vol. IV. p. 114, 115. <sup>g</sup> Vide Hist. Croyland. p. 73. Lel. Itin. Vol. IV. p. 115.

He took great care of the Privileges of this Monastery, and writ a noted History of the same. In his time <sup>a</sup> this Church suffered much by Fire, which he in great measure repaired <sup>b</sup>. He died <sup>c</sup> 16. Cal. Jan. A°. 1109. and was succeeded by

15. GEFTRY<sup>d</sup>, GOISFRED, or JOFFRID Prior of St. Ebrulfs. This is that famous Abbat, who, in the same Year he was elected, gave occasion to the Foundation of the University of Cambridge, as is noted by the Publisher <sup>e</sup> of Sir John Spelman's Life of Ælfred the Great, and by Mr. Collier in the first Vol. of his Ecclesiastical History of Great Britain <sup>f</sup>. This Geffry began the new Church of Croyland, and invited several Benefactors whom he entertain'd at Dinner, being in Number above 5000. He was succeed by

16. WALDENUS<sup>g</sup> Monk of this Place. He translated the Reliques of St. Guthlac hither A°. 1136. 1. Stephani regis, and Robert de Grandineto, a very wealthy and religious Man, assembling a Parcell of Goldsmiths, Jewellers, &c. caused a very rich Shrine or Effigies to be made of fundry Sorts of Metalls and Wood, covered with Gold and Silver Plates, and neatly adorned with Chrystall and divers kinds of Gems. After he had governed 12. Years he was deposed, and was succeeded A°. 1138. by

17. GODFRY<sup>h</sup> Prior of St. Alban's, who governed four Years, and dying A°. 1142. was succeeded by

18. EDWARD<sup>i</sup> Monk and Prior of Ramsfey. He continued Abbat near 30. Years, and much improved his Church in Building, it having been burnt down a second time. He died A°. 1170. and was succeeded by

19. ROBERT<sup>k</sup> Monk of Reading and Prior of Lempster, who finished the Church (which had been left imperfect by his Predecessor) and afterwards repaired St. Guthlac's Shrine, curiously imbellishing and adorning it. He died on Easter Eve Anno 1190. and was succeeded by

20. HENRY<sup>l</sup> Monk of Evesham, Brother of William de Long Camp, Bishop of Ely and Lord Chancellor to Rich. 1. He undertook several Voyages on purpose to settle the Estate of his Convent, which he governed with no small Charge and Trouble the Space of 46. Years, during which time all the Buildings were repair'd, and several new built. He died Anno 1236. and was succeeded by

<sup>a</sup> Ingulph. pag. 96. & Leland loc. cit. <sup>b</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. III. pag. 30. <sup>c</sup> Petr. Blefenfis in Contin. Ingulphi p. 112. <sup>d</sup> P. Blefenf. p. 112. Lel. Itin. Vol. IV. p. 115. <sup>e</sup> Edit. Oxon. 1709. 8vo. pag. 179. in notis. <sup>f</sup> Pag. 299. <sup>g</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 112, 115. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. p. 115. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. & Contin. Hist. Croylandensis apud cl. Fulmanni Historicos, p. 452. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. <sup>l</sup> Contin. Hist. Croyl. ut antea, p. 457. Leland loc. cit.

21. RICHARD <sup>a</sup> Monk and Cellarer of Bardeney. He pulled down the North Isle of the Church, and rebuilt it, and drained great part of the Fenns, and built an Infirmary, and dying after he had governed 11. Years, Anno 1247. was succeeded by

22. THOMAS WELLES <sup>b</sup> or WELLE, who was Sub-prior. He governed 7. Years, (Leland says 6.) and was succeeded Anno 1254. by

23. RALF DE MARSH <sup>c</sup> Monk of this Place. Besides other Acts, performed by him for the good of the Abbey, he repaired the West Front of the Church with the Towers that had been broken down by a Tempest of Wind, and rebuilt the Tower beyond the Choir, and St. Martin's Chapell near the Almoner's Gate. He governed 26. Years, and dying on Michaelmas Day A<sup>o</sup>. 1281. was succeeded by

24. RICHARD DE CROYLAND <sup>d</sup>, who began the new Fa-brick of the Church towards the East so elegantly, that it exceeded all others. He surceased <sup>e</sup> Anno 1303. and was succeeded by

25. SIMON DE LUFFNHAM or LUFF <sup>f</sup>, who surceased A<sup>o</sup>. 1324 <sup>g</sup>. and was succeeded by

26. HENRY DE CASEWIK <sup>h</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1358 <sup>i</sup>. and was succeeded by

27. THO. DE BERNAK <sup>k</sup>, who died Anno 1378. and was succeeded by

28. JOHN DE ASSCHEBY <sup>l</sup>, who died on the Octaves of St. Bartholomew A<sup>o</sup>. 1392. and was succeeded by

29. THO. DE OVERTON <sup>m</sup> the Prior. He new cast the four Bells in the Tower over the Choir, and built a Bake-house and Brewhouse in the Abbat's Yard, and having been blind five Years died on St. Thomas's Day Anno 1417. and was succeeded by

30. RICHARD UPTON <sup>n</sup> Prior of this Place. He gave several rich embroydered Vestments, valued at several hundred Marks, and spared no Costs in mending the Pastoral Staffs and adorning his Church with Jewels, and augmenting his Library. He new built the Abbat's Hall and several of the Lodgings. In his time Will. de Croyland, Master of the Works, new built the West Part of the Church, and John

<sup>a</sup> Cont. Hist. Croyl. p. 477. Leland loc. cit. <sup>b</sup> Cont. Hist. Croyl. p. 479. Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 116. <sup>c</sup> Cont. Hist. Croyl. p. 480. Leland loc. cit. <sup>d</sup> Cont. Hist. Croyl. p. 481. Leland loc. cit. <sup>e</sup> Pat. 32. E. 3. <sup>f</sup> Leland loc. cit. <sup>g</sup> Pat. 18. E. 2. <sup>h</sup> Leland loc. cit. <sup>i</sup> Pat. 33. E. 3. <sup>k</sup> Regist. Line. Leland loc. cit. ubi tamen *Bern* legitur, ac si *Berner* esset scribendum. <sup>l</sup> Cont. Hist. Croyl. p. 492. Leland loc. cit. <sup>m</sup> Cont. Hist. Croyl. p. 496. Leland loc. cit. <sup>n</sup> Cont. Hist. Croyl. p. 513, & 515. Leland loc. cit.

Freston the Sacrist caused a Vestment of Needle Work to be made called Jesse, which was valued at 300. Marks. This Abbat died 14. May A<sup>o</sup>. 1427. and was succeeded by

31. JOHN LITLINGTON <sup>a</sup>. He made nine Hoods of Cloth of Gold valued at 240*l*. a Vestment embroydered with Gold, and other Coats valued at 160*l*. He made a table before the High Altar which he had gilded, as also another at the Virgin Mary's Altar, and curiously adorned several parts of the Church, and glazed the Windows, and gave an Organ, and was at great Charges in changing the principal Crucifix, Chalices and Candlesticks, which were of old Fashion, for those of a newer Sort. In his time John Leycester gave a Vestment worth 40*l*. and 40. Marks for the new casting the great Bells in the inner Bellfry. In his time also <sup>b</sup> William Swynshed repaired Trinity Chapell, and Richard Benington gave 40*l*. towards glazing the West Window in the lower part of the Church. Several other Benefactors likewise gave great Sums for other Ornaments. This Abbat died <sup>c</sup> 16. Jan. Anno 1469. and was succeeded by

32. JOHN WYSBICH <sup>d</sup>, (Prior of Freston a Cell to this Abbey,) who was elected 13. Feb. A<sup>o</sup>. 1469. He finished the Chambers belonging to the Abbat which had been begun by his Predecessor Litlington, as also the Infirmary in the West part of the Church. He made the great Granary, and four Rooms for the Abbats Servants. He made convenient Chambers for his Monks at Buckingham College in Cambridge, and dying Anno 1476. was succeeded on Dec. 17. the same Year by

33. RICHARD CROYLAND <sup>e</sup> Bach. of Divinity. When he had governed seven Years he died on the 10. of Nov. 1483. and was succeeded on the 12. Jan. the same Year by

34. LAMBERT FOSSEDYKE <sup>f</sup> LL. B. He died on 14. Nov. 1485. and was succeeded on St. Theodore's Day A<sup>o</sup>. 1487. by

35. EDMUND THORP <sup>g</sup> Prior of this Place. I do not find how long he continued Abbat. Nor can I tell how long his three next immediate Successors governed, having as yet met with nothing more about them than their bare Names as they are preserved in Leland, *viz*.

36. PHILIP EVERERDE <sup>h</sup>.

37. WILL. GEDYNG <sup>i</sup>.

38. RICHARD BERKENY <sup>k</sup>. It is however certain that

<sup>a</sup> Contin. Hist. Croyl. p. 516, 535. Leland loc. cit. <sup>b</sup> Cont. Hist. Croyl. p. 536. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. pag. 543, 544. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. pag. 552, 560. Leland. loc. cit. <sup>e</sup> Contin. Hist. Croyl. p. 560 Leland loc. cit. <sup>f</sup> Cont. Hist. Croyl. p. 569. Lel. loc. cit. <sup>g</sup> Contin. Hist. Croyl. p. 576. Leland loc. cit. <sup>h</sup> Leland loc. cit. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Ibid.

they gave way to Fate pretty soon after their Elections. For on, or before, the Year 1530.

39. JOHN WELLES<sup>a</sup> became Abbat, and continuing so till the Dissolution, A<sup>o</sup>. 1539. he surrendered his Monastery to the King's Use, and had a Pension assign'd him of 133*l*. per ann. He was the last Abbat of this Place.

Suffex.

## XI. B A T T L E.



ING William<sup>b</sup> the Conqueror A<sup>o</sup>. 1067. (and not A<sup>o</sup>. 1086. as it is in the Fol. Edition of Stowe's Annals<sup>c</sup>) built an Abbey in the same Place where he fought and overcame Harold and his Army. His Design in building this Abbey was that perpetual Praise might be given to God for the said Victory, and that Prayers might be offered for the Souls of such as were slain here. It was dedicated to St. Martin, and was endowed at the Dissolution with Lands valued at 880*l*. 14*s*. 7*d*. per ann. Dugd. 987*l*. 11*d*. ob. q. Speed.

In this Battle it is said above 10000. Men lost their Lives on the conquering Side; but what the Number of the vanquished was may be guessed at with Astonishment. King William designed to have endowed this Monastery with Lands sufficient for 140. Monks, but was prevented by Death. However he granted many Privileges to it, as Exemption from Episcopal Jurisdiction, Treasure-Trove, and Free Warren in all their Lands; all which Privileges with the Abbey itself coming into the King's Hands at the Dissolution, he soon after bestowed the Site of the Church with several of the Lands upon one Gilmer, who for Lucre of the Lead, Timber, &c. in a little time pulled it down and sold the Materials. Which Sacrilegious Act thrived not, it being soon after sold to Sir Anthony Brown; a Circumstance I take notice of here on purpose to rectify a Mistake in Fuller's Church History, who says it was originally granted to him by K. Henry VIII. The Posterity of this Gilmer do yet live in this Place in a mean Capacity.

Tho' this Abbey be demolished, yet the Magnificence of it appears by the Ruins of the Cloysters &c. and by the Large-

<sup>a</sup> Leland loc. cit. & Herbert's Hist. Hen. 8. p. 443. <sup>b</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. III. p. 72. Mon. Angl. Tom. I. p. 310. Tanner's Notit. Mon. p. 221. <sup>c</sup> Pag. 121.

ness of the Hall, Kitchin, and Gate-House, of which the last is intirely preserved. It is a noble Pile, and in it are the Sessions and other Meetings for this peculiar Jurisdiction, which hath still great Privileges belonging to it. What the Hall was when in it's Glory may be guessed by it's Dimensions. It is in Length above 50. of my Paces. Part of it is now used as an Hay-Barn. It was leaded. Part of the Lead yet remains, and the rest is tyled. As to the Kitchin it was so large as to contain five Fire Places, and it was arched at Top. But the Extent of the whole Abbey may be better measured by the Compass of it, it being computed at no less than a Mile about.

In this Church the Conqueror offered up his Sword and Royal Robe which he wore on the Day of his Coronation. The Monks kept these 'till the Suppression, and used to shew them as great Curiosities, and worthy the sight of their best Friends and all Persons of Distinction that happened to come thither. Nor were they less careful about preserving a Table of the Norman Gentry which came into England with the Conqueror. This Table also continued 'till the Dissolution, and was seen by our admirable Antiquary Mr. Leland, who hath given us the Contents of it in the first Tome of his Collectanea.

Not far from the Abbey stands the Parochial Church, which is one of the best in all this Country. In this Church there formerly hung up an old Table, containing certain Verses, the Remains of which I shall here subjoyn :

**This place of war is Battell call'd, because in Battle here  
Quite conquer'd and overthrow the English Nation were.  
This slaughter happen'd to them upon St. Cælia's day.  
The year whereof . . . . . this Rumber doth array.**

One of the Descendents of the above mentioned Sir Anthony Browne endeavoured to raise a good Seat out of the Abbey Materials; but being never finished it now lyes in Ruins with the Abbey itself.

*Abbats.*

King William <sup>a</sup> the Conqueror upon founding this Abbey design'd one Robert Blankard a Monk of Marmonstier in Normandy, whom he brought hither with other Monks from that Place, to be the first Abbat of Battell; but he going back again to Normandy to settle some Matters there before he entred upon this new Honour, (of which he had so good a prospect) and being upon his Return to England, he was unfortunately drown'd, and thereupon one

<sup>a</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 313.



**GAUSBERTUS**<sup>a</sup> was A<sup>o</sup>. 1076. appointed the first Abbat. He occurs in a Charter A<sup>o</sup>. 1088. in Dr. Hicckes's Thesaurus. Soon after which I believe he died. For

2. **RALF**<sup>b</sup> occurs Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 1089. He was succeeded by

3. **HENRY**<sup>c</sup>, who was made Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 1096. He governed six Years and seven Days, and dying on the 14. Cal. July Anno 1102. was buried in the Chapter-House, and (after the Abbey had been taken care of first by a certain Clergy Man, and then by one Vivian the King's Chaplain) he was succeeded by

4. **GAUFRIDUS**<sup>d</sup> Monk of St. Carileph's. When he had governed three Years he died, and the Abbat of Thorney had the care of the Abbey committed to him 'till one

5. **RALF**<sup>e</sup> Monk of Caen, and Grandson to the said Abbat of Thorney, was made Abbat in the Year 1107. He governed 17. Years and 20. Days, and died in the 84<sup>th</sup>. Year of his Age, sixty Years and 36. Days of which he had lived a Monk. The Care of the Abbey was lodg'd in Commissioners for some time, and at last King Henry constituted

6. **WARNERIUS**<sup>f</sup> (Monk of Canterbury) Abbat Anno 1124. He resigned Anno 1138. and was succeeded by

7. **WALTER DE LUCY**<sup>g</sup>, Brother of the Lord Richard de Lucy, who was made Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 1139. by King Stephen (then at Canterbury) soon after Christmase. He died 11. Cal. July A<sup>o</sup>. 1171. after he had governed 33. Years. The Care of the Abbey upon his Death was committed to his Brother Richard de Lucy, and after a Vacancy of four Years

8. **ODO**<sup>h</sup> Prior of Canterbury, a learned Man<sup>i</sup>, was elected Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 1175. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1199. (the Annals<sup>k</sup> of the Church of Winchester say in March A<sup>o</sup>. 1200.) and was succeeded by

9. **JOHN DE DUVRA**<sup>l</sup>, a Monk of Canterbury, after whose Death (which happened about the Year 1213.) here was a Vacancy for some small time, and then one

10. **HUGH**<sup>m</sup> was elected, who was made the third Bishop of Carlisle Anno 1218. I do not know whether he held the Abbatship in Commendam with his Bishoprick; but this is certain that he died A<sup>o</sup>. 1223. and that he was succeeded in the Abbey by

<sup>a</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 313. <sup>b</sup> Mon. A. Vol. III. p. 2. <sup>c</sup> MS. in Bibl. Cott. Domit. A. 2. & Collect. <sup>d</sup> MS. Chronic. Monasterii de Bello p r R. Glover penes cl. Tannerum <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Domit. A. 2. X. Scriptores eol. 588. Battely's Antiq. of Cant. <sup>i</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 148. <sup>k</sup> Apud Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 304. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. <sup>m</sup> Godwin. de Præf. Part. II. p. 144.

11. RICHARD <sup>a</sup> a Monk of this Place, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1235. and was succeeded the same Year by
12. RALF DE COVENTRY <sup>b</sup>. I do not find when he died or resigned. But he was succeeded Anno 1261. by
13. REGINALD <sup>c</sup>, who was succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 1281. by
14. HEN. DE AYLESFORD <sup>d</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1297. and was succeeded the same Year by
15. JOHN DE TANETO <sup>e</sup>, who resign'd after 10. Years Government, and was succeeded Anno 1307. by
16. JOHN DE WHATLINGTON <sup>f</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1311. and was succeeded the same Year by
17. JOHN DE NORTHBURN <sup>g</sup>, who resigned A<sup>o</sup>. 1318. and was succeeded by
18. JOHN DE PEVENESE <sup>h</sup>, who died Anno 1323. and was succeeded the same Year by
19. ALAN DE RETLING <sup>i</sup>. When he died I know not. But the next Abbat I meet with is
20. ROBERT DE BELLO <sup>k</sup>, who was elected Anno 1350. I do not doubt but he was the immediate Successor of Retling, because there is no mention of any other Abbat between them in the Patent Rolls. He died Anno 1364. and was succeeded the same Year by
21. HAMO DE OFFINTON <sup>l</sup>. I have not met with any Account how long he continued Abbat, or by whom he was immediately succeeded. Neither can I tell whether it was he that signaliz'd himself in so valiant and couragious a manner upon the Attacking of Rye by the French Anno 1381. The next, however, that I meet with is
22. JOHN LYDBURY, who died Anno 1404. and was succeeded by
23. WILLIAM MERSCH <sup>m</sup>, who was confirmed Abbat Jan. 23. the same Year. He governed 12. Years, and dying Anno 1416. was succeeded Anno 1417. by
24. THO. LODELOW <sup>n</sup>, who continued Abbat upwards of 17. Years, and resigning A<sup>o</sup>. 1434. was succeeded by
25. WILLIAM WALLER <sup>o</sup>, who governed two Years, and dying in the latter End of 1436. was succeeded the same Year by
26. RICHARD DERTMOUTH <sup>p</sup>. After whom
27. JOHN NEWTON <sup>q</sup> occurs Anno 1474. He died Anno 1490. and was succeeded by

<sup>a</sup> Cleop. A. 8. <sup>b</sup> Pat. 19. H. 3. <sup>c</sup> Pat. 45. H. 3. <sup>d</sup> Pat. 9. E. 1. <sup>e</sup> Pat. 26. E. 1. <sup>f</sup> Pat. 1. E. 2. <sup>g</sup> Pat. 4. E. 2. <sup>h</sup> Pat. 21. E. 2. <sup>i</sup> Pat. 27. E. 2. <sup>j</sup> Pat. 25. E. 3. <sup>k</sup> Pat. 38. E. 3. <sup>l</sup> Registr. Roberti Rede episcopi Ciceriensi. fol. 83. <sup>m</sup> Pat. 6. H. 5. <sup>n</sup> Pat. 13. H. 6. <sup>o</sup> Pat. 15. H. 6. <sup>p</sup> Liber Norwich XII. 12.

28. RICHARD TOVY, who was confirmed on the 17. Febr. in the said Year 1490<sup>a</sup>. He continued Abbat 'till the Year 1497<sup>b</sup>. But how long after I know not. The next Abbat I meet with is one

29. WILLIAM, who occurs Anno 1504<sup>c</sup>. The next after him was

30. LAURENCE<sup>d</sup>, whose Sirname I find not. He was cited to the Convocation A<sup>o</sup>. 1509. 1. H. 8. but how long he continued Abbat does not as yet appear to me, nor whether he was immediately succeeded by

31. JOHN HAMOND, who was the last Abbat of this Place, and occurs Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 1533. D<sup>r</sup>. Tanner conceives he was elected A<sup>o</sup>. 1529. because on the Thursday after the Feast of St. Laurence in that Year a Proxy appeared from the Priory of Brecknock in the Chapter House at Battell to elect a new Abbat. He continued to the Dissolution, and then he and his Monks surrendered the Abbey to King Hen. VIII. on the 27<sup>th</sup>. of <sup>e</sup> May in the 30<sup>th</sup>. Year of his Reign. But in the managing this Affair he used so much Caution that he not only obtained <sup>f</sup> a Pension for himself of 100. Marks per an. during Life or better Preferment, but likewise procured considerable Pensions for all the Monks except one. So that the Aspersions cast on this House by the Author of the pretended History of the Reformation and other prejudiced Writers against the Monks of this Convent seem to be altogether groundless. For by Dr. B——s own Arguments, where the Monks had Pensions &c. it was a Proof of their Innocence, the King and the Visitors being willing on any pretence to discard them. What hath been said on this Subject by the admirable Author of the *Specimen of Errors* (printed about 20. Years agoe) and also in Battely's Antiquities of Canterbury in Vindication of the Monks of Christ-Church Canterbury might be applyed here; but I meddle not with Controversy, and shall only exhibit the Letters Patents for the Abbat's Pension, together with an account of the Pensions that were settled upon the Monks, adding withall the Names of all the Monks that joyned in the Surrender, (which I have likewise collected from the Patents) and then I will leave it to the impartial and Christian Reader to judge whether they deserve such horrid Imputations; craving leave in the meantime to observe, that tho' the Names of the Monks of this Convent and of Christ-Church Canterbury at the Dissolution

<sup>a</sup> Registr. Story episc. Cicestr. fol. 87. <sup>b</sup> Liber Norvic. XII. 117.  
<sup>c</sup> Liber. Norvic. XIII. 36. <sup>d</sup> Registr. Shirburn episcop. Cicestr. fol. 23.  
<sup>e</sup> Ita ex litteris Patentibus, ut paullo inferius indicabo. <sup>f</sup> Augmentation Office.

are published at large in Henry Stephens's *World of Wonders, or Preparative Treatise to the Apologie for Herodotus* <sup>a</sup>, (a Book full of Tittle-Tattle, and idle Stories) and are from thence knavishly inserted in a spurious Edition <sup>b</sup> of Speed, yet they differ very much from the List in the Augmentation Office, which as it shews that Stephens's Catalogue is false, and not to be relyed upon, (several Monks being mentioned there which we do not find to belong to this Monastery;) so it is an Argument withall, why those Writers that depend upon such false Relations (and afterwards endeavour as much as they can to make others believe them) should be placed in the Class of the meanest Historians, and to have no other Honour paid them as Historians, than what is due to those of that Class.

The Letters Patents under the Seal of the Court of Augmentations for a Pension of 100. Marks per Annum to John Hamond Abbat of Battell, upon Account of the Surrender of his Abbey.

Communicated to me by Mr. Thomas Madox, Author of the *Formulare Anglicanum* and of the *History and Antiquities of the Exchequer of the Kings of England, &c.*

*Rex omnibus ad quos &c. salutem. Cum nuper Monasterium de Battell in Com. nostro Suffex jam dissolvatur, unde quidam Johannes Hamond tempore dissolutionis illius & diu antea abbas inde fuit; Nos volentes rationabilem annualem pensionem sive promotionem condignam eidem Johanni ad victum & exhibitionem suam melius sustinend. provideri: Sciatis igitur quod nos in consideratione præmissorum, de gratia nostra speciali ac ex certa scientia & mero motu nostris, per advisamentum & consensum Cancellarii & Consilii Curie Augmentationum reversionum Coronæ nostræ; dedimus & concessimus, ac per præsentem damus & concedimus, præfato Johanni quandam annuitatem sive annualem pensionem centum marcarum sterlingorum, Habend. gaudend. & annuatim percipiend. easdem centum marcas præfato Johanni [&] assignatis suis, à tempore dissolutionis ejusdem nuper Monasterii ad terminum & pro termino vite ipsius Johannis, vel quousque idem Johannes ad unum vel plura beneficia ecclesiastica sive aliam promotionem condignam clari annui valoris centum marcarum aut ultra per nos pro-*

<sup>a</sup> Pag. 183. Ed. Angl. sed pag. 280. Edit. Gall. <sup>b</sup> See Fuller's Ch. Hist. Book VI. p. 316.

*motus fuerit, tam per manus Theſaurarii reventionum Augmentationum Coronæ noſtræ pro tempore exiſtentis, de theſauro noſtro in manibus ſuis de reventionibus prædictis remanere contingente, quam per manus Receptorum exituum & reventionum dicti nuper Monafterii pro tempore exiſtentium, de eiſdem exitibus & reventionibus, ad feſta Annunciationis B. Mariæ Virginis & S. Michaëlis Archangeli per æquales portiones ſolvent. Eo quod expreſſa mentio &c. In cujus rei &c. Teſte Ricardo Ryche Milite apud Weſtm. ſexto die Julii anno regni noſtri triceſimo. Per Cancellarium & Conſiliarium Curiæ Augmentationum reventionum Coronæ Regiæ virtute warranti Regii. Ex libro de irrotulamento Penſionum notato A, fol. 44. in dorſo.*

*The Penſions aſſigned to the Monks of Battell, with the Names of thoſe that ſigned the Inſtrument of Surrender.*

Richardus Saleherſt	10l.	
Clemens Gregory	ten Marks.	
Johannes Benyng	6l.	
Vincentius Dunſton		} Ten Marks a piece.
Tho. Levett		
Johannes Auſten		
Johannes Henfeld		
Johannes Haſtyng		
Clement Weſtfeld		
Richard Dartmouthe		} 6l. a piece.
Johannes Newton		
Bartholomæus Cyprian		
Edward Clement		
Johannes Jerom		
Will <sup>ms</sup> . Ambroſe	10. Marks.	
Tho. Cutbert	6l.	
Thomas Bede	10. Marks.	

Per litteras Patentis datas ſub ſigillo curiæ Augm. 6. Julii Anno 30. H. 8. & irrotulatas in libro penſionum membrano notato A. viz. fol. 44, 45, 46, 47, 48.

Richardus Ladde Monk of Battell 2l. 13s. 4d.

Per litt. Patent. &c. 20. Januar. Anno 30. Hen. 8. &c. notato B. viz. fol. 105.

The Inſtrument of Surrender is dated 27. of May Anno 30. Henrici 8. and is ſigned in the Margin by theſe Perſons, viz.

Per me Johannem Abbatem de Bello.

Per me Richardum Saleherſt priorem,

Per me Clementem Weſtfeld.

Per me Johannem Henfeld,

Per me Johannem Haſtyns ſubpriorem.

Per

Per me Johannem Austyn.  
Per me Thomam Levett.  
Per me Vincentium Dunston.  
Per me Johannem Benyng.  
Per me Clementem Gregory.  
Per me Thomam Cutbert.  
Per me Will. Ambrose.  
Per me Thomam Bede.  
Per me Johannem Jerom.  
Per me Edwd. Clementt.  
Per me Barthol. Ciprianum.  
Per me Johannem Nuton.  
Per me Rycardum Tony.  
Per me Ricardum Derthmowth.

Ex Instrumento Autographo ferente Sigillum conventuale  
Abbatizæ de Bello in Archiv. curiæ Augment. in pixide C.

Here we see that all those that signed had Pensions except Richard Tony. As for Richard Ladde, who does not appear amongst those that signed, I take it for granted that he was a Novice; or else that Richard Ladde is the same with Richard Toney, (it being common for the Monks to have two Names) and then there will not be one of those that signed but what had Pensions.

---

## XII. R E A D I N G.

Bark-shire.



**I**N the Saxon <sup>a</sup> Times here was a Nunnery built by Queen Alfrith, (in the same Place where the Parish Church of St. Mary is now <sup>b</sup>;) but that being destroyed and the Lands alienated, King Henry I. A. D. 1125. founded an Abbey here to the Honour of the Holy Trinity, the Blessed Virgin, St. James and St. John the Evangelist, for two hundred Black Monks. The Yearly Revenues of this Abbey at the Dissolution were worth 1938*l.* 14*s.* 3*d.* ob. q. Dugd. 2116*l.* 3*s.* 9*d.* Speed.

In this Abbey were interred <sup>c</sup> King Henry I. the Founder; Adelize, or Alice, his second Queen; and some Authors tell us, but I am afraid without good Ground, that his Daughter

<sup>a</sup> Tanner's Notit. Mon. p. 3. <sup>b</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. II. p. 4. <sup>c</sup> Camden p. 206. Ed. opt. Sandford's Gener. Hist. Ed. 2d p. 27.

Maud

*A View of the Mitred Abbays,*

Maud the Empress, Mother to King Henry II, was here buried, was this Inscription <sup>a</sup>:

*Ortu magna, viro major, sed maxima partu,  
Hic jacet Henrici filia, sponsa, parens.*

Here were likewise buried William, eldest Son to K. Henry II. (being laid at the Feet of his Grandfather K. Henry I<sup>b</sup>.) Constance Daughter to Edmund de Langley Duke of York, Anne Countess of Warwick, and two Children (a Son and Daughter) of Richard Earl of Cornwall, as hath been observed by Sir William Dugdale in his History of the Baronage, besides a great Number more of the Nobility and others of the best Character. But all these Tombs were destroyed soon after the Dissolution, and the Monastery was converted for some time into a Royal Seat. Hence it is that Sandford remarks <sup>c</sup>, that this Monastery was made a Stable for Horses, and the Bones of the abovesaid King Henry were thrown out, and the whole Fabrick turned into Dwelling Houses; which sacrilegious Act, as he speaks, is thus lamented by a modern Poët <sup>d</sup>:

——— *Heu dira piacula, primus  
Neustrius Henricus situs hïc, inglorius urna  
Nunc jacet ejectus, tumulum novus advena quarit  
Frustra; nam regi tenues invidit arenas  
Auri sacra fames, regum metuenda sepulchris.*

There is little remaining of this Abbey at present, except some rough Walls of the Church, and the Walls of our Laddie's Chapell and of the Refectory, which was a large Room (where was a Parliament held Anno 31. H. VI.) the Cloysters, &c. being intirely demolished. The Church seems to have been a spacious Fabrick, and to have been built in the Form of a Cross, with a Tower in the middle without Isles. The Gate House at the Entrance, and some out Offices are yet in being, and are the Seat of Owen Buckingham Esq;.

Leland speaking of the ancient Castle here says <sup>e</sup>, it is very likely it stood where the Abbey was, and that the Abbey was built of the Ruines of it. The Monastery of Nunns before mentioned was suppressed by Henry I. and the Lands given to his Abbey.

*Abbats.*

I. HUGH Prior <sup>f</sup> of Lewes was, at the time of the Foundation, made the first Abbat by the Founder Henry I. about

<sup>a</sup> Camden p. 206. Sandford pag. 36. <sup>b</sup> Hollinshed p. 66. Ed. 2d. Sandford p. 66. <sup>c</sup> Pag. 28. <sup>d</sup> Vide Milles's Cat. of the Nobility, pag. 78. <sup>e</sup> Itin. Vol. II. p. 4. <sup>f</sup> Vitell. E. 15.

five Years after which, *viz.* A°. 1129. being made Archbishop of Roan, he was succeeded by

2. AUSGERUS<sup>a</sup>, called in the Monasticon Aucherius. He founded a House of Lepers called St. Mary Magdalen's, and dying A°. 1134. was succeeded by

3. EDWARD<sup>b</sup>, who occurs Abbat after the Year 1148. The next I meet with is

4. REGINALD<sup>c</sup>, who was made Abbat A°. 1154. He surceased A°. 1158. and was succeeded by

5. ROGER, in whose time Thomas<sup>d</sup>, Archbishop of Canterbury, new dedicated the Monastery of Reading, King Henry II<sup>d</sup>. and many of the Nobility being present. He died A°. 1164. and was succeeded by

6. WILLIAM, a prudent and religious Man. A°. 1173<sup>e</sup>. he was made Bishop of Bourdeaux by the special Favour of King Henry, and was succeeded by

7. JOSEPH<sup>f</sup>, who was succeeded about the Year 1180. by

8. HUGH, who was a learned Writer<sup>g</sup> and a special Benefactor to this House. He erected an Hospital without the Gate of the Abbey to maintain 26. poor People and Strangers passing that way. A°. 1199<sup>h</sup>. he was made Abbat of Cluny, and the next Year, *viz.* A°. 1200. he was succeeded in his Abbatship by

9. HELIAS<sup>i</sup>, who died A°. 1212. and after a Year's Vacancy was succeeded by

10. SIMON<sup>k</sup>, who died A°. 1226<sup>l</sup>. and was succeeded by

11. ADAM DE LATEBAR<sup>m</sup>, who died A°. 1238. and was succeeded by

12. RICHARD<sup>n</sup>, Subprior of the said House. He continued but a small time, and was succeeded by

13. ADAM, who resigned A°. 1249. and was succeeded by another

14. Adam<sup>o</sup>, Sacrist of this House, who was succeeded the same Year by

15. WILLIAM<sup>p</sup> Subprior of Coventry, whose Successor was

16. RICHARD<sup>q</sup>, who died A°. 1261. and was succeeded by

17. RICHARD DE BANASTER, alias DE RADING, who continued Abbat 8. Years, and was succeeded A°. 1269. by

18. ROBERT DE BURGHARE<sup>r</sup>, who resigned A°. 1287. and was succeeded the next Year by

*a* Matt. West. *b* Mon. Angl. Vol. III. p. 127. *c* Flor. Wigorn. *d* Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 301. *e* Matt. Paris p. 127. Lelandi Coll. T. II. pag. 390. *f* Matt. West. Leland loc. cit. *g* Leland de Script. p. 265. & Coll. Vol. III. p. 47. Baleus p. 222. *h* Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 304. *i* Calig. A. 10. *k* Tib. A. 10. *l* Annales Waverl. apud Tom. primum Galei, p. 197. *m* Ibid. Item Pat. 10. H. 3. *n* Annal. Waverl. loc. cit. *o* Pat. 34. H. 3. *p* Ibid. *q* Ibid. Pat. 46. H. 3. *r* Ibid. Pat. 53. H. 3.



19. WILL. DE SUTTON, who died A°. 1305. and was succeeded by.

20. NICHOLAS DE QUAPLODE<sup>a</sup>, who began<sup>b</sup> to build our Lady's Chapell on the 13. Cal. May A°. 1314. He died A°. 1327. and was succeeded the same Year by

21. JOHN DE APPLEFORD<sup>c</sup>, who died A°. 1341. and was succeeded by

22. HEN. DE APPLEFORD<sup>d</sup>, who governed near 20. Years, and was succeeded upon his Death by one

23. NICHOLAS, who occurs<sup>e</sup> Abbat A°. 1362. He was succeeded by

24. WILLIAM DE DOMBLETON, who died<sup>f</sup> A°. 1368. and was succeeded by

25. JOHN DE SUTTON<sup>g</sup>, who died A°. 1378. and was succeeded by

26. RICHARD DE YATELY<sup>h</sup>. I do not find when he died; but it appears from the Register of Salisbury that he was Abbat A°. 1396. and afterwards, and it is probable that he continued so 'till the Year 1409. when

27. THO. ERLE<sup>i</sup> was elected. He died Anno 1420. and was succeeded by

28. THO. HENLEY<sup>k</sup>, who died A°. 1455. and was succeeded by

29. JOHN THORNE<sup>l</sup>, who<sup>m</sup> suppressed an old Alms-House of poor Sisters, (near St. Laurence's Church) built, in all likelihood, by an Abbat of Reading, and gave the Lands of it to the use of the Almoner of the Abbey. But King Henry VII. coming to Reading, and asking some Questions about the said Alms-House, and being not fully satisfied with the method of employing the Revenues, he ordered Thorne to convert both the House and Lands to pious Uses. Whereupon the Abbat desired it might be made a Grammar School, to which the King consented, and one William Dene, a rich Man, and a Servant in the Abbey, gave 200. Marks in Money towards the Advancement of the School, as Mr. Leland<sup>n</sup> learned from his Epitaph on his Grave-Stone in the Abbey Church. This Abbat died Anno 1486. and was succeeded by another

30. JOHN THORNE<sup>o</sup>, who died Anno 1519. and was succeeded by

<sup>a</sup> Registr. Sarum, & Pat. 53. H. 3. <sup>b</sup> Ita ad calcem Codicis MS. in Bibl. Bodl. NE. A. 3. 7. <sup>c</sup> Pat. 1. E. 3. & Registr. Sarum. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> Ita è litteris cl. Tanneri. <sup>f</sup> Pat. 43. Ed. 3. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Registr. Sarum. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. <sup>m</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. II. pag. 4. <sup>n</sup> Ibid. <sup>o</sup> Registr. Sarum.

31. THO. WORCESTER<sup>a</sup>. I do not find when he died. But Anno 1524.

32. HUGH FARINGDON occurs Abbat in the Register of Hereford<sup>b</sup>. Tho' Grafton, Hall, and some others represent him as an illiterate Person, yet the contrary will appear to such as shall have the opportunity of perusing a Book (which I lately saw) intitled *The Art or Craft of Rhetorick*, written by Leonard Cox Schoolmaster of Reading. It was printed in the beforenamed Year 1524. and is dedicated by the Author to this Abbat. Cox was a Man univerfally celebrated for his Learning and Eloquence. He is one of Leland's Worthies<sup>c</sup>. He was every way capable of making a true Judgment of other Mens Abilities, and he was so just a Man himself that there is no reason to suspect him guilty of Partiality. He speaks very worthily and honourably of Faringdon upon account of his Learning. And his Character in this respect is to be credited rather than that given by the other Writers I have mentioned, who were not competent Judges of true Learning. Flattery was not so much now in vogue as it hath been since. Authors in the Business of Dedications (especially wise ones, such as Cox certainly was) thought it a very great Blemish to their own Reputation, as well as an Affront to their Patrons, to write any thing contrary to Truth in their Addresses. For which reason we may safely conclude that what Cox hath offered in the Dedication of this Book is literally true. But the Book is become now so very rare, that even some of the most industrious Searchers after the learned Remains of our English Writers have not been able to meet with it. The compiler of Athenæ Oxon. was very lucky in his Inquiries this way. And yet he could not find, or hear of, so much as one Copy of this Book, and upon that Account he hath said nothing of it in his Discourse about our Author<sup>d</sup>. This Faringdon continued Abbat 'till the Dissolution, when<sup>e</sup> in the Month of Nov. A°. 1539. he was with two of his Monks, named Rugg and Onion, hang'd, drawn, and quartered at Reading, and was the last Abbat of this Monastery.

<sup>a</sup> Registr. Sarum. <sup>b</sup> Ita è litteris cl. Tanneri, qui Registrum, in Bibliotheca Joannis Mori nuper episcopi Elyensis reconditum, in meam gratiam consuluit. <sup>c</sup> Vide Encom. illustr. viror. in prima parte Appendicis ad Lelandi Coll. p. 118. <sup>d</sup> Athen. Oxon. Vol I. col. 47, 49. <sup>e</sup> Stowe's Annals p. 576. Ed. fol.

Bark-shire.

## XIII. ABBINGTON.



**T**HIS Abbey<sup>a</sup> was founded about A. D. 675. by Heane Nephew to Cissa Viceroy of the West Saxons, (tho' others say<sup>b</sup> Cissa himself was the first Founder;) but the Monks forsook it in King Ælfred's time for fear of the Danes. It was restored A. D. 955 by the Munificence of King Edred and King Edgar, and by the care of Ethelwold<sup>c</sup> the Abbat. This Monastery was of the Benedictine Order, was dedicated to the Blessed Virgin Mary, and was endowed at the Suppression with 1876*l.* 10*s.* 9*d.* per an. according to the account in Dugdale, but with 2042*l.* 2*s.* 8*d.* ob. q. according to that in Speed, It is the first of these Accounts that agrees with Leland, who observes<sup>d</sup> that the Rents of the Abbey were almost 2000*l.* a Year.

This Abbey<sup>e</sup> was first begun at Bagley Wood, two Miles higher on the River. This is Leland's Remark, and the Publisher of him takes<sup>f</sup> the Place to have been Chilswell-Farm at the West End of a great Field (commonly called Hincksey-Field) on the North Side of Foxcomb Hill. But the Abbey not prospering here, it was translated hence to Sewkesham, which afterwards lost it's Name, and was called Abbington, *i. e.* Abbatix oppidum.

At St. Hellen's<sup>g</sup> Church in this Town was sometime a Nunnery, where there was afterwards an Hospital of six Men and six Women. It is at this time a Parish Church, and there is the greatest Resort to it in the Town. But in old time<sup>h</sup> the chief Parish Church was St. Nicholas's by the Abbey, near which<sup>i</sup> was an Hospital of St. John Baptist for twelve Men, tho' in another Place<sup>k</sup> our great Antiquary tells us that there were only six. This Hospital was afterwards annexed to St. Nicholas, and the Inhabitants can give but little better account of it, than they can of St. John's Church which stood<sup>l</sup> by the Alms-House, without the Abbey-Gate.

<sup>a</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. II. p. 13. & Vol. VII. p. 63. Tanner's Notit. Mon. p. 1. <sup>b</sup> Vide Lelandi Coll. T. III. p. 57. <sup>c</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. II. p. 13. & Vol. VII. p. 63. <sup>d</sup> Itin. Vol. VII. p. 64. <sup>e</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. II. p. 13. & Vol. VII. p. 63. Vide item ejusd. Coll. Tom. III. p. 57. <sup>f</sup> In his Letter concerning some Antiquities between Windsor and Oxford, at the End of the Fifth Vol. of the Itin. §. 29. <sup>g</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. II. p. 13. & Vol. VII. p. 63. Vide quoque ejusd. Coll. T. III. p. 57. <sup>h</sup> Lel. Itin. Vol. VII. p. 64. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Itin. Vol. II. p. 13. <sup>l</sup> Ibid.

In

In the Market Place of Abbington <sup>a</sup> was a right goodly Cross of Stone with fair Degrees and Imagery, and there used to be great Rejoicings <sup>b</sup> at Abbington on the Feasts of the Fraternity of the Holy Cross. In former times most of <sup>c</sup> the Villages about Abbington had only Chapells of Ease, and Abbington Church was the Mother Church, and it was here that they buried.

At the West End of the Area <sup>d</sup> wherein the Abbey Church of Abbington stood was a Charnell Chapell, to which were given the Profits of a Chapell at Bayworth by Bagley Wood. Which Chapell of Bayworth hath been down for many Years; but the Tithes still belong to Abbington, and are paid to the Minister of St. Nicholas's. All the Lands <sup>e</sup> almost between Eynsham and Dorchester belong'd to the Abbey of Abbington.

In the Abbey Church were buried Cissa Father to King Ina; St. Edward King and Martyr, (who was brought up here, as some say, in his tender Age;) St. Vincent a Martyr <sup>f</sup>; Sidemanne <sup>g</sup> Bishop of Crediton, alias Kirton, near Exeter, (and not at Crediton, as Godwin <sup>h</sup> will have it;) Robert de Oilly and Aldith his Wife, (who were interred in a fine Tomb on the North side of the High Altar;) besides many of the Befilles, and abundance of other Persons of Note, particularly from the Neighbouring Country, upon account of it's being, (as I have observ'd) the Mother Church to all the Villages hereabouts. But there is nothing now remaining either of all these fine Monuments or of the Abbey it self, save only the Gate-House. However, that Posterity may have some Idea of the Splendour and Magnificence of the Structure, I shall acquaint them from Mr. Leland <sup>i</sup>, that it had a most stately Front at the West End, with two Towers, besides another in the middle; and there is no doubt but all its Offices, Cloysters, Chapter-House, Library, &c. were equally fine and magnificent, and that the whole Pile was not inferior to any other Abbey. From whence it is easy to imagine what a great Ornament the Preservation of it would have been to this neat, pretty, and pleasant Town. What remains farther shall be touch'd upon under the Head of each respective Abbat.

<sup>a</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. II. p. 14. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. Vol. IX. p. 198. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. Vol. II. p. 13. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. Vol. VII. p. 64. <sup>f</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 10. Vide quoque doctissimi Hickefii Dissertationem Epistolarem in Thefauro suo Septentrionali editam, p. 119. <sup>g</sup> Chron. Sax. p. 124. <sup>h</sup> De Præf. pag. 454. <sup>i</sup> Itin. Vol. II. p. 13.

*Abbats.*

1. HEANUS <sup>a</sup> was the first Abbat here, viz. A<sup>o</sup>. 675. He died in the time of King Athelard, and was succeeded by

2. CONANUS <sup>b</sup>, who is also called Cumanus.

3. RETHUNUS <sup>c</sup> occurs Abbat next. A<sup>o</sup>. 814. he was according to Heylin <sup>d</sup>, made Bishop of Dorchester. Godwin also notes <sup>e</sup> that he was Bishop of this Place, but omits this Circumstance of the time of his Advancement, tho' he tells us that he died Anno 851. which I look upon as a Mistake. This is certain that he was succeeded in his Abbatship by

4. CINATHUS <sup>f</sup>, after whose Death, which fell out after the Year 831. the Monks forsook this Abbey, and it continued desolate and ruinous 'till the Year 954, when it was restored by the means of St. Dunstan, and

5. ETHELWOLD <sup>g</sup> was appointed Abbat in that Year. He was a great Benefactor to this Monastery, which <sup>h</sup> when given to him was but very small, and wanted many conveniencies; for which reason he clearly renew'd <sup>i</sup> and augmented it, at the same time digging and causing a Gut to come out of the Isis by force to serve and purge the Offices of the Abbey. And it was at this time that the Workmen found divers strange Things and Tombs, and amongst <sup>k</sup> them a Cross with an Inscription. He built the Abbey Church, and dedicated it to the blessed Virgin, and gave great Ornaments to it; but <sup>l</sup> the Church and other Buildings that he erected were afterwards taken down and new made by Norman Abbats in the first Norman Kings Times. He was consecrated <sup>m</sup> Bishop of Winchester Anno 963. and was the greatest Founder of Abbeyes in that Age. He died the first of August A<sup>o</sup>. 984. He was succeeded in his Abbatship A<sup>o</sup>. 963. by

6. OSGARUS, as we learn from the old History of this Monastery printed in *Anglia Sacra* <sup>n</sup>, tho' Godwin tells <sup>o</sup> us that Alffstanus was Abbat of Abbington much about this time, that he was made Bishop of Sherburne A<sup>o</sup>. 970. and dying A<sup>o</sup>. 981. was buried at Abbington. But I am rather inclined to follow the old History. Osgarus <sup>p</sup> was a Man eminent for his exemplary Piety and great Wisdom. He took more than ordinary Care of the Abbey and performed considerable Things for it. It was in his time that Sidemanne Bishop of

<sup>a</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 98. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> In his Help to History. <sup>e</sup> De Praef. p. 337. <sup>f</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 164. ubi tamen male 931, pro 831, legitur. <sup>g</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 104. <sup>h</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. II. p. 249. <sup>i</sup> Guil. Malmfb. <sup>j</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. II. p. 13. Vide item ejusd. Coll. T. I. p. 8, 9. & T. II. p. 253. <sup>k</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. VII. p. 64. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. Vol. II. p. 13. <sup>m</sup> Godwin de Praef. p. 265. <sup>n</sup> Vol. I. p. 166. <sup>o</sup> De Praef. p. 387. <sup>p</sup> Lelandi Coll. Tom. I. p. 155. & T. II. p. 253.

**Crediton** died in the Synod at Kyntlingtune <sup>a</sup> (which Dr. Gibson takes <sup>b</sup> to be Kyrtlington in Oxford-shire) A<sup>o</sup>. 977, and was here buried, as I have observed before. Osgarus died about the same Year as his Predecessor the Bishop of Winchester did, *viz.* Anno 984. and was succeeded by

7. **EDWINUS** <sup>c</sup>, who was admitted A<sup>o</sup>. 985. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 990. (the Saxon Chronicle says <sup>d</sup> A<sup>o</sup>. 989.) and was succeeded the same Year by

8. **WULGARUS** <sup>e</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1017. (the Saxon Chron. says <sup>f</sup> Anno 1016.) and was succeeded the same Year by

9. **ADELWINUS** <sup>g</sup>, tho' the Saxon Chronicle <sup>h</sup> tells us that Wulgarus was succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 1016. by Æthelfigus, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1018<sup>i</sup>. and that Adelwinus, called there Æthelwinus, was elected and took place soon after his Death. This Adelwinus died A<sup>o</sup>. 1030. and was succeeded by

10. **SIWARD** <sup>k</sup>, a Monk of Glastonbury. He acted for some time as Archbishop of Canterbury, the Administration of the Affairs thereof being committed to him by Eadfinus <sup>l</sup> the Archbishop. Godwin observes <sup>m</sup> that A<sup>o</sup>. 1058. he was made Bishop of Rochester; and Will. of Malmesbury notes <sup>n</sup> that he was Bishop of this See when the Normans came into England, and that he died soon after. Godwin fixes his Death at the Year 1075. But both these accounts must be wrong if the Calculation be right in the History of the Monastery of Abbingdon, which places his Death in the Year 1044, and takes no notice of his being Bishop of Rochester. To prevent Perplexity and Confusion I shall follow this account, (especially since I find that it is warranted by the Saxon Chronicle) and shall observe from this History that he was succeeded in the said Year 1044. by

11. **ETHELSTAN** <sup>o</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1048. (the Saxon Chronicle <sup>p</sup> says A<sup>o</sup>. 1046.) and was succeeded the same Year by

12. **SPERAFOC** <sup>q</sup> Monk of St. Edmundsbury. A<sup>o</sup>. 1050<sup>r</sup>, (the Saxon Chron. says <sup>t</sup> A<sup>o</sup>. 1048.) he was nominated Bishop of London, but was refused Consecration by Robert Archbishop of Canterbury. He was eminent for engraving and painting. Upon his being nominated Bishop he was succeeded in the Abbatship by

13. **RODOLPHUS** <sup>u</sup>, a Norwegian Bishop, who was related

<sup>a</sup> Chron. Sax. p. 124. <sup>b</sup> In Explicatione nominum locorum, ad calcem Chron. Sax. voc. Kyntlingtun. <sup>c</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. p. 166. <sup>d</sup> Pag. 126. <sup>e</sup> Angl. Sacr. & Chron. Sax. loc. citatis. <sup>f</sup> Pag. 150. <sup>g</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 167. <sup>h</sup> Pag. 150. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. p. 151. <sup>k</sup> Angl. Sacr. p. 167. <sup>l</sup> Godwin de Præf. p. 78. & Angl. Sacr. ibid. Vide item Chron. Sax. pag. 157. <sup>m</sup> Ibid. p. 569. <sup>n</sup> De Gestis Pontif. Angl. p. 233. <sup>o</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 167. <sup>p</sup> Pag. 158. <sup>q</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 167. <sup>r</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 157. & Godwin de Præf. p. 231. <sup>s</sup> Pag. 161. <sup>t</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 167.

to King Edward <sup>a</sup>. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1052, and was succeeded by  
 14. ORDRICUS <sup>b</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1065. and was succeeded by  
 15. EALDREDUS <sup>c</sup>, who was imprisoned A<sup>o</sup>. 1071. in Wal-  
 lingford Castle by the Conqueror, and a little after commit-  
 ted to the Custody of Walchelin Bishop of Winchester, and  
 being deposed was succeeded in the said Year 1071. by

16. ATHELELMUS <sup>d</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1084. and was suc-  
 ceeded by

17. RAINALD <sup>e</sup>, or, as he is called elsewhere <sup>f</sup>, Reginald.  
 He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1097, after which King Will. Rufus held the  
 Abbey in his own Hands 'till the time of his Death, when,  
 A<sup>o</sup>. viz. 1100,

18. FARICIUS <sup>g</sup> or FARECIUS <sup>h</sup> a Stranger and Physician <sup>i</sup>,  
 and a very grave, wise and learned Man <sup>k</sup>, was elected Ab-  
 bat. This Abbat did very great and eminent Service for  
 this Place. He renewed <sup>l</sup> the old Church that stood then  
 more northerly, where afterwards the Orchard was, and made  
 the East Part and Transept of a new one, adorning it with  
 small Marble Pillars. He died <sup>m</sup> 7. Cal. Mar. A<sup>o</sup>. 1117, and  
 was succeeded by

19. VINCENT <sup>n</sup>, a Monk of Jumieges in Normandy. He  
 was a Man of great Reputation for his Piety, Charity, and  
 Wisdom. And it was he, or one of his immediate Successors,  
 that turned the Course of the River Isis for convenience of  
 the Abbey. We have already noted that Ethelwold had cut  
 a Gut out of it; but this being not sufficient, it occasioned  
 this farther Project, concerning which Leland hath left <sup>o</sup> us  
 this Remark: "Anon after [that is, after Faricius] cam an  
 " Abbate, and seyng the Howse not sufficiently served with  
 " Water, devised to turne the Streme of Isis, and at the last  
 " brought it on to the very Abbay Syde, and partely thrwge it.  
 " The chiefe Streme of Isis rane afore betwixt Andersey Isle  
 " and Culneham, even where now the Southe End is of  
 " Culneham. The other Arme that brekethe out of Isis aboute  
 " a Quarter of a Mile above Culneham, and then cummithe  
 " downe thoroughe Culneham Bridge selfe, is now the lesse  
 " Peace of the hole River. In great Flods and Brakkes of  
 " Water Waulls Culneham Water goith partely to the old  
 " Botom of Isis, and then ther be 3. Stremes." Vincent died  
 4. Cal. April A<sup>o</sup>. 1130. and was succeeded by

<sup>a</sup> Chron. Sax. p. 161. <sup>b</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 167, 168. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. p. 168.  
<sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> In Dr. Hickes's Thesaurus. <sup>g</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 168.  
<sup>h</sup> Godwin de Præf. p. 96. <sup>i</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. VII. p. 63. <sup>k</sup> Lelandi Coll.  
 T. I. p. 303. & T. II. p. 253. <sup>l</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. VII. p. 63. <sup>m</sup> Angl.  
 Sacr. Vol. I. p. 168. Chron. Sax. p. 220. <sup>n</sup> Angl. Sacr. loc. cit. <sup>o</sup> Itin.  
 Vol. VII. p. 63.

20. INGULF<sup>a</sup> Prior of Winchester, who died 13. Cal. Oct. A<sup>o</sup>. 4. Hen. 2. and was succeeded by

21. WALKELIN<sup>b</sup>, a Monk of Evesham, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1164. and was succeeded the same Year by

22. GODFREY<sup>c</sup>, who held this Abbey in Commendam with the Bishoprick of St. Asaph nine Years and an half. Godwin calls<sup>d</sup> him Geffry, and informs us that he is the same with him that wrote the History, called Geffry of Monmouth's Chronicle. A<sup>o</sup>. 1175. he was removed, and was succeeded in his Abbatship by

23. ROGER<sup>e</sup> Prior of Bermondsey, who was elected A<sup>o</sup>. 1176. He continued here also nine Years and an half, and dying A<sup>o</sup>. 1185. the Custody of the Abbey was given for some time to Thomas de Hufelborn<sup>f</sup>, and at length

24. ALFRED<sup>g</sup>, Prior of Rochester, was nominated Abbat by King Henry II. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1189, and was succeeded by

25. HUGH<sup>h</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1221. and was succeeded by

26. ROBERT DE HENRETH<sup>i</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1234, and was succeeded by

27. LUKE<sup>k</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1241. and was succeeded by

28. JOHN DE BLOSMEVIL<sup>l</sup>, who the next Year after his Election, viz. A<sup>o</sup>. 26. H. 3. was appointed one of the Justices Itinerant. After whom

29. WILL. DE NEWBIRI<sup>m</sup> occurs Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 1255. He resigned<sup>n</sup> A<sup>o</sup>. 1260, and thereupon

30. HENRY DE FRYLEFORD<sup>o</sup> was installed in his Place. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1262. and was succeeded the same Year by

31. RICHARD DE HENRED<sup>p</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1289. and was succeeded the same Year by

32. NICHOLAS DE COLEHAM, who built St. Nicholas's Church without the West Gate of the Abbey<sup>r</sup>. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1307<sup>s</sup>. and was succeeded by

33. RICHARD DE CLYVE EPISCOPI<sup>t</sup> Bach. of Divinity, and Monk of Worcester. He was deposed A<sup>o</sup>. 1315. and was succeeded the same Year by

34. JOHN DE SUTTON<sup>u</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1322. and was succeeded the same Year by

35. JOHN DE CANNYNGES<sup>w</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1328. and was succeeded the same Year by

<sup>a</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 169. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. p. 169, & 301. <sup>c</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 169. <sup>d</sup> De Praef. p. 654. <sup>e</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 169. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Pat. 18. H. 3. <sup>k</sup> Jul. C. 7. <sup>l</sup> Pat. 25. H. 3. <sup>m</sup> Pat. 39. H. 3. <sup>n</sup> Jul. C. 7. <sup>o</sup> Pat. 43. H. 3. <sup>p</sup> Jul. C. 7. <sup>q</sup> Pat. 46. H. 3. <sup>r</sup> Pat. 17. E. 1. <sup>s</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. II. p. 13. <sup>t</sup> Annales Wigor. apud Ang. Sacr. T. I. p. 529. <sup>u</sup> Ibid. & Jul. C. 7. <sup>v</sup> Reg. Sarum. <sup>w</sup> Pat. 15. E. 2.



36. ROBERT DE GARFOR <sup>a</sup>, who died A°. 1331. and was succeeded the same Year by

37. WILL. DE COMENORE <sup>b</sup>, who died A°. 1333. and was succeeded by

38. ROGER DE THAME <sup>c</sup>, who died A°. 1361. and thereupon

39. PETER DE HANNEY <sup>d</sup> was chosen Abbat. I meet with him as low as the Year 1396. after which time one

40. VINCENT <sup>e</sup> occurs; but he continued only a short time. For A°. 1401. I find

41. RICHARD DE SALEORD <sup>f</sup> to have been Abbat of this Place. He died A°. 1415. and was succeeded the same Year by

42. JOHN DORSET <sup>g</sup>, who continued, I suppose, to the Year 1421. when

43. RICHARD BOXORE <sup>h</sup> was elected Abbat. He died A°. 1426. and was succeeded by

44. THO. SALFORD <sup>i</sup>, who resigned A°. 1428. and was succeeded by

45. RALF HAMME <sup>k</sup>, who was elected A°. 1429. He resigned A°. 1435. and was succeeded by

46. WILL. ASHENDEN <sup>l</sup>. He <sup>m</sup> and his Successor John Sante, with his two immediate Predecessors Hamme and Salford built the Tower in the middle of the Church, all the Body of the Church, and the Towers at the West End of it. And it was he withall and Sante <sup>n</sup> that built the intire West Part of the Church. Having lived to a great Age he resigned A°. 1468. and was succeeded by the said

47. JOHN SANTE <sup>o</sup>, who was a Doctor <sup>p</sup> in Divinity and Embassador at Rome in the time of King Edw. IV. and King Hen. VII. He died A°. 1495. and was succeeded the same Year by

48. THO. ROWLAND <sup>q</sup>, who died A°. 1503. and was succeeded the same Year by

49. ALEXANDER SHOTTISBROOK <sup>r</sup>. If we follow Godwin Miles Salley should be placed somewhere hereabouts in this List. For he tells <sup>s</sup> us, that he was first Abbat of Abbington, then Abbat of Eyntham, and made Bishop of Landaffe A°. 1504. But Leland observes <sup>t</sup>, that he was only Almoner of Abbington, and therefore I think he is very justly to be left out in this Catalogue. As for Shottisbrook he died A°. 1508. and was succeeded the same Year by

<sup>a</sup> Reg. Sarum: <sup>b</sup> Pat. 6. E. 3. <sup>c</sup> Reg. Sar. <sup>d</sup> Pat. 35. E. 3. <sup>e</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. II. p. 7. <sup>f</sup> Reg. Sar. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Reg. Sar. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. <sup>m</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. II. pag. 13. <sup>n</sup> Ibid. & Vol. VII. pag. 64. <sup>o</sup> Reg. Sarum. <sup>p</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. II. p. 13. <sup>q</sup> Reg. Sarum. <sup>r</sup> Ibid. <sup>s</sup> De Praef. p. 640. <sup>t</sup> Coll. Tom. I. p. 348.

50. JOHN COVENTRY. I have not yet learned how long he governed; but in the Year 1530. I find one

51. THOMAS PENTHECOST alias ROWLAND to be Abbat. He subscrib'd for the King's Supremacy, and at the Dissolution of the Religious Houses he and his Monks resigned the Abbey to the King, as appears by the Instrument of Surrender dated 9. Feb. A°. 29. H. 8. Tho' Henry Stephens in his Apology for Herodotus<sup>a</sup> and some other Calvinistical Writers are pleas'd to accuse this Abbat of great Immoralities, and particularly to allege against him that besides his keeping three Whores, he had two Children by his own Sister; yet this heavy Charge (which is not to be thought upon without Horrour) is purely the Effect of Malice, and there is not the least Credit to be given to it. His Innocence appeared so very plain to the King, that he settled upon him not only a Pension of two Hundred Pounds per annum, but gave him likewise the whole Capital Mansion of Comnor, Comnor Park, and other Lands for the Term of his Life; as will fully appear from the Letters Patents themselves which I shall here subjoyn, as they were transcrib'd for my use by the same worthy and learned Person that transcrib'd those that I have before published in the Case of the Surrender of Battell Abbey.

*Rex omnibus ad quos &c. salutem. Cum nuper Monasterium de Abyndon in Com̄. nostro Berk̄. jam dissolvatur, unde quidam Thomas Rowland tempore dissolutionis illius & diu antea Abbas inde fuit; Nos volentes rationabilem annualem pensionem, sive promotionem condignam eidem Thomæ ad victum & exhibitionem suam melius sustinend. provideri: Sciatis igitur, quod nos in consideratione præmissorum, de gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa scientia & mero motu nostris, per advisamentum & consensum Cancellarii & Consilii Curie Augmentationum reventionum Coronæ nostræ, dedimus & concessimus, ac per præsentem damus & concedimus præfato Thomæ quandam annuitatem sive annualem pensionem ducentarum librarum sterlingorum, Habend. gaudend. & annuatim percipiend. easdem ducentas libras præfato Thomæ [ & ] assignatis suis, à tempore dissolutionis ejusdem nuper Monasterii ad terminum & pro termino vitæ ipsius Thomæ, vel quousque idem Thomas ad unum vel plura beneficia ecclesiastica, sive aliam promotionem condignam clari annui valoris ducentarum librarum aut ultra per nos promotus fuerit, tam per manus Thesaurarii reventionum Augmentationum Coronæ nostræ pro tempore existentis, de thesauro nostro in manibus suis de reventionibus prædictis remanere contingente, quam per manus Receptorum exituum & reventionum*

<sup>a</sup> Pag. 183.

*dicti nuper Monasterii pro tempore existentium, de eisdem exitibus & reventionibus, ad festa Annunciationis B. Mariæ Virginis & S. Michaëlis Archangeli, per æquales portiones solvend. Et quod expressa mentio &c. In cuius rei &c. Teste Ricardo Rychē Milite apud Westm. ultimo die Februarii anno regni nostri vicesimo nono. Per Cancellarium & Consilium Curie Augmentationum reventionum Corona Regiæ virtute warranti Regii. Ex libro de iprotulamento Pensionum notato A, in officio Curie Augment. fol 7.*

*Rex omnibus ad quos &c. salutem. Cum nuper Monasterium de Abendon in Com. nostro Berk. jam dissolvatur, unde quidam Thomas Penthecost alias dictus Rowland tempore dissolutionis illius & diu antea Abbas ibidem fuit; Nos volentes rationabilem annualem pensionem sive promotionem condignam eidem Thomæ ad victum, exhibitionem, & sustentationem suam melius sustinendam provideri: Sciatis igitur, quod nos in consideratione præmissorum, ac in plenam satisfactionem totius pensionis dicti Thomæ, ultra ducentas libras annuatim ea de causa per quasdam alias literas nostras patentes gerentes datam apud Westm. ultimo die Februarii anno regni nostri vicesimo nono, per nos eidem Thomæ per nomen Thomæ Rowland datas & concessas, dedimus & concessimus, ac per præsentis damus & concedimus eidem Thomæ totam Capitalem Mansionem nostram de Comnor, una cum omnibus domibus, stabulis, arreis, columbariis, & aliis ædificiis eidem adjacentibus & pertinentibus, ac unum clausum terræ nostrum vocatum Comnor Parke, and other lands, Habend. for the Term of his Life. Provided that if the King do promote him to one or more ecclesiastical benefices, or other condign promotion of the clear yearly value of two hundred twenty and three pounds, then these present Letters Patents to be void. In cuius rei &c. Teste Ricardo Rychē Milite apud Westm. sexto die Marcii anno regni nostri vicesimo nono. Per Cancellarium & Consilium Curie Augment. reventionum Corona Regiæ virtute warranti Regii. Ex eod. Libro fol. 13, in dorso.*

Now as it cannot be supposed that the King would have made such large Grants, had this Abbat been so excessively and abominably wicked, as these Writers assert he was; so to shew that the Monks were equally innocent, I shall here annex the several Pensions that were assigned to the said Monks, as I have taken them from the Authentick Instruments:

Gabriel Clement	} 7l. 00 00	Johannes Cristall	08 00 00
Robert Bery		Johannes Marshall	05 06 08
Will. Perche		06 00 00	Tho. Harryngton
			Rd. Borall

R <sup>d</sup> . Borall	07 00 00	Georgius Bekery	07 00 00
Will. Buckland	08 00 00	Johannes Ruffell	06 13 04
Johannes Cornyshe	07 00 00	Rich <sup>d</sup> . Pamphilon	20 00 00
Johannes Eton	07 00 00	Thomas Rowland	05 06 08
Henr. Kyngeston	05 06 08	Thomas Freman	08 00 00
Johan. Tewkesbury	07 00 00	R <sup>d</sup> . Evesham	22 00 00
Tho. Shaftsbroke	05 06 08	Egidius Sawley	05 06 08
Thomas Radley	05 06 08	Nich. Redyng	06 13 04
Johannes Mylton	05 06 08	Johaunes Clyffe	08 00 00

These Monks, which are 24. in Number, had their Pensions assigned them per litt. Patentis sub sigillo curiæ Augm. datas 23. Febr. A<sup>o</sup>. 29. H. 8. irrotulatas in libro pensionum notato A. viz. fol. 7, 8, 9, 10, 11. And that both these, as well as those abovementioned of the Monks of Battell, were large Pensions, and not small ones, I think will be evident enough to such as shall compare the Prizes of Things now with what they were formerly; in order to which I think fit to observe, that in perusing the Farmer of Ravenston's Accounts for the Impropriation and Vicaridge of Ravenston granted with that Monastery to Cardinal Wolsey, I find that the Farmer by way of Discount to our College of Christ-Church (then called Cardinal College) to which the said Monastery was then given, reckons but 1*l*. 6*s*. 8*d*. for the Vicar's Diet for the whole Year. So that five pounds per an. then (which was the lowest of the Pensions here mentioned, and there was no one so low in the Abbey of Battell except Ladd's) would maintain any one in great Honour and Credit, and may therefore be very justly looked upon as a very good Argument, that both these Places were, by no means guilty of those black Crimes of which they are accused by their unreasonable Adversaries. Had the Pensions been assigned to Persons altogether different from those that subscribed the Surrender, there would have been some Grounds for the Accusations, tho' truly good Men would not even from such Grounds have been willing to believe them guilty. But now that there were really no such Grounds, will (as I take it) be undenyably clear from the Names of the Subscribers, which I shall annex in the same order as I find them written in the Margin of the Instrument of Surrender, which excepting Will. Ashendon, and abating for the different way of writing some of them, (which may be easily accounted for) are the same with those to whom the Pensions were granted.

Per me Thomam Rowland abbatem de Abendon.

Per me Richardum Evysham Priorem.

Per me Johannem Clyff.

Per

Per me Johannem Cornysh.  
 Per me Johannem Cryfall.  
 Per me Robertum Bury.  
 Per me Johannem Eton.  
 Per me Willhelmum Ashendon.  
 Concedo & ego Richardus Birrall.  
 Per me Nicholaum Reddyng.  
 Per me Johannem Tewkysbery.  
 Per me Georgium Bechori.  
 Per me Richardum Pamphilion.  
 Per me Thomam Rolhande.  
 Per me Egidium Salley.  
 Superioribus & ipse consencio affectibus & voluntatibus  
 Thomas Schaftyfbrok.  
 Per me Henricum Kinston.  
 Per me Johannem Mylton.  
 Per me Thomam Radlye.  
 Per me Will. Perche.  
 Per me Thomam Haddynton.  
 Per me Johannem Marchall.  
 Per me Gabrielem Clement.  
 Per me Will. Buckland.  
 Per me Thomam Fremannum.  
 Per me Johannem Ruffell.  
 Ex Instrumento Autographo munito Sigillo conventuali  
 Abendonæ in Archiv. curiæ Augment. in pixide E.

Essex.

## XIV. W A L T H A M.



A R L Harold <sup>a</sup> built and endowed a Monastery here A. D. 1062. for a Dean and eleven Secular Canons, who were changed into Regulars and their Number increased to 24. by King Henry II. A. D. 1177. It was dedicated to the Holy Cross and St. Laurence, and valued 26. Hen. VIII. at 900*l.* 4*s.* 3*d.* per an. Dugd. 1079*l.* 12*s.* 1*d.* Speed. This Harold afterwards usurping the Kingdom, was slain by the Conqueror William Duke of Normandy; after which his Mother Githa <sup>b</sup>, and two Religious Men of this Abbey, called Ofegod and Ailric, procured

<sup>a</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 100. Tanner's Notit. Mon. p. 60. <sup>b</sup> Weever's Fun. Mon. p. 642.

*With a Catalogue of their Respective Abbats.*

of the Conqueror Harold's Corps, with those of his two Brethren Girth and Leofwin, who had been kill'd at the same time, and having got them they conveyed them all to this Church, and interring them in a solemn manner they took care to have this Inscription fix'd upon King Harold's Tomb <sup>a</sup> :

*Heu! cadis hoste fero, rex, à duce rege futuro  
Par paris in gladio, milite & valido.  
Firmini Justi lux est tibi, luce Calixti;  
Præior hinc superas, hinc superatus eras.  
Ergo tibi requiem deposcat utrumque perennem:  
Sicque præcetur eum, quod colit omne Deum.*

He was interred in the Place where was afterwards, as Fuller acquaints us <sup>b</sup>, the Leaden Fountain in the Earl of Carlisle's Garden, which was then probably the End of the Choir, or rather some Eastern Chapell beyond it. This Garden lately belonged to one Jones, and I was extremely delighted when I took a view of it, upon account of it's being sacred Ground; tho' I should have been much better pleased, if I could have been so happy as to have seen the Building it self, with the Tomb of King Harold. For notwithstanding he was only an Usurper, yet he had many Virtues; and since his Name is so famous in our English History (particularly upon account of his engaging with Duke William, at which time he shewed a most undaunted Courage) and since our Religious Ancestors were pleased to shew so much Respect to him after his Decease, and to bury him in so honourable a manner, and to let his Ashes rest so many Years without disturbing them, I could with much satisfaction have viewed his Monument, and, without any the least Forfeiture of Loyal Principles, have applauded his valour, and at the same time made such suitable Reflexions as are naturally the Consequences of seeing such famous Remains of Antiquity. As to the Form of his Tomb, we understand from good Evidence that it was of plain, but of rich grey Marble, that there was a sort of Cross Flory upon the same, and that it was supported with Pillarets. For some time after King Harold's Death this Abbey suffered much; but by the Munificence of the succeeding Kings it recovered it self and flourished again: and among other Privileges granted to them, they were exempt from Episcopal Jurisdiction, being immediately under that of the Pope. Besides King Harold here were buried <sup>c</sup> Hugh Nevill Prothofoester of England, who died Anno 1222; John his Son,

<sup>a</sup> Weever's Fun. Mon. p. 643. <sup>b</sup> Pag. 7. of his History of Waltham Abbey, printed at the End of his Church History. <sup>c</sup> Weever p. 644.

and Heir as well of his Offices as his Revenues, who died in July 1245; Robert Passelew Archdeacon of Lewes and Favourite to King Henry III. with a great Number of other Persons of the best Quality and highest Dignity.

The Abbey Church <sup>a</sup> (which was first built by Harold and afterwards reedified by Henry II.) was a Gothick Building, rather large than neat, firm than fair. The great Pillars now remaining are wreathed with Indentings, and those Vacuities were formerly, as it is confidently reported by some, fill'd up with Brass, which added much to the Beauty of the Building. The Steeple stood in the middle of the Church; but being pulled down, the foundations of it were blown up by underminers, and the whole Choir part, the Cross Isles, and the East Chapell of the Church were demolished, and so nothing of it was left standing, save the West End of the Body of it (with the Side Isles) which is about 30. Yards long, and 16. Yards broad, and is since the Dissolution become the Parochial Church, and is adorned by the Parishioners at their own Cost <sup>b</sup> with a Tower Steeple, which is built at the West End, and is 86. Feet in height from the Foundation to the Battlements.

Tho' Fuller hath published the History of this Abbey, yet he hath neglected to give an Account of it's Abbats; which as I look upon as a very great Omission, so I admire the more at it, because I had an opportunity of extracting excellent Materials about them from the Leiger Book of this Abbey, in the Custody of the Right Honourable the Earl of Carlisle, written by Robert Fuller the last Abbat. Had he enlarged his History by inserting a Chapter upon this Subject, he would have deserved much better of those Readers that have the Curiosity of perusing what he hath done about this Place, and he would have saved me some Pains, which I must now be obliged to undergo, in order to supply this Defect of his History. I must confess that I have not as yet had the Perusal of the said Leiger Book; and yet the Evidences I have met with have furnished me so well, that I have good reason to think that, upon a nice and critical Examination, there will not be found many considerable Mistakes in the following List.

#### *Abbats.*

Guido or Wido Ruffus the last Dean resigning A<sup>o</sup>. 1177. and the first Foundation being destroyed after it had continued 115. Years, King Henry II. appointed

<sup>a</sup> Fuller, loc. cit. p. 6. Newcourt's Reper. Vol. II. p. 629. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. ex Fuller:  
1. WALTER

1. WALTER DE GAUNT<sup>a</sup> the first Abbat there, whom the Pope indulged A<sup>o</sup>. 1191. with the Use of the Pontificals and Exemption from Episcopal Jurisdiction. He was constituted Abbat on the Vigil of the Pentecost A<sup>o</sup>. 1177, and died on the Ascension Eve A<sup>o</sup>. 1201. after whom

2. RICHARD<sup>b</sup> occurs Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 1203. He was succeeded Anno 1214. by

3. NICHOLAS<sup>c</sup>; soon after which, *viz.* Anno 1219.

4. RICHARD<sup>d</sup> became Abbat. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1229. On the 22. day of March of which Year the Convent having Liberty of electing their Abbat, they thereupon chose

5. HENRY<sup>e</sup> their Prior, who died Anno 1248. and was succeeded by

6. SIMON DE SEHAM<sup>f</sup>, who died Anno 1263. and was succeeded by

7. ADAM DE WITZ<sup>g</sup>, who died Anno 1269. and was succeeded by

8. RICHARD DE HAREWAS alias HERGHAS<sup>h</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1274. and was succeeded by

9. REGINALD DE MAIDENHETH<sup>i</sup>. I do not find when he died. But Anno 1288.

10. HUGH<sup>k</sup> was made Abbat, and continuing not above a Year was succeeded Anno 1289. by

11. ROBERT DE ELINTON, who died Anno 1301. and was succeeded by

12. JOHN DE BADBURGHAM<sup>l</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1307. and was succeeded the next Year by

13. RICHARD DE HERTFORD<sup>m</sup>, who died at Canterbury in Nov. A<sup>o</sup>. 1344. and was succeeded by

14. THO. DE WOLMERSTY<sup>n</sup>, who was elected 2. Aug. An. 1345. He died before 6. Sept. A<sup>o</sup>. 1371. whereupon the King granting his Licence to this Convent to elect, they chose

15. NICHOLAS MORRIS<sup>o</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1389. The next I meet with is

16. WILL. NEEL<sup>p</sup>, who occurs Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 1390. After whom in the Year 1397. I find one

17. MICHAEL Abbat, who died within half an Year, and Anno 1400. one

18. WILL. HARLESTON<sup>q</sup> occurs Abbat, who was succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 1420. by

<sup>a</sup> Hoveden p. 56. Lelandi Coll. T. II. p. 209. Mon. Angl. Vol. II. p. 117. <sup>b</sup> Tib. C. 9. <sup>c</sup> Claud. A. 8. <sup>d</sup> Matt. Paris de vitis 23. abbatum S. Albani, p. 130. <sup>e</sup> Pat. 15. H. 3. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. 32. H. 3. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. 48. H. 3. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. 54. H. 3. <sup>i</sup> Pat. 3. E. 1. <sup>k</sup> Reg. Waltham. <sup>l</sup> Pat. 30. E. 1. <sup>m</sup> Pat. 1. E. 2. <sup>n</sup> Pat. 19. E. 3. <sup>o</sup> Ibid. 45. E. 3. <sup>p</sup> Ibid. 14. R. 2. <sup>q</sup> Pat. 1. H. 4.



19. WILL. HERTFORD <sup>a</sup>, after whom I meet with another  
 20. WILLIAM <sup>b</sup>, who occurs An. 1435, 1439, and 1444. after whom I meet with one  
 21. JOHN, who occurs <sup>c</sup> Abbat A°. 1460. I take him to be the same that is elsewhere <sup>d</sup> called John Lucas. This John Lucas died A°. 1475. and was succeeded the same Year by  
 22. THO. EDWARDS <sup>e</sup>, who being deposed A°. 1488. for Dilapidation, as it seems, was succeeded by  
 23. GERVASE ROSE <sup>f</sup>, who continued 'till after the Year 1497. and was succeeded by  
 24. ALAN REED <sup>g</sup>, who occurs A°. 1500. I do not know when he died. Nor am I certain when  
 25. JOHN SHARNBROKE <sup>h</sup>, who is the next that I meet with, was chosen, unless it was in the Year 1507. This Sharnbroke was succeeded by  
 26. JOHN MALYN <sup>i</sup>, who died A°. 1526. and was succeeded by  
 27. ROBERT FULLER, who with seventeen of his Monks surrendered the Abbey to King Henry VIII. at the Dissolution. During the time of his being Abbat he wrote the Leiger Book or History of the Abbey, above mentioned. He died A°. 1543.

Shrop-  
shire.

## XV. SHREWSBURY.



IN the Year <sup>k</sup> 1083. Roger de Montgomery, Earl of Arundel and Shrewsbury, built here a Benedictine Abbey to the Honour of St. Peter and St. Paul. It was valued 26. Hen. 8. at 132*l.* 4*s.* 10*d.* Dugdale. 615*l.* 4*s.* 3*d.* ob. Speed.

The abovesaid Roger sometime <sup>l</sup> before his Death causing himself to be shorn a Monk ended his Life in this Convent with devout Prayers 6. Cal. Aug. 1094, and was honourably buried in the Church of this Monastery. About four Years after which Hugh, his youngest Son, who succeeded in the Earldom, being slain A°. 1098, was buried in the Cloysters here with great Lamentation.

<sup>a</sup> Pat. 8. Hen. 5. <sup>b</sup> Reg. Lond. Vidend etiam libri MSS. Norvic. in quibus institutiones habentur. Sed de his libris nihil habeo exploratum nisi quod à cl. Tannero acceperim. <sup>c</sup> In iisd. libris sive Registris Norvicensib. <sup>d</sup> Reg. Lond. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Collect. Hen. Wharton. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Tanner's Notit. Mon. p. 188. <sup>l</sup> Dugdale's Baronage Vol. I. p. 27.

Soon after the Foundation great Interest was made to translate the Reliques of St. Winifrid hither, which was at length obtained.

There is nothing now remaining of the Abbey Church, but the West Part from the Cross Isle to the West Tower. The Choir, Cloysters, Chapter-House &c. are intirely destroyed, as is the Stone Roof of the middle Isle of that which is now standing, which probably was for sometime after the Dissolution stript of it's Lead, and this might occasion it's falling in. The Arches on the two Side Isles still remain, and between the Columns is a Wall run up, out of which East Windows have been lately made. It seems to have been thus patch'd up and made Parochial in Queen Elizabeth's time. The great broad Tower at the West End is still standing, and in it are six large Bells. There is also in the Church a Wooden Statue, which they say belonged to the Founder's Tomb.

*Abbats.*

1. Soon after the Foundation FULCHEREDUS<sup>b</sup> was appointed the first Abbat by the Founder. He died A°. 1113. and the next Abbat I meet with is

2. GODEFRID<sup>c</sup>, who died A°. 1127. and was succeeded by

3. HERBERT<sup>d</sup>. When he died I find not. The next that occurs is

4. ROBERT<sup>e</sup>, who died A°. 1167. and was succeeded by

5. ADAM<sup>f</sup>, who being deposed Anno 1175.

6. RALF<sup>g</sup> was elected in his stead. After whom A°. 1218.

7. WALTER<sup>h</sup> occurs Abbat. Upon whose Death or Resignation

8. HENRY<sup>i</sup> was appointed Abbat A°. 1223. as was

9. ADAM<sup>k</sup> A°. 1244. who governed about seven Years, and was succeeded A°. 1251. by

10. HENRY<sup>l</sup> Monk of Evesham, who surrendered A°. 1258. and was succeeded the same Year by

11. THOMAS<sup>m</sup>, who died A°. 1266. and was succeeded by

12. WILL. DE UPTON<sup>n</sup>, who surceased An. 1271. and was succeeded by

13. LUCAS DE WENLOCK<sup>o</sup>, who resigned A°. 1278. and was succeeded by

14. JOHN DE DRAYTON<sup>p</sup>, who died A°. 1291. and was succeeded by

<sup>a</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 110. <sup>b</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 379. <sup>c</sup> Matt. Westm. Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 110. <sup>d</sup> Leland ibid. p. 109. <sup>e</sup> Cleop. A. 7. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Faust. B. 1. <sup>i</sup> Pat. 7. H. 3. <sup>k</sup> Pat. 28. H. 3. <sup>l</sup> Pat. 35. H. 3. <sup>m</sup> Pat. 43. H. 3. <sup>n</sup> Pat. 50. H. 3. <sup>o</sup> Pat. 56. H. 3. <sup>p</sup> Pat. 7. E. 1.

15. WILL. DE MOCKELEG <sup>a</sup>, who continued Abbat forty Years, and upon his Death was succeeded by

16. ADAM DE CLEBURY <sup>b</sup>, who died A°. 1354. and was succeeded by

17. HENRY DE ALSTON <sup>c</sup>, who died A°. 1360. and was succeeded by

18. NICHOLAS STEVENES <sup>d</sup>. I know not when he died, or how long he governed. But his Successor

19. THOMAS <sup>e</sup> being falsely accused of Felony Anno 1414. and at length acquitted, governed this Monastery about ten Years after, and dying about the Year 1425. was succeeded by

20. JOHN HAMPTON <sup>f</sup>, who died A°. 1433. and was succeeded by

21. THOMAS LUDELOW <sup>g</sup>. I do not find when he died; but it is probable that he was succeeded by

22. RICHARD LYE, who was a very considerable Benefactor to this Monastery. He governed a great many Years, and dying A°. 1512. was buried in the Church of Little St. Bartholomew's in Smithfield with this Epitaph <sup>h</sup>:

*Hic jacet Dominus Richardus Lye, quondam Abbas Salopie, qui sua industria, sumptibus magnis, & suis laboribus (Deo suadente) recuperavit libertates sue Ecclesie Salopie predict. & postea obiit i die Martii, tempore Parliamenti, Anno Domini 1512. Cujus &c,*

After this Lye, I find

23. RICHARD MARSHALL Abbat, who is mentioned in the Subsidy Book to have a Pension paid him A°. 32. Hen. VIII. of 10. pounds per an. He is here styled quondam Abbat of this Monastery. Dr. Tanner supposes he resigned. The next that I meet with is

24. THO. BUTLER, who was the last Abbat. At the Dissolution Anno 1539. he surrendered up his House to the King's Use, and had <sup>k</sup> a Pension assign'd him of 80*l.* per an.

<sup>a</sup> Pat. 19. E. 1. <sup>b</sup> Pat. 7. Ed. 3. <sup>c</sup> Pat. 29. Ed. 3. <sup>d</sup> Pat. 35. Ed. 3. <sup>e</sup> Pat. 3. H. 5. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Pat. 11. H. 6. <sup>h</sup> Stowe's Survey of London Ed. fol. p. 417. <sup>i</sup> Sic. <sup>k</sup> Cur. Augment.

XVI. CIRENCESTER.

Gloucestershire.



ING Henry<sup>a</sup> I. Founded here an Abbey of Black Canons Anno 1117. and dedicated it to St. Mary and St. James. It was valued at the Suppression at 1051*l.* 7*s.* 1*d.* ob. q. Dugd. Speed.

Leland acquaints<sup>b</sup> us, that in the Saxon times here was a fair and rich College of Prebendaries, and that King Henry I. changed it into an Abbey, giving the Monks all the Lands of the Prebendaries, and some other Things; but when the said College was founded, no one could give an account. He tells us also, that the Lands of the Abbey were little augmented since the Foundation. And speaking of the town it self, he observes<sup>c</sup>, that it stands upon the River Churn, and that from thence it was called Cirencester corruptly from Churncester; that it was the Corimum (for so it was read, instead of Corinnium, in Leland's Copies) of Ptolemy; and that the Compass of the Foundation of the Walls and Towers, with several Roman Antiquities, were still in being. Many Roman Antiquities have been discovered here since Leland's time, some of which have been taken notice of by the Author of the Discourse concerning the Stunsfield tessellated Pavement<sup>d</sup>. But the said Walls and Towers, as well as the Abbey, are now quite destroyed, and they know nothing more of them at this Place, besides a constant Tradition that there were such Buildings. There is not the least Token else of an Abbey remaining. All the Materials of it are so wholly removed, that the Inhabitants cannot give any tolerable and satisfactory Account of the Site of the Church belonging to it. It stood however on the North Side of the Parish Church, which is a very large and handsome Fabrick, the Body whereof was built not long before the Reformation, and so was also the Tower, whose Height is 135. Feet, or 45. Yards.

The Abbey of Cirencester contributed liberally to the carrying on of this Work, as appears plainly from the Abbey Arms which are cut on the Outside of the Tower and in the Windows of the Church, being Gules on a Chevron Ar-

<sup>a</sup> Tanner's Notit. Mön. p. 71. <sup>b</sup> Itin. Vol. II. p. 19. <sup>c</sup> Itin. Vol. V. p. 43. <sup>d</sup> At the Beginning of the Eighth Vol. of Leland's Itin. §. VII.

gent three Rams Heads caboched Sable, attired Or. The Largeness of this Church made the pulling down of the Abbey the less lamented, tho' the Abbey was no very old Building. Leland assuring us <sup>a</sup>, that all the West Part from the Transeptum or great Cross Isle from East to West in the middle of the Church, (where no doubt was an high Tower) beyond which was the Choir, and probably a Chapell dedicated to St. Mary, was a new Work, tho' the East Parts appeared to be an old Building.

As to the Monuments in the Abbey Church, I must not pretend to be particular on that account, having as yet met with no better Relation than what is left us by Leland, who tells <sup>b</sup> us, that Rembaldus, Chancellor to King Edward the Confessor and Dean of the College before it was converted into an Abbey, was buried in the Body of the Church in a Sepulchre Cross of white Marble with this Inscription: *Hic jacet Rembaldus presbyter, quondam hujus ecclesie decanus, & tempore Edwardi Regis Anglia cancellarius.* In another Place he <sup>c</sup> tells us, that Noblemen of St. Amands were here buried in the Presbytery (which was the most Eastern Part of the Church beyond the Choir) and that the heart of Sentia, Wife to Richard King of the Romans and Earl of Cornwall, was buried in the same Place.

Anno 1400. 1. Hen. 4. Thomas Holland, Duke of Surry and Earl of Kent, and John de Mountacute, Earl of Salisbury, taking up Arms in behalf of Rich. II. against Hen. IV. were here surprized, and taking <sup>d</sup> Sanctuary in this Abbey were violently brought forth and beheaded. Their Bodies being interred here, rested some time 'till they were removed, the first to the Priory of Montgrace in the County of York Anno 2. H. 4. and the other Anno 8. H. 5. to the Abbey of Buzzleham in the County of Berks.

When Sir Robert Atkins was about the Antiquities of Gloucester-shire, I sent him an Account of the Abbats of this, as well as of some other Abbays in that County. But several material Mistakes have been committed in the printing those Accounts, and therefore when he and I are found to differ from one another, I desire that what I now publish may be look'd upon as much more correct and complete than what appears in that Work, and that the Faults to be met with there were not occasioned by any Negligence of mine.

<sup>a</sup> Itin. Vol. II. p. 19. <sup>b</sup> Itin. Vol. V. p. 54. <sup>c</sup> Itin. Vol. II. pag. 19.  
<sup>d</sup> Dugdale's Bar. Vol. I. p. 650. & Vol. II. p. 76.

Abbats.

1. SERLO<sup>a</sup>, Dean of Salisbury, was made the first Abbat. He died Anno 1147. and was succeeded by

2. ANDREW<sup>b</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1176. and was succeeded by

3. ADAM<sup>c</sup>. I do not find when he died. But A<sup>o</sup>. 1183.

4. ROBERT<sup>d</sup> occurs Abbat. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1187. and was succeeded by.

5. RICHARD<sup>e</sup>. After whom

6. ALEXANDER NEQUAM, alias NECCHAM<sup>f</sup>, A<sup>o</sup>. 1213. was made Abbat. He was a very learned Man. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1217. and was buried in the Cloysters of Worcester with this Epitaph :

*Ecclijfim' patitur sapientia, sol sepelitur,  
Quî dum vivebat, studii genus omne vigebat.  
Solvitur in cineres Neccham, cui si foret heres  
In terris unus, minus esset flebile funus.*

The Year immediately after his Death

7. WALTER<sup>h</sup>, alias RICHARD<sup>i</sup>, was elected Abbat. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1230. and was succeeded by

8. HUGH DE BAMPTON, alias BATHON<sup>k</sup>, who is elsewhere<sup>l</sup> called HENRY. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1238. and was succeeded by

9. ROGER DE RODMERTON<sup>m</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1266. and was succeeded by

10. HENRY DE MUNDEN<sup>n</sup>. I do not know when he died. But Anno 1281.

11. HENRY DE HAMPTONEL<sup>o</sup> was made Abbat. After whom succeeded

12. ADAM DE BROKENBURY<sup>p</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1319. and was succeeded the Year after by

13. RICHARD DE CHERLETON<sup>q</sup>, who surrendered, and was succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 1334. by

14. WILL. HERWARD<sup>r</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1351. and was succeeded by

15. RALF DE ESTCOTE<sup>s</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1357. and was succeeded by

16. WILL. DE MARTELEY, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1360. and was succeeded by

<sup>a</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. II. p. 19. <sup>b</sup> Cleop. A. 7. Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 476. <sup>c</sup> Faust. B. 1. <sup>d</sup> Cleop. A. 7. Faust. B. 4. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. B. I. <sup>f</sup> Lelandi Itin. Vol. II. p. 20. ut & ejusd. lib. de Scriptorib. p. 189. Cod. MS. sed p. 239. exemplarium impress. Vidend. item Tiber. A. 10. & Calig. A. 10. in bibl. Cott. & Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 217. <sup>g</sup> Sic scribitur in Autogr. Lelandiano. <sup>h</sup> Pat. 1. H. 3. Pat. 15. H. 3. <sup>i</sup> Ita in Cleop. A. 7. <sup>k</sup> Cleop. A. 7. <sup>l</sup> Cal. A. 10. <sup>m</sup> Pat. 23. H. 3. <sup>n</sup> Pat. 51. H. 3. <sup>o</sup> Pat. 10. E. 1. <sup>p</sup> Pat. 1. E. 2. Pat. 14. E. 2. <sup>q</sup> Pat. 14. E. 2. <sup>r</sup> Pat. 9. E. 3. <sup>s</sup> Pat. 26. E. 3.

17. WILL. DE DINTON, who died Anno 1362. and was succeeded by

18. NICHOLAS DE AMENY <sup>a</sup>, who died A°. 1394. and was succeeded by

19. JOHN LEKHAMPTON <sup>b</sup>, who was succeeded A°. 1416. by

20. WILL. BEST <sup>c</sup>, who died in, or about, the Year 1430. and was succeeded by

21. WILL. WOOTON <sup>d</sup>, who continued Abbat 10. Years, and was succeeded Anno 1440. by

22. JOHN TAUNTON <sup>e</sup>, who was succeeded Anno 1445. by

23. WILL. GEORGE <sup>f</sup>, who continued 'till the Year 1460, and was succeeded Anno 1461. by

24. JOHN SOLBURY <sup>g</sup>. I do not find when he died. But Anno 1478.

25. THOMAS COMPTON <sup>h</sup> occurs Abbat, as does

26. RICHARD CLYVE <sup>i</sup> A°. 1482. who was succeeded A°. 1488. by

27. THO. ASTON <sup>k</sup>, upon whose Death

28. JOHN HAKEBOURNE or HAUKEBOURN <sup>l</sup> was made Abbat A°. 1504. In the Year 1500, he was made Bach. of Divinity, he being at that time Prior of the College of S. Mary the Virgin (a Nurfery for Canons Regular of the Order of St. Augustine) the great Gate whereof is still standing, and is almost opposite to that of New-Inn, in a Lane commonly called New-Inn Lane within the University of Oxford. And it was in this College that the Great Erasmus <sup>m</sup> studied in the Years 1497, 1498, and part, if not all, of the Year 1499; and some tell us that the same Erasmus also studied here in the Year 1518. or 1519. when Cardinal Wolfey founded his Lectures in the same University, at which time the said Erasmus read certain Lectures in the publick Refectory of Corpus Christi College. As for Hakebourne, he afterwards commenced D<sup>r</sup>. of Divinity, and died about the Year 1522. in which Year he was succeeded by

29. JOHN BLAKE, who <sup>n</sup> built two Fulling Mills for this Town, which cost 700. Marks, in laying the Foundation whereof several numismata, the Ruins of an old Tower, and other Roman Antiquities were discovered. He continued Abbat 'till the Dissolution A°. 1539, and had then a Pension <sup>o</sup> of 200*l*. per an. assigned him.

<sup>a</sup> Pat. 37. E. 3. <sup>b</sup> Pat. 17. R. 2. <sup>c</sup> Collect. H. Wharton. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. <sup>l</sup> Athen. Oxon. Vol. I. col. 636. <sup>m</sup> Ibid. col. 38. <sup>n</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. II. p. 19. <sup>o</sup> Cur. Augmen.

XVII. GLOUCESTER St. PETER' S. Glocesters  
shire.



HERE<sup>a</sup> was a Nunnery founded about A. D. 681. or 682. by Ofric then a tributary Prince to Ethelred King of the Mercians, but afterwards King of Northumberland, who dedicated it to St. Peter. This Monastery after it had been honoured in having three Queens of Mercia, viz. Kineburg, Eadburg, or Eilburg, and Eva, Lady Abbesses of it, was destroyed by the Danes. Afterwards part of the Lands belonging to it were enjoyed by Secular Priests, whom Bernulf, King of Mercia, is said to have substituted A<sup>o</sup>. 821; which being expelled by King Canute A<sup>o</sup>. 1022. Monks were introduced. But this Establishment was not completed 'till Aldred<sup>b</sup> A<sup>o</sup>. 1058, settled this Monastery, and gave Rules to the Benedictines, which he fixed here, who were endowed at the Dissolution with 1946*l*. 5*s*. 9*d*. per an. Dugd. 1550*l*. 4*s*. 5*d*. ob. Speed. King Henry VIII. appropriated these Revenues to the Maintenance of a Bishop, a Dean, and six Prebendaries. The foresaid Ofric dying A<sup>o</sup>. 729. was first<sup>c</sup> buried in St. Petronell's Chapell. Thence he was removed into our Lady's Chapell, and afterwards (not many Years before the Dissolution) he was laid under a fair Tomb of Stone on the North Side of the High Altar, at the Foot of which Tomb is this written on a Wall;

*Ofricus rex primus fundator hujus Monasterii. 681.*

Near him in the middle of the Presbytery lyeth Robert Curthoise, eldest Son of William the Conqueror. On his Tomb is an Image of Wood painted, made long since his Death. King Edward the II<sup>d</sup>. lyeth under a fair Tomb in an Arch at the Head of King Ofric; but a noble Representation of this and of Robert Curthoise's Monument being published in Sandford's Genealogical History<sup>d</sup> there is no occasion for me to enlarge.

This Church is likewise memorable for the Sepulture not only of S. Arilda<sup>e</sup> a Virgin martyred at Kington by Thornbury, who being translated hither is reported to have done many Miracles in this Abbey; but of Roger Lucy Earl of Hereford, Roger Lord Barkley, Hugh de Portu, Helias Gifford,

<sup>a</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 60. Tanner's Notit. Mon. p. 68. <sup>b</sup> Lelandi Coll. Tom. I. p. 416. <sup>c</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 61. & Vol. VIII. p. 63. <sup>d</sup> Ed 2d p. 16, 152. <sup>e</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 61. & Vol. VIII. p. 63.



John Morgwent, alias Mangeant, Canon of Hereford, who being shorn Monks, were solemnly here interred after their Death's; as were Humfrey Bohun Earl of Hereford, <sup>a</sup> Strongbowe's Wife Countess of Pembroke (who, it is thought, lay where Abbat Malverne afterwards had his Tomb) and Gamage a Knight of Wales and his Wife, who were both buried in a Chapell in the North East Part of the Body of the Church. But this Church having escaped the Fury of those that contrived and carried on the Dissolution, and continuing now intire, all but the Chapter-House, I shall refer the Reader for a more full Account of it to Sir Robert Atkins's Ancient and present State of Gloucester-shire, and will only borrow from Leland <sup>b</sup> these Inscriptions, written on the Walls of the said demolished Chapter-House, which are omitted by Sir Robert :

*Hic jacet Rogerus comes de Hereford.*

*Hic jacet Richardus Strongbowe filius Gilberti comitis de Pembroke.*

*Hic jacet Gualterus de Lacy.*

*Hic jacet Philippus de Foye miles.*

*Hic jacet Bernardus de Novo Mercatu.*

*Hic jacet Paganus de Cadurcis.*

*Hic jacet Adam de Cadurcis.*

*Hic jacet Robertus Curtois.*

The Elegancy of the Structure of the Abbey Church may best be viewed by the several Draughts of it; but the Dimensions of it being not given us there, I shall take the opportunity of gratifying the Reader in that Particular. The Length of the Church and of our Lady's Chapell is 420. Feet; the Breadth of the Church and of the Isles is 84. Feet, equal to which is the Height from the Area of the Pavement to the Top of the Choir. The Height of the Tower is 222. Feet, and the Square of the Cloysters is 150. Feet.

Touching the Building of this Church, the Description of it falling best under each respective Abbat, I shall reserve my Observations 'till I come to speak of them; and will only here subjoyn from Leland <sup>c</sup>, that the South Isle and the Choir were made by Oblations done at the Tomb of King Edw. II. and that one Osbern <sup>d</sup>, Cellarer of Gloucester, made, not long before Mr. Leland's time, a fair new Tower or Gate House at the South West Part of the Abbey Cemetary. The Abbats of this Place had divers goodly Seats, as at <sup>e</sup> Pinkeness, or

<sup>a</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 61. & Vol. VIII. p. 65. <sup>b</sup> Itin. Vol. IV. p. 62. & Vol VIII. p. 66. <sup>c</sup> Itin. Vol. IV. p. 61. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. p. 62. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. Vol. IV. p. 62. & Vol. VIII. p. 66.

Prinkeneffe, three Miles off, where was a Parke; the Vineyard near the Town; Hartlebury 4. Miles North West from it; Neuenham 8. Miles off; Barkeley 18. Miles off; and Thornbury 22. Miles off. To which may be added these two Mannors<sup>a</sup>, Froucester or Froncester, where was once a College of Prebendaries, that was suppressed and given to Gloucester; and Bromfeild near Ludlow, where was also a little College, that was afterwards impropriated to the Abbey of Gloucester.

*Abbats.*

1. **EDRIC**<sup>b</sup>, upon the Introduction of Monks, A°. 1022. was appointed the first Abbat. He governed this Monastery 37. Years, and died the same Year, viz. 1058, in which this Church was endowed and fully established by Aldred Bishop of Worcester, who constituted

2. **WOLSTAN**<sup>c</sup>, Monk of Worcester, the first Abbat of his Foundation. Godwin says<sup>d</sup> he was made Bishop of Worcester A°. 1062, and that he died A°. 1095. But I take these Wolstans to be different, and that our Wolstan, Abbat of Gloucester, is the same that Florentius tells us died A°. 1072. upon his Journey to Jerufalem. In which Year he was succeeded by

3. **SERLO**<sup>e</sup> or **SERLUS**<sup>f</sup>, Monk of St. Michael's in Normandy, and Chaplain to William the Conqueror. He procured great Donations to, and left 100. Monks in his Monastery, tho' he did not find ten (or, or as others say<sup>g</sup>, not above three) at his Admission. He died<sup>h</sup> 5. Nones of Mar. A°. 1104. and was here buried<sup>i</sup> under a fair Marble Tomb on the South Side of the Presbytery, and had this Inscription<sup>k</sup> made for him by a great Friend and Acquaintance:

*Ecclesie murus cecidit, Serlone cadente,  
Virtutis gladius, buccina justitie.*

He was succeeded by

4. **PETER**<sup>l</sup>, who died A°. 1112. and was succeeded the next Year by

5. **WILL. GODEMOR**<sup>m</sup>, who resigned A°. 1130. and was succeeded by

6. **WALTER DE LACY**, who died A°. 1139, and was succeeded A°. 1140. by

<sup>a</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 62. & Vol. VIII. p. 66. <sup>b</sup> Mon. Ang. Vol. I. p. 109. <sup>c</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. II. p. 355. Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 110. <sup>d</sup> De Præf. p. 507. <sup>e</sup> Cleop. A. 7. <sup>f</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 304. <sup>g</sup> Lel. Coll. T. II. p. 262. <sup>h</sup> Domit. A. 8. <sup>i</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 61. <sup>k</sup> Leland de Scriptorib. pag. 159. <sup>l</sup> Domit. A. 8. <sup>m</sup> Ibid.

7. GILBERT FOLIOT <sup>a</sup>, tho' Bale tells us <sup>b</sup> he was not Abbat of Gloucester but of the Canons Regular at Leycester, which I look upon as a Mistake. A<sup>o</sup>. 1149 <sup>c</sup> he was made Bishop of Hereford, and A<sup>o</sup>. 1161 <sup>d</sup>, or, as others <sup>e</sup> say, A<sup>o</sup>. 1163, he was translated to London. He was a very learned Man, and Master of a clear Style <sup>f</sup>. A farther Account of him may be seen in Bale and Godwin. Upon his Translation to London he was succeeded as Abbat by

8. HAMELINE <sup>g</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1179. In his time Osbern, Monk of Gloucester, wrote several Things, which were <sup>h</sup> once in the Library of this Abbey, but were afterwards translated, by order of King Henry VIII. to the Royal Library at London. This Hameline had a very great kindness for the said Osbern, and patronized his learned Studies. He was succeeded by

9. THO. CARBONEL <sup>i</sup>, in some Authors called G. Carbonache <sup>k</sup>. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1205. and was succeeded by

10. HENRY BLONT <sup>l</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1224. and was succeeded by

11. THO. BREDON <sup>m</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1228. and was succeeded by

12. HEN. FOLIOT <sup>n</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1243. and was succeeded by

13. WALTER DE ST. JOHN <sup>o</sup>, who died the same Year, and was succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 1244. by

14. JOHN DE FELDAP, who died Anno 1263. and was succeeded by

15. REGINALD DE HAMME <sup>p</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1284. and was succeeded by

16. JOHN GAMAGES <sup>q</sup>, Prior of Hereford, a very pious and religious Man. He was Monk of Gloucester 62. Years, and Abbat 21, and dying on the 15. Cal. May Anno 1307. was buried very honourably in this Church near to the Door of the Cloyster. He was succeeded by

17. JOHN THOKY, called CHOKY in Anglia Sacra <sup>r</sup>. In his time King Edw. II. being murdered at Barkley, he took care of his Sepulture in this Abbey. Which proved so fortunate to the City and Town of Gloucester, on account of the Numbers who came out of Devotion to see his Reliques,

<sup>a</sup> Cleop. A. 8. <sup>b</sup> De Scriptorib. p. 215. <sup>c</sup> Godwin de Præf. pag. 533. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. p. 235, & 533. <sup>e</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. VIII. p. 69. <sup>f</sup> Lelandi Itin. Vol. IX. p. 206. <sup>g</sup> Cleop. A. 7. <sup>h</sup> Leland de Script. 183. & Coll. T. III. p. 159. <sup>i</sup> Domit. A. 8. <sup>k</sup> Calig. A. 10. <sup>l</sup> Calig. A. 10. <sup>m</sup> Ibid. <sup>n</sup> Ibid. <sup>o</sup> Ibid. <sup>p</sup> Monast. Angl. Vol. I. <sup>q</sup> Angl. Sacra. Vol. I. pag. 507. <sup>r</sup> Anglia, Sacra, Vol. I. p. 507, & 529. <sup>s</sup> Vol. I. p. 529.

that the South Part <sup>a</sup> of the Church was built out of the Offerings made to his Shrine. He resigned by reason of his Age, and dying the same Year, was succeeded A°. 1329. by

18. JOHN WIGMORE, who died A°. 1337. and was succeeded by

19. ADAM DE STAUNTON, who died A°. 1351, and was succeeded by

20. THOMAS DE HORTON, who built <sup>b</sup> the North Side of the Cross Isle of the Church, and dying A°. 1377. was buried under <sup>c</sup> a flat Stone in the North Part of the Transept, and was succeeded by

21. JOHN BOYFELD, who died A°. 1381, and was succeeded by

22. WALTER FROUCESTER, or FRONCESTER <sup>d</sup>, who was a great Benefactor to the Abbey, and procured the Mitre from the Pope. He made <sup>e</sup> the Cloyster, a right goodly and sumptuous Piece of Work, and dying A°. 1412. was buried <sup>f</sup> in a Chapell at the South West Part of the Choir. He was succeeded by

23. HUGH DE MORTON <sup>g</sup>, who died A°. 1420. and was succeeded by

24. JOHN MORWENT <sup>h</sup>, who new built <sup>i</sup> the West Part of the Church, and made the stately and costly Porch on the South Side, and built the West Frontispiece from the Ground, designing, if he had lived, to have made the whole Body of the Church of like Work. He died A°. 1437. and was succeeded by

25. REGINALD BOULERS <sup>k</sup>, called by others <sup>l</sup> Butler. A°. 1450. he was made Bishop of Hereford, from whence Anno 1453. he was translated to Lichfeild. He was succeeded as Abbat by

26. THOMAS SEBROKE <sup>m</sup>, who made <sup>n</sup> a great part of the exceeding fair and square Tower in the midst of the Church; which Tower Leland says is a Pharos to all Parts about from the Hills. He committed the finishing of it to Robert Tully, a Monk of this Church, afterwards Bishop of St. David's, as appears by this Inscription written in the Choir over the Arch of the Tower:

*Hoc quod digestum specularis opusque politum,  
Tullii <sup>o</sup> hac ex onere, Seabroke abbate jubente.*

<sup>a</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 61. & Vol. VIII. p. 64. <sup>b</sup> Lel. Itin. Vol. VIII. p. 64. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. Vol. IV. p. 61. <sup>d</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. Pat. 13. H. 4. p. 2. <sup>e</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 62. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. p. 61. & Vol. VIII. p. 65. <sup>g</sup> Pat. 13. H. 4. p. 2. <sup>h</sup> Pat. 8. H. 5. <sup>i</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 62. & Vol. VIII. p. 65. <sup>k</sup> Pat. 16. H. 6. <sup>l</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. VIII. p. 72. & Godwin de Præf. p. 378, 544. <sup>m</sup> Pat. 36. H. 6. <sup>n</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 64. & Vol. VIII. p. 65. <sup>o</sup> An hoc?

This

This Abbat Sebroke died A<sup>o</sup>. 1457. and was succeeded by

27. RICHARD HANLEY <sup>a</sup>, alias HAULEY, who began <sup>b</sup>our Lady's Chapell at the East End of the Church, and dying A<sup>o</sup>. 1472. was succeeded by

28. WILL. FERLEY <sup>c</sup>, alias FARLEY, who <sup>d</sup> finished the said Chapell. I do not find when he died. But A<sup>o</sup>. 1498.

29. JOHN MULVERNE was made Abbat, and was succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 1500. by

30. THO. BRANCH, who was succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 1510. by

31. JOHN NEWTON D. D. who upon his Death was succeeded 4. May A<sup>o</sup>. 1514. by

32. WILL. MALVERNE, alias PARKER, who was made <sup>e</sup>D<sup>r</sup>. of Divinity the Year after. He made a Chapell <sup>f</sup> to be buried in. He continued Abbat 'till the time of the Dissolution, when the Abbey was surrendered up by the Prior, and not by Malverne, which perhaps may be the reason why he had no Pension allowed him, the King being not willing to oblige one whom he found so stiff in maintaining the Rights of the Abbey; tho' had he resigned, there is no doubt but he would have had a very noble Pension, considering that he was a Man strictly virtuous and religious. He was the last Abbat, and lived but a short time after the Dissolution. He was buried in the before mentioned Chapell on the North Side of the Presbytery near the High Altar in the Choir, where there is a noble Altar Monument to his Memory, with his Effigies of white Marble lying on it, with a Mitre and Crozier, and these Arms, *viz.* within a Bordure ingrailed a Dog passant inter three Pheons.

Lincolnshire.

### XVIII. B A R D N E Y.



NNO 712. Ethelred <sup>g</sup>, King of Mercia, founded here an Abbey of Benedictine Monks, that was dedicated to St. Peter, St. Paul, and St. Oswald the King, and valued 26. Hen. 8. at 366*l.* 6*s.* 1*d.* per an. Dugd. 429*l.* 7*s.* Speed. This Abbey <sup>h</sup> continued in great Splendour, (having in it 300. Monks) and flourished exceedingly for many Years after it's

<sup>a</sup> Pat. 36. H. 6. <sup>b</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 62. & Vol. VIII. p. 64. <sup>c</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 160. <sup>d</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 62. & Vol. VIII. p. 64. <sup>e</sup> Athen. Oxon. Vol. I. col. 657. <sup>f</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. IV. p. 61. <sup>g</sup> Tanner's Notit. Mon. p. 117. <sup>h</sup> Leland's Coll. Tom. III. p. 33.

Founda-

Foundation, chiefly because it was the Burial Place of King Oswald, who was slain <sup>a</sup> on the ninth of August Anno 642. Bede tells us that over his Tomb was a Banner of Gold and Purple, and indeed it cannot be conceived, what a Multitude of Visitants flocked hither after he had been interr'd in this Place, every one being willing to pay his Respect to a Prince so eminently good and virtuous. But 158. Years after the Building of this Monastery, *viz.* Anno 870, those two noted Danish Princes, Inguar and Hubba, totally destroyed it, murdering all the Monks and burning the Church to the Ground. After which it continued thus desolate and uninhabited no less than 245. Years, when Gilbert de Gant <sup>b</sup>, Earl of Lincoln, A°. 1115. restored it, rebuilding the same, and very amply endowing it, as did his Son and Heir Walter, who succeeded him in the Earldom.

Besides St. Oswald were likewise buried in this Monastery, 1. Queen Ostryth, Wife to King Ethelred the Founder, after she had been murdered by the Danes <sup>c</sup> A°. 697. 2. Ethelred <sup>d</sup> Husband of the said Queen Ostryth, who resigned his Kingdom A°. 704. professed himself a Monk, and at length A°. 712. founding this Monastery became the first Abbat thereof. He died A°. 716. Both he and his Queen are numbered among the Saxon Saints. 3. Gilbert de Gant <sup>e</sup>, Nephew to William the Conqueror. He died in the time of King William Rufus. There is no doubt but all these as well as divers others that were here interr'd had stately Monuments. But all of them as well as the Abbey it self (except a very inconsiderable Part of it) are now come to Ruin and Decay.

The Abbats of this Place had many Privileges, and were in ancient Times styled Lords of Lindsey. I shall divide my Catalogue of them into two Parts, the first whereof shall relate to the Abbats after the Foundation of King Ethelred; and the other to those after the Foundation of Gilbert de Gant. I have endeavoured to obtain a compleat account of the first; but the Memorials of those Times that I have yet met with being nothing near so full and exact as I could wish, I must be content with the Names of three or four only, and leave the rest to future Discovery.

<sup>a</sup> Chron. Sax. p. 31. <sup>b</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 92. <sup>c</sup> Chron. Sax. p. 49.  
<sup>d</sup> Ingulph. Hist. Croyl. p. 4. Chron. Sax. p. 49. <sup>e</sup> Dugdale Baron. Vol. I. p. 400.

*Abbats.*

1. St. **ETHELRED**<sup>a</sup> the Founder was the first Abbat here as I have noted before. He continued four Years, *viz.* from the Foundation until the time of his Death, which happened Anno 716.

2. **DEDA** contemporary with Bede, who makes mention of him. He occurs Anno 730.

3. **ALDWINUS** occurs Abbat in the same Author; but the Year is not expressed. The next I meet with is

4. **KINEWINUS**, who<sup>b</sup> occurs Abbat A°. 833. Our Histories being altogether silent in this Matter, I cannot be positive whether or no he be the Abbat that was murdered here with his Monks. So I pass now to the second Series of Abbats after the Abbey had been rebuilt by Gilbert de Gant; and I think my Catalogue here is pretty regular and exact. The first of these is

1. **RALF**<sup>c</sup>, who was made Abbat A°. 1116, being the Year after the Abbey was restored. He was succeeded about the Year 1133. by

2. **IVO**<sup>d</sup>, after whom

3. **JOHN DE GANT**<sup>e</sup>, or **DE CANT**, occurs. He was<sup>f</sup> consecrated and confirmed Anno 1140.

4. **WALTER**<sup>g</sup> occurs A°. 1155. and A°. 1163. It was about this last Year he died. He was succeeded by

5. **JOHN**, who occurs Anno 1167. After whom in the Year 1175. I meet with

6. **RALF DE STAYNFELD**<sup>i</sup>, who was succeeded about the Year 1187. by

7. **ROBERT**<sup>k</sup>. I find mention of him A°. 1191. After him

8. **RALF DE RAND**<sup>l</sup> occurs, who being deposed<sup>m</sup> Anno 1214. he was succeeded by

9. **PETER**<sup>n</sup> Prior of Lenton. I do not find when he died. But he was succeeded by

10. **MATTHEW**<sup>o</sup>. I have not yet found the Year of his Election. He died Anno 1223. and was succeeded by

11. **ADAM DE ASCWARDBY**<sup>p</sup>, who was<sup>q</sup> confirmed 6. Id. of Sept. Anno. 1225. He resigned Anno 1237. and was succeeded by

12. **WILL. DE RIPTON**<sup>r</sup>. The Register of Lincoln, which

<sup>a</sup> Ingulph. Hist. Croyl. p. 4. <sup>b</sup> Ingulph. <sup>c</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 143. <sup>d</sup> Vesp. E. 20. f. 279. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. E. 18. f. 127. <sup>f</sup> E. Collectaneis cl. Tanneri. <sup>g</sup> Vesp. E. 18. f. 133. Coll. cl. Tanneri. <sup>h</sup> Vesp. E. 2. f. 25. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. f. 279. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. Tib. A. 10. <sup>m</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 241. <sup>n</sup> Vesp. E. 20. Claud. A. 8. <sup>o</sup> Tib. A. 10. <sup>p</sup> Pat. 7. H. 3. <sup>q</sup> Coll. cl. Tanneri <sup>r</sup> Reg. Linc.

I have

I have quoted, says he was elected upon the Resignation of Everard. He continued Abbat not above five Years, and was succeeded by

13. WALTER DE BENINGWARD <sup>a</sup>, who resigned in two Years time, viz. A<sup>o</sup>. 1243. and was succeeded by

14. WILL. DE HATTON <sup>b</sup>. I know not when he died. But he was succeeded Anno 1258. by

15. WILL. DE TORKESEY <sup>c</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1266. and was succeeded the same Year by

16. PETER DE BARTON <sup>d</sup>, who was elected on the 4. Cal. Mar. He resigned Anno 1280. and was succeeded the same Year by

17. ROBERT DE WAYNFLET <sup>e</sup>, who was confirm'd on the 2<sup>d</sup>. of the Nones of May. He held the Abbatship 'till the Year 1318. tho' not without some Interruption. For Anno 1303. having a Mind to travel (which he did for some time) he was deposed. But upon his Return he was restored, and held it 'till

18. RICHARD GAINESBURGH <sup>f</sup> was made Abbat in his stead on the 6. of the Cal. of June in the foresaid Year 1318. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1342. and was succeeded the same Year by

19. ROBERT, alias ROGER, DE BAROWE <sup>g</sup>, who was admitted 4. Cal. Dec. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1355. and was succeeded on the 6. of the Nones of Octob. in the same Year by

20. THO. DE STAPULTON <sup>h</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1379. and was succeeded by

21. HUGH DE BRAUNSTON <sup>i</sup>, who was confirmed Abbat in October following. He continued Abbat six Years, and resigning A<sup>o</sup>. 1385. was succeeded the same Year by

22. JOHN DE HAYNTON <sup>k</sup>, who was confirmed on the third of June. I do not find when he died. But

23. JOHN WOXBRIGG <sup>l</sup> was admitted Abbat on the 6. of Mar. A<sup>o</sup>. 1404. and dying A<sup>o</sup>. 1413. was succeeded by

24. GEFTRY HEMMINGBY <sup>m</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1435. and was succeeded the next Year by

25. JOHN WAYNFLETE <sup>n</sup>. I have not yet learned when he died.

26. GILBERT MOLTON <sup>o</sup> occurs Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 1465. He was succeeded about the Year 1473. by

27. RICHARD HORNCastle <sup>p</sup>, who continued Abbat 'till the Year 1507, when he resigned, by reason of his great Age, to

<sup>a</sup> Ibid. A. 7. Rob. Grosted. Pat. 28. H. 3. <sup>b</sup> Reg. Linc. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Reg. Linc. Gravefend. <sup>e</sup> Reg. Linc. Sutton. <sup>f</sup> Reg. Linc. Daldorby. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. Sinewell. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. Buckingham. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. Beauford. <sup>m</sup> Ibid. Pat. 16. H. 6. <sup>n</sup> Ibid. Vesp. E. 20. <sup>o</sup> Ibid. <sup>p</sup> Reg. Linc.



28. WILL. MARTON<sup>a</sup>, who was the last Abbat, and continued so 'till the Dissolution A°. 1539, when with 13. of his Monks he surrendered the Abbey to the King's Use, and obtained a Pension of 50*l.* per an. for his Life.

Norfolk.

## XIX. HULM St. BENNET'S.



ANUTUS<sup>b</sup> the Danish King of England returning from Rome founded a Monastery in a Fenny Place call'd Couholm, and sometimes Calvescroft, where in former times before the Danes came into England one Suneharð an Hermite inhabited, spending his time there with others his Brethren for the space of above fifty Years. It was dedicated to St. Bennet, and was endowed with great Privileges by Canutus and his Successor Edward the Confessor. The Hermites of this Place being slain in the Danish Persecution, it occasion'd King Canutus to lay the Foundation of the said Monastery in the Year 1031. the Lands whereof were<sup>c</sup> valued 26. Hen. 8. at 677*l.* 9*s.* 8*d.* per an. Speed, and were upon the Dissolution exchanged for other Lands with the Bishop of Norwich, who for this reason is yet styled Abbat of Hulm.

There is nothing of the Walls or Building of this Abbey now remaining, save some part of an old Gate-House. But the Publishers of the Monasticon having met with a Draught or Representation of the Church belonging to it in an old MS. in the Cottonian Library, they have thought fit to have it transmitted to Posterity, and it is accordingly printed there<sup>d</sup>, for which reason I shall refer the Reader to that Work, by which means he will be able to guess at the nature of the Fabrick, and in the mean time I shall proceed to treat of the Abbats.

*Abbats.*

1. WOLFRICUS<sup>e</sup>, who had begun a certain Chapell, whether he gathered other Brethren, and presided over them, was by the Founder King Canutus A°. 1031. constituted the first Abbat. He was succeeded upon his Death by

2. ALFINUS<sup>f</sup>. The next that I find is

<sup>a</sup> Reg. Linc. <sup>b</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 282. <sup>c</sup> Tanner's Notit. Mon. p. 146. <sup>d</sup> Vol. I. p. 282. <sup>e</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I p. 283. <sup>f</sup> Ibid.

3. RICHARDUS<sup>a</sup> or RICHERUS who occurs A°. 1104. He died A°. 1125, and was succeeded by
4. CONRADUS<sup>b</sup>, who died A°. 1127. After whom
5. WILL. BASSET<sup>c</sup> occurs Abbat. He died Anno 1137. and was succeeded by
6. ANSELM<sup>d</sup>, who died A°. 1140. and was succeeded the Year after by
7. HUGH<sup>e</sup>, Nephew to King Stephen. I cannot tell how long he continued Abbat. But after him
8. WILLIAM occurs<sup>f</sup> tempore Stephani regis. The next I meet with is
9. DANIEL<sup>g</sup>, who died A°. 1153. and was succeeded by
10. WILLIAM<sup>h</sup>, who died about the Year 1169. Afterwards there was a Vacancy for some Years, till at last about the Year 1175.
11. THOMAS<sup>i</sup> was elected Abbat. He died A°. 1185. and was succeeded by
12. RALF<sup>k</sup> Prior of Ramsey, who was elected An. 1186. He died A°. 1210. After which there was another Vacancy<sup>l</sup> till
13. JOHN<sup>m</sup> was elected Abbat. I have not found when he died. But he was succeeded by one
14. REGINALD<sup>n</sup>, whose Sirname occurs not. He was succeeded upon his Death A°. 1229. by
15. SAMPSON<sup>o</sup>, who died A°. 1237. and was succeeded by
16. ROBERT DE THORKESEY<sup>p</sup>, who died A°. 1251. and was succeeded by
17. WILL. DE RINGEFELD<sup>q</sup>, who died A°. 1256. After whom occurs another
18. SAMPSON<sup>r</sup>. The next that I meet with is
19. ADAM DE NETELHURD<sup>s</sup>, who is said to be elected A°. 1256. So that if the said Sampson were really distinct from the first Sampson he must continue but a little while. As for Netelhurd he died A°. 1268. and was succeeded by
20. RICHARD DE BUKEHAM<sup>t</sup>, who died A°. 1275 after he had governed 7. Years, and was succeeded by
21. NICHOLAS DE WALESHAM<sup>u</sup>, who died A°. 302. and was succeeded by
22. HEN. DE BROK, a Monk of this House, who<sup>v</sup> was

<sup>a</sup> Mon. Angl. Galba E. 2. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. f. 6. <sup>d</sup> Galba E. 2. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Ita è Registro Norvicensi me docuit cl. Tannerus. <sup>g</sup> Galba E. 2. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 241. <sup>l</sup> Galba E. 2. <sup>m</sup> Ibid. <sup>n</sup> Ibid. Pat. 13. H. 3. <sup>o</sup> Galba E. 2. Pat. 21. H. 3. <sup>p</sup> Pat. 35. H. 3. Galba E. 2. <sup>q</sup> Ut è litteris colligo Tannerianis. Tannerus autem è Registris didicit Norvicens. <sup>r</sup> Pat. 40. H. 3. Galba E. 2. <sup>s</sup> Pat. 52. H. 3. <sup>t</sup> Pat. 3. E. 1. Galba E. 2. <sup>u</sup> Ita cl. Tannerus è Registris Norv. Vidend. item Pat. 31. E. 1. & Galba in bib. Cott. E. 2.

confirmed and admitted 4. of the Nones of Jan. in the said Year 1302. He died Anno 1325; and was succeeded on the 17. Cal. Feb. in the same Year by

23. JOHN DE AYLESHAM<sup>a</sup> who died Anno 1346. and was succeeded on the 12. of March the same Year by

24. ROBERT DE AYLESHAM<sup>b</sup>, a Monk of this House, and in all probability nearly related to the former. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1349. and was succeeded on the 15<sup>th</sup>. Sept. the same Year by

25. WILL. DE HADESCO<sup>c</sup>, called by some Writers Haldeston. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1364. and was succeeded the 9<sup>th</sup>. of May in the Year following by

26. WILL. DE METHELWOLD<sup>d</sup>, who died Anno 1395. and was succeeded the 11. of Apr. Anno 1396. by

27. ROBERT DE SANCTA FIDE<sup>e</sup>, who continued Abbat but a very little while, being succeeded on the 11. Dec. in the same Year by

28. SIMON DE BRIGHAM<sup>f</sup>. I do not find when he died, but

29. RICHARD DE SOUTHWALTHAM<sup>g</sup> was admitted Abbat on the first of Sept. An. 1411. and dying An. 1438. was succeeded on the 2. of Sept. Anno 1439. by

30. JOHN MARTYN<sup>h</sup>, who died Anno 1459. and was succeeded on the 3. Sept. the same Year by

31. JOHN KEVING<sup>i</sup>, who resigned Anno 1470. and was succeeded the same Year by

32. THOMAS PAKEFEILD<sup>k</sup>, S. T. P. who died Anno 1492. and was succeeded by

33. ROBERT CUBITT<sup>l</sup>, S. T. P. who was admitted Octob. 13. the same Year, and was succeeded Anno 1504. on the fourth of March by

34. WILLIAM FOREST<sup>m</sup>, who was succeeded on the eight of March Anno 1509. by

35. JOHN REDYNG<sup>n</sup>, who was succeeded on the 18. Febr. Anno 1516. by

36. JOHN SALCOT, alias CAPON<sup>o</sup>, S. T. P. who was translated to the Abbey of Hyde A<sup>o</sup>. 1529. He was succeeded by

37. WILLIAM RUGGE, alias REPPES<sup>p</sup>, Doct. of Divinity of Cambridge, and Son of Will. Rugge of North Reppes in

<sup>a</sup> Cl. Tannerus è Reg. Norv. Pat. 19. E. 2. Galba E. 2. <sup>b</sup> Cl. Tannerus è Reg. Norv. Pat. 21. E. 3. Galba E. 2. <sup>c</sup> Cl. Tannerus è Reg. Norv. Pat. 23. E. 2. Galba E. 2. <sup>d</sup> Cl. Tannerus è Reg. Norv. Pat. 39. E. 3. <sup>e</sup> Cl. Tannerus è Reg. Norv. Pat. 19. R. 2. p. 2. <sup>f</sup> Cl. Tannerus è Reg. Norv. Pat. 20. R. 2. p. 1. <sup>g</sup> Cl. Tannerus è Reg. Norv. Pat. 12. H. 4. <sup>h</sup> Cl. Tannerus è Reg. Norv. Pat. 17. H. 6. <sup>i</sup> Cl. Tannerus è Reg. Norv. Pat. 37. H. 6. <sup>k</sup> Cl. Tannerus è Reg. Norv. <sup>l</sup> Cl. Tannerus ex iisd. Reg. <sup>m</sup> Cl. Tannerus ex iisd. Reg. <sup>n</sup> Ibid. <sup>o</sup> Ibid. <sup>p</sup> Ibid.

Norfolk. He occurs Abbat on Apr. 26. 1530. Anno 1536. <sup>a</sup> he was made Bishop of Norwich, and King Henry VIII. by virtue of a private Act of Parliament took all the Mannors and Estates belonging to that Bishoprick, except the Site of the Palace in Norwich, to his own use, and in consideration thereof gave Rugege this Abbey and the Priory of Hickling, which last this Bishop Rugege alienated some few Years after. The Bp. by force of the said Act was to be Abbat, and maintain a Prior and 12. Monks. Accordingly Bishop Montague just before the grand Rebellion wrote himself in his Leafes Richard by Divine Permission L<sup>d</sup>. Bishop of Norwich and L<sup>d</sup>. Abbat of St. Bennet's de Hulm. Reppes resigned the Bishoprick in Jan. Anno 1549, and dying on the 21. of Sept. Anno 1550. was buried in the middle of the Cathedral Church at Norwich.

XX. THORNEY.

Cambridge-  
shire.



HIS Place <sup>b</sup> was formerly called Ankerige from the Anchorites dwelling there, when Sexulfus a religious and devout Man founded a Monastery with Hermites Cells, which was afterwards ruined by the Danes, and continued desolate till Ethelwold <sup>c</sup> Bishop of Winchester rebuilt it Anno 972. It was dedicated to St. Mary and St. Botulph, and valued 26. H.

8. at 411*l*. 12*s*. 11*d*. per an. Dugd. 508*l*. 12*s*. 5*d*. Speed.

In this Place were buried these Saxon Saints <sup>d</sup>, viz. St. Botulph, St. Athulf, St. Huna, St. Tancred, St. Torhtred, St. Hereferth, St. Cissa, St. Bennet, and St. Toua, or St. Tona, This last gave Name <sup>e</sup> to a fair Chapell (called Thoueham) in the Wood half a Mile from the Abbey; and at this Place (says Leland <sup>f</sup>) was the Oratory of the Heremites.

Here was likewise buried Baldewinus de Wake & Founder of Deeping in Lincolnshire, a Cell to this Abbey, and distant from it seven Miles by Land, and nine by Water. He lay in the Chapter House in an high Marble Tomb. Tho' others

<sup>a</sup> Godwin de Præf. p. 497. Wood's Athenæ Oxon. Vol. I. col. 21, & 574.  
<sup>b</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 8. & 28. Camd. Brit. p. 363. Ed. Lat. fol. <sup>c</sup> Godwin de Præf. p. 265. Tanner's Notit. Mon. p. 21. <sup>d</sup> Dr. Hicckes's Dissertatio Epistolaris p. 119. Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 10. <sup>e</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. pag. 28.  
<sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Ibid.

say

say he was buried at Deeping. There is no question but many excellent and very eminent Persons were buried here besides, especially such as had a particular Veneration and Honour for the Memory of the before mentioned Saints, and could not therefore but desire to have their Bones laid in the same Church where they had been certainly informed they had been interred before. Their Monuments to be sure were equal to their Dignity; but whatever they were they underwent the same Fate that most Things of this kind did at the Dissolution. And yet the Abbey Church it self had the good Fortune not to be quite destroyed. For Part of it being, after the Abbey was suppressed, made Parochial, it hath by that means been preserved, and hath escaped sacrilegious Hands. This is the Western Front, which is about 90. Feet in Height and Length, and is adorned with two round Turrets at each end, erecting themselves near 20. Feet higher. There is a Bell (of about 1600. pounds in weight) in that on the North Side, which was hung up A<sup>o</sup>. 1636, when this Building was appropriated (as some say) to divine Service, and the middle Isle or Nave of the Church repaired for that purpose. When this Church was in it's Glory, it was at least five times as large as at present, and had no doubt a great Cross Isle with a Tower in the middle and a Choir beyond it, and even that which now remains was much more magnificent, as being higher and better roofed, and the Front being also beautified with several Effigies placed over the West Window (under which is the Entrance into the Church) all which are gone except nine, and the two Side Isles are likewise destroyed, and now nothing remains save the middle one or Body, which is in Length 66. Feet and 28. in Breadth, the Sides whereof are supported by Walls built between the Pillars, under the Centers of which are Windows under those above. But there are no Inscriptions or Monuments extant (as I have already hinted;) and as to the Abbey, if any of it be remaining, it is obscured by other Buildings, and swallowed up with divers Tenements erected on the Ground thereof, and nothing is now to be discovered except a little piece of the Cloysters in Length 24. Feet, and 10. in Breadth, patched up into a School House. Nor could any thing farther be learned of the Inhabitants, who being chiefly Frenchmen, could give little or no Information of other Buildings, &c. except that not far from the Church they shewed a piece of Ground, where many Urns and Coyns have been digged up, and amongst the latter divers of Trajan, very fair and well preserved.

*Abbats.*

1. **GODEMANNUS**<sup>a</sup> was appointed the first Abbat A°. 970. by Ethelwold himself when he was about to restore the Abbey. The next that I meet with is

2. **LEOFSIUS**, who occurs Abbat Anno 1018. in which Year Ralph de Diceto says<sup>b</sup> he was made Bishop of Worcester. He was a very modest and religious Man<sup>c</sup>. After him I find

3. **OSWIUS**, who occurs<sup>d</sup> Abbat Anno 1031. Then I meet with

4. **LEFWINUS**<sup>e</sup> in the Year 1051. After whom

5. **FULCARDUS**<sup>f</sup> was appointed Abbat by King William the Conqueror, tho' we are told that before this time, about the Year 1063, Leofric Abbat of Peterborough held this and several other Monasteries in his hands at the same time, as I have before noted in my Account of Peterborough. Fulcardus having governed almost 16. Years surrendered, and was succeeded Anno 1085. by

6. **GUNTER**<sup>g</sup> Archdeacon of Salisbury, who pulled down the old Church founded by St. Ethelwold, and built a very fair one from the Foundation with new Offices for the Monks, and dying A°. 1112. was here buried. He is called Galter by Peter Blefenfis<sup>h</sup>. He was succeeded by

7. **ROBERT**<sup>i</sup> a Monk of St. Ebrulf's, who was Brother to Joffrid Abbat of Croyland. A°. 1128. he new dedicated this Church built by his Predecessor, and having governed many Years he died A°. 1151. and was succeeded by.

8. **GILBERT**<sup>k</sup>, who died A°. 1154, and was succeeded by

9. **WALTER**<sup>l</sup>, who died A°. 1159. and was succeeded by

10. **HERBERT**<sup>m</sup>, who died A°. 1162. and was succeeded by

11. **WALTER**<sup>n</sup> Prior of Ramsay, who died A°. 1170. After which the Abbey was vacant for seven Years, 'till

12. **SALOMON**<sup>o</sup> was elected Abbat A°. 1177. He died An. 1193. and was succeeded by

13. **ROBERT**<sup>p</sup>, who resigning, or, as some say, being deposed A°. 1195. there was a Vacancy of four Years, and at length A°. 1199.

14. **RALF**<sup>q</sup> was admitted Abbat, and dying A°. 1215. was succeeded by

<sup>a</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 8. Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 218. <sup>b</sup> Apud X. Script. col. 467. <sup>c</sup> Ita Godwinus de Præf. p. 505. ex Hovedeno. <sup>d</sup> Vide Ingulph. p. 59. <sup>e</sup> Rerum Angl. Script. ex Edit. Savillii, p. 914. <sup>f</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 243. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Apud Angl. Hist. à cl. Fulmanno editos, pag. 117. <sup>i</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 251. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. & Reg. Thorney. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. <sup>m</sup> Ibid. <sup>n</sup> Ibid. <sup>o</sup> Ibid. <sup>p</sup> Ibid. <sup>q</sup> Ibid.

15. ROBERT <sup>a</sup>, who being deposed A°. 1220. was afterwards either restored, or else another Robert was substituted in his stead. For I find that Robert (whose Surname occurs not) dying A°. 1237. was succeeded in the same Year by

16. RICHARD DE STANFORD <sup>b</sup>, who died the same Year, and was succeeded by

17. DAVID <sup>c</sup>, who died A°. 1254. according to Matth. Westm. or rather A°. 1256. according to the Register of Thorney, and was succeeded by

18. THO. DE CASTRE <sup>d</sup>, who died A°. 1261. and was succeeded the same Year by

19. WILL. YAKESLEY <sup>e</sup>, who died A°. 1291. and was succeeded the same Year by

20. ODO DE WITLESEY <sup>f</sup>, who died A°. 1305. and was succeeded the same Year by

21. WILL. CLOPTON <sup>g</sup>, who died A°. 1322. and was succeeded the same Year by

22. REGINALD DE WATER NEWTON <sup>h</sup>, who died A°. 1347. and was succeeded the same Year by

23. WILL. HADDON <sup>i</sup>, LL. D. who died A°. 1365. and was succeeded by

24. JOHN DE DEPING <sup>k</sup>, LL. B. who died A°. 1396. and was succeeded the same Year by

25. NICHOLAS ISLIP <sup>l</sup>, LL. B. who resigned An. 1399. and was succeeded by

26. THO. CHARW <sup>m</sup> Prior of Deping, who was succeeded Anno 1425. by

27. ALAN KIRKETON <sup>n</sup>, LL. B. who died A°. 1437. and was succeeded by

28. JOHN KIRKETON <sup>o</sup>, who was succeeded A°. 1450. by

29. JOHN RAMSEY <sup>p</sup>, who died Anno 1457, and was succeeded the same Year by

30. JOHN RYAL <sup>q</sup>. I do not find when he died. But A°. 1485.

31. RICHARD HOLBECH <sup>r</sup> was elected Abbat. After whom Anno 1529.

32. ROBERT BLYTT or BLITH occurs Abbat. But when he was first made so appears not. Dr. Tanner (to whom I am obliged upon many Accounts) says, that he was also Bishop of Down. If so, it must be between the Years 1526. and 1541. For Ware tells us not who was Bishop in that Interval. I suppose he held his Bishoprick in Commendam

<sup>a</sup> Registr. Thorney. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. & Pat. 39. E. 3. <sup>k</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 251. Pat. 20. R. 2. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 251. <sup>m</sup> Ibid. <sup>n</sup> Ibid. <sup>o</sup> Ibid. <sup>p</sup> Ibid. <sup>q</sup> Pat. 36. H. 6. <sup>r</sup> Pat. 1. H. 7.

with his Abbey. He was the last Abbat, and surrendering  
his Abbey Anno 1539. had a very large Pension of 200l.  
per an. assign'd him.

XXI. R A M S E Y.

Hunting-  
don-shire.



NNO 969. Ailwine <sup>b</sup>, Duke or  
Earl of the East Angles, at the In-  
stigation of Oswald Archbishop of  
York founded this Abbey, which  
was consecrated A°. 974. by St. Dun-  
stan, Archbishop of Canterbury,  
and the said Oswald, and dedicated  
to the blessed Virgin and St. Bened-  
ict. The Yearly Revenues at the  
Dissolution were worth 1716l. 12s.

4d. Dugd. 1983l. 15s. 3d. q. Speed.

Here were buried St. Egelfed <sup>c</sup> the Queen, St. Ivo <sup>d</sup>, St.  
Etheldred, and St. Ethelbert or St. Ecbert, which three last  
were translated hither.

Here was likewise a goodly Tomb to the Honour of the  
Founder, who died 8. Cal. May A°. 993. and was buried in  
this Church with the following Epitaph :

*Hic requiescit Ailwinus, inclyti regis Edgari cognatus,  
totius Angliæ Aldermannus, & hujus sacri cœnobii  
miraculose Fundator.*

Besides these, I find that here were also interred <sup>e</sup>, Ethel-  
fleda, the Founder's first Wife, who died Anno 977 ; Earl  
Ethelwold, his Brother, who died A°. 981 ; Ethelguive, the  
Founder's second Wife, who died Anno 985 ; Ethelstan, a  
great Benefactor to this Place, who died A°. 986 ; Ethelsine,  
the founder's Brother, who died A°. 987 ; Earl Alfwold an-  
other Brother of the Founder's, who died A°. 990 ; Wlgiva  
the Founder's third Wife, who died A°. 994 ; Countess E-  
thelfleda, (Wife of Ethelwold, Brother to the Founder)  
who died A°. 997 ; Ailwine, surnamed Niger, who died A°. 998 ;  
Alfvara, who died A°. 1007 ; Godric, Brother of Ed-  
noth the first Abbat, who died Anno 1013 ; Arnketel and  
Wlfron his Wife, who both died A°. 1019, and were Pa-  
rents to Ethelstan the fourth Abbat ; Leofwina, who died

<sup>a</sup> Herb. Hist. H. 8. <sup>b</sup> Tanner's Notit. Mon. p. 92. <sup>c</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 10. <sup>d</sup> Dr. Hickes's Diss. Epist. in Thef. Ling. Sept. p. 119. <sup>e</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 231. Vide item Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 587, 588.



Anno 1056; Guiscard de Limosyn, who lived in Henry the first's time, and built that part of the Monastery that was called Norman's Isle, not to mention a great number more, nor to enlarge upon many other particulars of the History and Antiquities of this Abbey, which may be met with at large in the <sup>a</sup> Monasticon and in the English Historians <sup>b</sup> published by D<sup>r</sup>. Gale. But as to the State of it after the Dissolution, it met with no better luck than the rest, it being now so utterly destroyed, that little of it is left, save a Gate-House, which is thatched, and is said by the Inhabitants to have been a Prison. The Manor House, now belonging to the Heirs of Coll. Titus, with the Offices &c. were built of the Ruins of the Abbey, not far from which is the Parish Church, which is in Height 120. Feet, and in Breadth 46. It consists of a Body and Chancell of equal Height which are tyled, and two Side Isles which are leaded. At the West End is a Tower about 64. Feet high, which was built about the Year 1671. by the Inhabitants with the Abbey Stone. Before this it was a low, wooden Building, in which hung four Bells, which on erecting the Stone Tower were with additional Mettal cast into five. Here are no Monuments or Arms. I have been thus particular in describing this Church, because divers Persons conceive it to have been the Abbey Church. But in this they are very much mistaken, the Abbey Church having been much finer and more magnificent.

*Abbats.*

1. AEDNOTH<sup>c</sup>, a Monk of Westbiri, was A<sup>o</sup>. 970. sent hither with 12. Monks from that Place, and was made Prior of Ramsey, and continuing so for 22. Years, was, upon the Death of Ailwine, made Abbat, which Title he enjoy'd 16. Years, and Anno 1008. was elected Bishop of Dorchester, eight Years after which being present at the Engagement of the English Army against the Danes at Ashendon near Dorchester (whither he came to pray for their Success) he was slain by them. He was succeeded as Abbat in the said Year 1008. by

2. WLFUUS or WULSINUS<sup>d</sup>, who was killed by the Danes A<sup>o</sup>. 1016. in the same Engagement with his Predecessor; at which time was likewise slain Ethelward Son of Duke Ethelwine, and was thereupon succeeded by

3. WITHMANNUS<sup>e</sup>, called by Leland<sup>f</sup>, Andrew Leucander

<sup>a</sup> Vol. I. p. 231. & p. 869. <sup>b</sup> Tom. II. vel (ut ipse vocat Editor) I. p. 385. <sup>c</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 588. Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 240. <sup>d</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 588, & 594. Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 240. <sup>e</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. pag. 240. <sup>f</sup> De Scriptorib. p. 166.

alias Whiteman. He was a learned Man, and having governed three Years he went to Jerufalem, resigned his Abbey, and and was succeeded Anno 1020. by

4. **ETHELSTAN**<sup>a</sup>, in whose time Etheric, who had been a Monk of this Place, and was made Bishop of Dorchester, caused the Reliques of St. Felix to be translated hither Anno 1026, and the said Bishop dying A<sup>o</sup>. 1034. was buried in this Monastery near the high Altar. This Abbat having governed this Church 23. Years was slain in it A<sup>o</sup>. 1043. by an Irish Man, and was succeeded by

5. **ALFWINUS**<sup>b</sup>, who governed 36. Years, and dying about the Year 1080. was succeeded by

6. **AIELSINUS**<sup>c</sup>, who governed eight Years, and was succeeded Anno 1087. by

7. **HERBERT**<sup>d</sup>, who continued Abbat only four Years, and being then made Bishop of Thetford, he translated that See to Norwich, and became the first Bishop thereof. Upon his said Promotion he was succeeded Anno 1091. in the Abbathship by

8. **ALDWIN**<sup>e</sup>, who was deprived A<sup>o</sup>. 1100. for Simony<sup>f</sup>, and was succeeded by

9. **BERNARD**<sup>g</sup>, Monk of St. Albans, who governed about five Years, and then dying

10. **ALDWIN**<sup>h</sup> was restored, and admitted Abbat a second time. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1014. and was succeeded the same Year by

11. **REGINALD**<sup>i</sup>, who in the Year 1116. began to new build his Church, which he finished A<sup>o</sup>. 1123. and dying on the 13. of the Cal. of June<sup>k</sup> A<sup>o</sup>. 1133. was succeeded by

12. **WALTER**<sup>l</sup>, in whose time the Monks were driven out for some space by Geffry Mandeville Earl of Essex. He was Abbat 27. Years, and dying A<sup>o</sup>. 1160. was succeeded by

13. **WILLIAM**<sup>m</sup>, who being made Abbat of Cluny A<sup>o</sup>. 1177. left Ramsfey the Year following. After which there was a Vacancy for two Years, and A<sup>o</sup>. 1180.

14. **ROBERT TRIANEL**<sup>n</sup>, Prior of St. Andrew's Northampton, was made Abbat. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1200. and was succeeded by

15. **EUDO**<sup>o</sup>, prior of Peterborough, who died the next Year, and A<sup>o</sup>. 1202. was succeeded by

16. **ROBERT DE REDINGES**<sup>p</sup>, who resigned A<sup>o</sup>. 1207. and had the Mannor of Cranfeild in Bedfordshire given him for his Support for Life; but he died soon after, and the Monks refusing to elect the Prior of Fronton, upon King John's

<sup>a</sup> Lel. de Scriptorib. p. 166. <sup>b</sup> Mon. Ang. l. c. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Godwin de Præf. p. 94. <sup>g</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 241. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Lel. Coll. T. I. p. 587. <sup>l</sup> Mon. A. Vol I p. 241. <sup>m</sup> Ibid. <sup>n</sup> Ibid. <sup>o</sup> Ibid. <sup>p</sup> Ibid.

Precept directed to them for that purpose, the said King kept this Abbey seven Years vacant in his own Hands, after which A<sup>o</sup>. 1214.

17. RICHARD <sup>a</sup>, Abbat of Selby in Yorkshire, was elected Abbat here. In his time the Church was robb'd of great Riches. He lived but two Years, and was succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 1216. by

18. HUGH FOLIOT <sup>b</sup>, Prior of this Place. He continued Abbat 14. Years, and upon his Death was succeeded Anno 1231. by

19. RANULF <sup>c</sup>, Prior likewise of Ramsay. He governed 22. Years, and dying A<sup>o</sup>. 1253. was succeeded by

20. WILL. ACOLT <sup>d</sup>, who died after one Year's Government, and was succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 1254. by

21. HUGH DE SULGRAVE <sup>e</sup> Prior of St. Ives. He began the great Hall, and made a gilt Silver Altar, and was in many other respects a very considerable Benefactor to this Church, which he governed 13. Years and an half. Upon his Death

22. WILL. DE GURMECESTER <sup>f</sup> was admitted Abbat on the fifth of the Nones of March A<sup>o</sup>. 1267. Being struck with a Palfey, he resigned after 18. Years Government, and living but a Year and two Months afterwards he was succeeded Anno 1285. by

23. JOHN DE SAUTRE <sup>g</sup>, who entertain'd Isabell, King Ed. the second's Queen, for 18. days at Ramsay at great Expence, and undergoing several Troubles became blind six Years before his Death, which happening A<sup>o</sup>. 1316.

24. SIMON DE EYE <sup>h</sup> was confirmed Abbat on the tenth of the Cal. of Jan. He new built the East Part of his Church. After he had governed 26. Years he died and was buried on the left side of the high Altar, and was succeeded by

25. ROBERT DE NASSINGTON, who was installed on the third of the Ides of Jan. A<sup>o</sup>. 1343. He governed six Years and an half, and was succeeded by

26. RICHARD DE SHENNINGTON <sup>i</sup>, who was elected on St. Mary Magdalen's Day, and admitted 14. Cal. of Sept, Anno 1349. I do not find when he died; but A<sup>o</sup>. 1379.

27. EDMUND <sup>k</sup>, whose Sirname occurs not, succeeded, He governed 18. Years, and dying <sup>l</sup> A<sup>o</sup>. 1397. was succeeded the next year by

28. THO. BOTERWIKE <sup>m</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1419. and was succeeded by

<sup>a</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol I. p. 241. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. & Matt. Paris p. 895. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Reg. Gravesend ep sc. Linc. & Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 242. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. <sup>l</sup> Pat. 20. R. 2. <sup>m</sup> Mon. A. Vol. I. p. 242.

29. JOHN TICHMERSH <sup>a</sup>, who was a great Benefactor to this Place, and dying A<sup>o</sup>. 1434. was succeeded by

30. JOHN CROWLAND <sup>b</sup>, who was elected 27. Aug. the same Year. He died on the 13. of the Cal. of April A<sup>o</sup>. 1436, and was succeeded by

31. JOHN STOW <sup>c</sup>, who governed this Church 32. Years, and becoming aged and unhealthy he resigned the same Anno 1467. After which he lived three Years, and dying about the Year 1470. was buried before the High Altar of St. John Baptist in the North Part of this Church, to which he had been a good Benefactor. The next that I meet with is another

32. JOHN <sup>d</sup>, who occurs A<sup>o</sup>. 1473. But I do not know his Sirname. After him I find

33. JOHN HUNTINGDON <sup>e</sup>, who was elected A<sup>o</sup>. 1487. and was succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 1519. by

34. JOHN WARDBOYS <sup>f</sup>. I do not find when he died. But Anno 1530.

35. JOHN LAURENCE occurs Abbat. He was the last that governed this Monastery, and resigning A<sup>o</sup>. 1539. had a Pension assigned him of 26*l*. 13*s*. 4*d*. per ann.

---

XXII. H Y D E.

Hamp-  
shire.



T Winchester <sup>g</sup> was a College of Secular Canons, built by King Edward the Elder, according to the Will of his Father King Ælfred. It was called Newminster to distinguish it from the Oldminster, or Cathedral, within the Precincts of whose Cemiterly it was founded. But this near neighbourhood of these two great Churches occasioning Abundance of Differences, caused the Monks of Newminster being of the latter Foundation to transplant themselves 200. Years after the first Erection of the Monastery to a Place called Hyde without the City Walls of Winchester. Whereupon the Convent lost it's Name of Newminster, and was ever after distinguished by the Title of Hyde Abbey.

But to return. This Foundation, which was begun by King Edward afore said in Purfuance of his Father's Will, being fi-

<sup>a</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 242. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Ita cl. Tannerus è Reg. Norvic. <sup>e</sup> Sic etiam cl. Tannerus è Reg. Norv. <sup>f</sup> Ex eod. Reg. <sup>g</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 208, &c. Sir John Spelman's Life of King Ælfred, p. 168.

nished

nished and consecrated in the Year 903 <sup>a</sup>. he placed Seculars in it as beforementioned, over which he designed St. Grimbold to preside. But his Death prevented it, and it does not appear who was substituted by him, or by whom the said Canons, who did not continue above 60. Years, were governed. For Anno 964 <sup>b</sup>. they were turned out to give place to Monks by Ethelwold Bishop of Winchester, and the College was changed into a Monastery, the Abbats of which styled of Newminster before the Translation of it to Hyde, as before observed (which was done by King Henry the first, and William Giffard Bishop of Winchester) had large Privileges, as being honour'd with a Mitre, and having Place in Parliament as Peers of the Realm, &c. Neither <sup>c</sup> were their Revenues less considerable. For a little before the Dissolution Anno 26. H. 8. the Lands of this Monastery were rated at 865*l.* 18*s.* ob. q. per an.

But besides the Founder, King Athelstan <sup>d</sup>, K. Edmund, K. Edred, K. Edgar, K. Edmund Ironside, K. Edward the Confessor, K. William the Conqueror, and particularly K. Henry the first and Queen Maud, as appears by the Charters in the Monasticon, were great Benefactors. However this House was not without it's Misfortunes. For William the Conqueror at his first coming finding the Abbat and 12. of his Monks in Arms against him, seized upon their Estate, and held it above two Years, and in the Reign of King Stephen Henry de Blois his Brother then Bishop of Winchester was so oppressive that he got from the Monks almost all their Church Plate, and dispersed them so, that of 40. there remained but ten.

In this Abbey <sup>e</sup> were buried, before the Removal of it to Hyde, King Edward and his Son Prince Ælfred, and St. Eadburga Daughter of King Edward the Founder, and Ælfred Son of King Edulf, and, as other <sup>f</sup> Authors tell us, Edred and King Ælfred (tho' in Winchester Cathedral there is an Inscription for the former) whose Remains were translated to Hyde.

But there are not the least Remains of all these and divers other Persons interred here. Neither is there any thing left of the Grandeur of this once magnificent Abbey but the Name, the very Ruins being as it were perished and not so much as the Walls left standing of the goodly Church, which

<sup>a</sup> Chron. Sax. p. 100. <sup>b</sup> Monast. Angl. ut supra. & Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 9. & T. II. p. 249. <sup>c</sup> Notitia Monast. pag. 76. <sup>d</sup> Mon. Angl. ut supra. <sup>e</sup> Annales Winton in Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 289. <sup>f</sup> Baker and other Chronicles in the Lives of Ælfred and Edred. Amongst these ought to be consulted, Sir John Spelman's Life of Ælfred the Great, p. 216.

stood juſt without the City Gate, and was dedicated to the Holy Trinity, St. Peter, and St. Grimbald.

That this Deſolation was made ſoon after the Reformation by the pulling to pieces the Monuments appears from Leland, who gives <sup>a</sup> us the following Account of this Place :

“ In the Suburbe ſtoode the great Abbay of Hyde, and  
“ hath yet a Paroche Chirche. This Abbay was ons caullid  
“ Newanminſtre, and ſtoode in the cloſe hard by S. Swi-  
“ thunes, otherwiſe then caullid Ealdenminſtre. But when  
“ it was tranſlatid thens to Hyde it bare the Name of Hyde.  
“ The Bones of Alfredus, King of the Weſt-Saxons, and of  
“ Edward his Sunne and King, were tranſlatid from Newan-  
“ minſtre, and layid in a Tumbe before the High Altare  
“ at Hyde. In the which Tumbe was a late found 2. litle  
“ Tables of Leade inſcribid with theyr Names. And here lay  
“ alſo the Bones of S. Grimbald and Judoce.”

The Monastery having, as I have obſerved, been tranſlated from Newminſter to Hyde, I muſt for that reaſon divide my Catalogue of the Abbats into two Parts. So that it ſhall conſiſt firſt of thoſe that ſat at Newminſter, and ſecondly of thoſe that ſat at Hyde.

*Abbats of Newminſter.*

1. **ATHELGARUS** <sup>b</sup> was Anno 964. made the firſt Abbat by Biſhop Athelwold. Anno 980. he was promoted to the Biſhoprick of Selſey, and thence Anno 988. he was tranſlated to Canterbury; but two Years before his Removal to Selſey

2. **ALSINUS** <sup>c</sup> became Abbat, and ſat 'till the Year 995. when he was ſucceeded by

3. **BRIGHTWOLDUS** <sup>d</sup>, who continued Abbat 'till the Year 1008. when

4. **BRITHMERUS** <sup>e</sup> occurs. After whom Anno 1021. we meet with

5. **ALNOTHUS** <sup>f</sup>, who was ſucceeded A°. 1035. by

6. **ALWYNUS** <sup>g</sup>, who was ſucceeded Anno 1057. by

7. **ALFNOTUS** <sup>h</sup>, upon whoſe Death or Reſignation in the Year 1063.

8. **ALWYNUS** <sup>i</sup>, called in the Monastiſcon Godwin, Uncle to Harold, afterwards King of England, was preferred to this Abbacy. This Perſon A°. 1066. appearing in Arms with 12. of his Monks, in behalf of his Nephew King Harold, againſt the Norman Invaſion was ſlain in the Field of Battel

<sup>a</sup> Itin. Vol. III. p. 71. <sup>b</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. Reſiſtr. Hyde penes nobiſſimum comitem Oxoniensẽ. Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 9, & 154. & T. II. p. 245. Godwin de Præf. p. 75, 549. <sup>c</sup> Reſiſtr. Hyde penes com. Oxon. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ibid.

Which so enraged the Conqueror, that he held this Abbey for some time in his own Hands. But at length restoring it

9. WLF<sup>RIC</sup><sup>a</sup> or WUL<sup>VERIC</sup> was A°. 1069. constituted Abbat. But being deposed A°. 1071, or 1072. he was succeeded the same Year by

10. RUALDUS<sup>b</sup>, called in the Annales Winton. Rewalanus. He occurs A°. 1078. After whom I find

11. RADULFUS<sup>c</sup>; upon whose Death, which happened A°. 1087. as the Annals of Winchester inform us, King William Rufus committed this Abbey to Ra'ph Passelabere his Chaplain for some time. But not long after, viz An. 1091. this Abbacy was bought of the King by Herbert first Bishop of Norwich for his Father.

12. ROBERT DE LOSINGA<sup>d</sup>, which occasioned this Verse:  
*Filius est Praesul, pater Abbas, Simon uterque,*  
alluding to the Simony. I do not find how long he held it, nor whether upon his Death, which is likely, Ralph Passelabere obtain'd the Custody of it a second time, and held it 'till A°. 1100. when, upon the Death of William Rufus, he was forced to quit it, being thrown into Prison by Henry the first, and then

13. HUGH<sup>e</sup>, a Monk of this Place, is said in the Annals of Winchester to have been appointed Abbat. After which Anno 1106.

14. GALFRIDUS<sup>f</sup> occurs, in whose time this Abbey was in the Year 1121. removed to Hyde, and the Abbats from thenceforth were styl'd Abbats of Hyde. Upon this Translation of the Abbey hither, the said Galfridus took care of building the Church here; but being in the Year 1124. prevented by Death from accomplishing it,

*Abbats of Hyde.*

15. OSBERTUS<sup>g</sup> was thereupon made Abbat in the same Year. He died A°. 1137. After which this Monastery was much oppressed by Henry de Blois Bishop of Winchester, who appointed

16. HUGH SCHORCHEVYLEYN<sup>h</sup> Abbat. This Hugh, called in the Annals of Winchester Hugh de Lens, was much accused and appealed against, as was likewise the Bishop who endeavoured to pervert the State of the Abbey, and about the Year 1143. tried to prevail with the Pope to make his See an Archbishoprick, and this Abbey a Bishoprick, and

<sup>a</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 294. <sup>b</sup> Ingulph. p. 93. & Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 295. Reg. Hyde ut supra. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Reg. Hyde. <sup>e</sup> Annual. Winton. Reg. Hyde. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. & Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 210.

subject that and Chichester to it. These \* Controversies of the Monks against their Bishop and Abbat ended in deposing Abbat Hugh Anno 1149. After whom

17. SALIDUS <sup>b</sup> was made Abbat. Upon whose Death, which is said to happen Anno 1171,

18. THOMAS <sup>c</sup>, Prior of Montacute, was elected Abbat, tho' I have not seen that he was consecrated so before the Year 1174. He <sup>d</sup> resigned Anno 1180, and

19. JOHN <sup>e</sup> Prior of Cluny succeeded. He died An. 1222. and was succeeded by

20. WALTER DE ASTONE <sup>f</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1249. and was succeeded the same Year by

21. ROGER DE St. WALERIC <sup>g</sup>, who died Anno 1263. and was succeeded by

22. WILLIAM DE WIGORNIA <sup>h</sup>, who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1282. and was succeeded by

23. ROBERT DE POPHAM <sup>i</sup>, who was succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 1292. by

24. SIMON DE CANINGES <sup>k</sup>, who died Anno 1304. and was succeeded by

25. GEFTRY DE FERINGES <sup>l</sup>, who resigned Anno 1317. and was succeeded by

26. WILLIAM DE ODIHAM <sup>m</sup>, who was succeeded Anno 1319. by

27. WALTER DE FIFHYDE <sup>n</sup>. I do not find how long he held it. But Anno 1362.

28. THOMAS PEITHY <sup>o</sup> occurs Abbat. Upon whose Death or Resignation

29. JOHN EYNESHAM <sup>p</sup> was made Abbat. He died Anno 1394, and was succeeded by

30. JOHN LETCOMBE <sup>q</sup> or LATTECOMBE. After whom

31. JOHN LONDON <sup>r</sup> occurs Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 1407. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1415. and was succeeded by

32. NICH. STRODE <sup>s</sup>. After whom I find

33. THOMAS BROMELE <sup>t</sup>, who occurs Abbat Anno 1440. He continued 'till about the Year 1460, and then

34. HENRY BONVILE <sup>u</sup> occurs Abbat, who was succeeded on the first Day of Dec. Anno 1471. by

35. THOMAS WYRSCETUR. I do not find when he died; but I find mention of him Anno 1480. (in which Year the Series of the Abbats in the Register aforesaid leaves of) and

<sup>a</sup> Angl. S. Vol. I. p. 300. <sup>b</sup> Reg. Hyde. <sup>c</sup> Reg. Hyde. <sup>d</sup> A. S. loc. p. 402. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. p. 306. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. p. 308. Pat. 6. H. 3. <sup>g</sup> Pat. 32. H. 3. Angl. Sac. Vol. I. p. 308. <sup>h</sup> Pat. 48. H. 3. <sup>i</sup> Pat. 10. E. 1. <sup>k</sup> Reg. Winton. episcopi Pontifera. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. & Pat. 32. E. 1. <sup>m</sup> Pat. 10. E. 2. <sup>n</sup> Pat. 13. E. 2. <sup>o</sup> Reg. Hyde. <sup>p</sup> Ibid. Pat. 18. Ric. 2. <sup>q</sup> Ibid. <sup>r</sup> Reg. Hyde. Pat. 3. H. 5. <sup>s</sup> Pat. 4. H. 5. <sup>t</sup> Reg. Hyde. <sup>u</sup> Ibid.



'tis probable that he continued 'till the Year 1485, when  
36. THOMAS FORTE<sup>a</sup> was elected Abbat. But he did not  
continue long. For Anno 1489.

37. RICHARD HALL<sup>b</sup> was elected Abbat, and occurs as  
such Anno 1500. and in all probability he continued so for  
near 40. Years. For after him I find no other Abbat before  
the Year 1528. about which time

38. JOHN SALCOT, alias CAPON<sup>c</sup>, a Doctor of Divinity of  
Cambridge, was translated from the Abbey of Hulm in Nor-  
folk to this Place. He was the last Abbat, and (as a Reward  
for having been very instrumental in procuring in his own  
Univerfity the King's Divorce) on the 19. of Apr. A<sup>o</sup>. 1534.  
he obtained to hold the Bifhoprick of Bangor in Commen-  
dam with this Abbacy, and for his good Services at the Dif-  
folution Anno 1539, and his ready yielding of the Abbey to  
the King, in the Surrender of which he procured his Monks,  
21. in Number, to joyn, he was promoted to the Bifhoprick  
of Salifbury, which he held for 20. Years, not dying it feems  
'till the Year 1559.

Wilt-fhire.

## XXIII. MALMESBURY.



LEUTHERIUS, Bifhop of Win-  
chefter, in the Year 675. founded a  
Benedictine Abbey here, dedicating it  
to St. Aldhelme. Others fay it was built  
in the Year 637<sup>d</sup>. It was valued in  
the 26. of King Henry 8. at 803*l*. 17*s*.  
7*d*. per an.

Leland fpeaking of Malmefbury (call-  
ed by the Saxons Ingelbourne Caftle)  
tells<sup>e</sup> us, that one Maildulphus a Scot that taught good Let-  
ters here procured this Abbey to be made, and that from  
him this Place was called Maidulphesbyri, i. e. Maildulphi  
curia. He adds, withall, that a King of the Weft-Saxons,  
and a Bifhop of Winchefter, were Founders of it; that St.  
Adelm, the fecond Abbat after Maidulph, was the Patron;  
and that John Scotus a great Clerk, who was flain about the  
time of King Ælfred by his own Scholars had a Monument  
in the Church.

It appears plainly from the Ruins, which are very fpacious

<sup>a</sup> Pat. 1. H. 7. <sup>b</sup> Pat. 4. H. 7. Collectanea Hen. Wharton. <sup>c</sup> Burnett's  
Hift. of the Reformation. <sup>d</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 301. <sup>e</sup> Itin. Vol. II. p. 21.

that it was a most goodly Abbey. I shall give a short account of it from Leland <sup>a</sup>:

“ The Abbey Church is a right magnificent thing, where  
“ were two Steeples, one that had a mighty high Pyramis,  
“ and fell dangerously down in hominum memoria. It stood  
“ in the middle of the Church, and was a Mark to all the  
“ Country about. The other Steeple is a great square Tower  
“ at the West End of the Church.”

“ There <sup>b</sup> were in the Abbey Church Yard two other  
“ Churches, one of which was a little Church joining to the  
“ South Side of the Abbey Church.”

“ The <sup>c</sup> other stands at some distance.” After the Dissolution the same Author tells us, that one Stump, an exceeding rich Clothier, bought the Lodgings of the Abbey of the King, and that all the Abbey Offices were full of Looms to weave Cloath, and that he intended to make a Street or two for Clothiers of the vacant Ground of the Abbey, and that Weavers had Looms in the little Church. This Stump, he also informs us, was the chief Caufer and Contributor to have the Abbey Church made a Parish Church.

The Remains of this noble Abbey Church may be seen by the Draught in the Monasticon, which tho' it be not above a third Part of it, yet it plainly shews it to have been a most goodly Structure, and equal, if not superior, to most of our Cathedrals in England. The Spire Steeple in the Middle and Tower at the West End made it very much resemble the Cathedral of Hereford; but these as well as the great Cross Isle, Choir, Cloysters, and Chapter-House being all intirely demolished, that part which yet standeth is the Body or Nave of the Church, and is walled up at each End between the two Steeples, being in Length about 140. Feet, and about 100. in Breadth.

The Abbacy and the other Offices are much ruined, the whole Town decayed, and the Market in a great measure lost. The chief Ornament of the Town, besides this Church, is the goodly Market Cross.

To the Description we have given we must add, That the Abbey consisted of a very large spacious Body, with a fine Western Front and Tower, a large Steeple in the middle Cross Isle and Choir &c. and that the Steeples were replenished with large Bells, no less than ten whereof were, as the Inhabitants say, in the Middle Tower, and two in the Western one. On one of the Bells belonging to this Abbey was this Inscription:

<sup>a</sup> Itin. Vol. II. p. 21. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. p. 21. 22.

*A View of the Mitred Abbeyes,**Elyſiam cœli nunquam conſcendit ad aulam**Qui furat hanc nolam Aldelmi ſede beati.*

But however this Inſcription did not protect either this, or any other of the Bells from Sacrilege. For there are now none left belonging to the Abbey Church, and thoſe which ſerve for the Uſe of the Pariſh are in a lonely Spire Steeple of one of the two ancient Pariſh Churches at the End of the Church Yard, the Church belonging to which hath long ſince been made a Dwelling for poor People. The Inhabitants out of the regard they had to King Athelſtan, who was the Founder of all the Privileges, have in memory of him put up in the Abbey Church an Effigies in Stone; but I am not ſure whether it be the ſame that belonged to the Tomb, which was in the Eaſt Part of the Church.

The Monuments of the Saxon Saints and other Perſons buried here, ſuch as <sup>a</sup> St. Maildun or Maidulf, St. Adelm, and St. Johannes Sapiens, are intirely deſtroyed, and there is not one ancient Inſcription left ſtanding.

In this Abbey, as we learn from *Anglia Sacra*, was buried John Giffard, Founder of St. Benediſt College and Glouceſter-Hall in Oxford.

*Abbats.*

1. MAIDULF <sup>b</sup>, who firſt retired to this Place and occaſioned the Foundation of the Abbey, is reckoned the firſt Abbat, tho' the Abbey was ſcarce founded 'till his Death. He was ſucceeded about the Year 676. by

2. ADELM or ALDELM <sup>c</sup> his Scholar, who governed this Abbey 34. Years, and held the ſame in Commendam with the Biſhoprick of Shirborne, of which See <sup>d</sup> he was conſecrated A°. 705. four Years before his Death, which happened May 25. A°. 709 <sup>e</sup>, and he was buried here. He was a very learned Man and a Writer<sup>f</sup>. His time is put in the Monaf-ticon <sup>g</sup> at the Year 635.

3. ADELM or ALDELM <sup>h</sup>, Nephew to the former, is mentioned as next Abbat in Will. of Malmsbury A°. 758. Dr. Tanner doubts whether or no there was a ſecond Adelm.

4. ETHELARD occurs <sup>i</sup> next. He was promoted from hence to Wincheſter, and removed <sup>k</sup> An. 793. or elſe An. 794. to Canterbury. It is ſaid in *Anglia Sacra* <sup>l</sup>, that Athelard left the Abbey A°. 754.

<sup>a</sup> Dr. Hicckes's Diſſertatio Epiſtolaris, p. 120. <sup>b</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. II. p. 21. & Coll. T. I. p. 303. <sup>c</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 303. & T. II. p. 249. Galei Hiſt. Vol. II. p. 358. <sup>d</sup> Godwin de Præf. p. 382. <sup>e</sup> Lelandi Coll. F. I. pag. 303. <sup>f</sup> Leland de Script. p. 97. <sup>g</sup> Vol. I. p. 635. <sup>h</sup> Galei Script. Brit. Vol. II. p. 358. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. p. 359. <sup>k</sup> Godwin de Præf. pag. 67, 261. <sup>l</sup> Vol. I. p. 195.

5. CUTHBERT<sup>a</sup> occurs next. Dr. Tanner acquaints me that some MSS. Collections that he saw in the Hands of the late learned Dr. Mill make him to have been Abbat here Anno 796.

6. ELFRIC<sup>b</sup> or ALFRED<sup>c</sup>, a very learned Man, occurs Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 974. A<sup>o</sup>. 990. he was made Bishop of Crediton, and died A<sup>o</sup>. 999. Two Years after his Promotion to the said See he was succeeded as Abbat by

7. ATHELWERD or ETHELWERD<sup>d</sup>, tho' the foresaid MSS. Collections of Dr. Mill make him Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 982. But Dr. Tanner informs me that there is no great Dependence upon the Charters of these early Times. He was succeeded by

8. KINEWARD<sup>e</sup>, and not by Aldulf as it is in Godwin<sup>f</sup>. For I have already observed in my account of Peterborough that *Petriburgensis* is to be read for *Malmsburiensis* in that Author. We learn from Gale that this Kineward and his five Successors governed this Church 86. Years. The names of these five Successors were

9. BRICHTELMUS<sup>g</sup>.

10. BRITCHWALDUS<sup>h</sup>.

11. EDERICUS<sup>i</sup>.

12. WULSINUS<sup>k</sup>.

13. BRITCHWOLDUS<sup>l</sup>, who was succeeded by

14. EGELWARD<sup>m</sup>, who continued Abbat ten Years, and was succeeded by

15. ELWINUS<sup>n</sup>, who fate an Year and a half, and was succeeded by

16. BRICWOLD<sup>o</sup>, who was Abbat seven Years, and was succeeded by

17. BRITHRICUS<sup>p</sup> by the Favour of Earl Harold and Godwin in Edward the Confessor's Time.

18. TURALD<sup>q</sup> a Monk of Fescamp in Normandy was intruded upon this Monastery; but being translated in the Year 1070. from hence to Peterborough, he was succeeded by

19. WARIN DE LIRA<sup>r</sup>, who died Anno 1084, or thereabouts, and was succeeded by

20. GODFRY GEMETICENSIS, who occurs in a Charter in Dr. Hickeys's Thesaurus. Others make him to have begun his Government A<sup>o</sup>. 1071. which is a Mistake. I do not find when he died. But A<sup>o</sup>. 1081.

21. WARINUS occurs Abbat in Mr. Dodsworth's Coll. The next I meet with is

<sup>a</sup> Galei Hist. Brit. T. II. p. 359. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. p. 365. <sup>c</sup> Godw. de Præf. p. 454. <sup>d</sup> Galei Hist. T. II. p. 367. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. pag. 368. <sup>f</sup> De Præf. pag. 466. <sup>g</sup> Gale Vol II. p. 368. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. <sup>m</sup> Ibid. p. 368. <sup>n</sup> Ibid. <sup>o</sup> Ibid. <sup>p</sup> Ibid. p. 372. <sup>q</sup> Ibid. <sup>r</sup> Ibid. & Lel. Coll. T. I. p. 304.

22. EDULF <sup>a</sup>, Monk of Winchester, who was made Abbat A°. 1118. But being deposed <sup>b</sup> without cause, I do not find who was his immediate Successor. But the next Abbat that occurs is

23. JOHN <sup>c</sup>, who died A°. 1140. and was succeeded by

24. PETER <sup>d</sup>. After whom I find

25. GREGORY, who is mentioned in the decem Scriptores. The first Volume of the Monasticon puts him under the Year 1159. He was succeeded by

26. ROBERT <sup>e</sup>, and he by

27. OSBERT, who died A°. 1180, or, as the Worcester Annals <sup>f</sup> say, A°. 1182. tho' others tell us that Walter Loring was Abbat A°. 1180.

28. NICHOLAS <sup>g</sup>, Monk of St. Alban's, was made Abbat A°. 1183. and was succeeded by

29. ROBERT DE MELUN <sup>h</sup>, Sub-Prior of Winchester, who died A°. 1204. I do not find who succeeded him; but the next Abbat I meet with is

30. WALTER <sup>i</sup>, who occurs A°. 1218. He died A°. 1222. and the next I meet with is

31. JOHN WALENSIS <sup>k</sup>, who was succeeded by

32. GEFTRY <sup>l</sup>, who was elected Abbat A°. 1246. and continued so without doubt 'till the Year 1260. For I find mention of him in the Year 1256; and in the said Year 1260.

33. WILL. DE COLERN <sup>m</sup> was elected. He died A°. 1296. and was succeeded by

34. WILL. DE BADMINTON <sup>n</sup>, who died Anno 1324. and was succeeded by

35. ADAM ATTE HOK <sup>o</sup>, who died A°. 1339. and was succeeded by

36. JOHN DE TINTERN <sup>p</sup>, who died Anno 1348. and was succeeded by

37. SIMON DE AUMENY <sup>q</sup>, who died Anno 1360. and was succeeded by

38. WALTER CAMME <sup>r</sup>. I do not find when he died, except it was about the Year 1396. 'till which Year I meet with no other Abbat. But in that Year

39. THO. DE CHELESWORTH <sup>s</sup> was elected. He occurs A°. 1419. in the Salisbury Register, and continued probably 'till the Year 1424, when

<sup>a</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 297. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. p. 298. <sup>c</sup> Vide Lelandi Coll. T. II. p. 272. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. ut & Matt. West. <sup>e</sup> X. Script. col. 1105. <sup>f</sup> Apud Ang. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 477. <sup>g</sup> Annales Waverl. p. 162. <sup>h</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 302. <sup>i</sup> Reg. Sarum. Pat. 7. H. 3. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. <sup>l</sup> Pat. 30. H. 3. <sup>m</sup> Pat. 44. H. 3. <sup>n</sup> Pat. 24. Ed. 1. <sup>o</sup> Ibid. <sup>p</sup> Ibid. Pat. 23. E. 3. <sup>q</sup> Ibid. Pat. 35. E. 3. <sup>r</sup> Ibid. <sup>s</sup> Pat. 19. R. 2.

40. ROGER PERSOR<sup>a</sup> was elected. He governed this Monastery ten Years, and dying Anno 1434. was succeeded by

41. THO. BRISTOW<sup>b</sup>, who died Anno 1456. and was succeeded by

42. JOHN ANDOVER<sup>c</sup>, who died Anno 1462. and was succeeded by

43. JOHN AYLEE<sup>d</sup>. I do not find when he died. Nor can I tell in what Year he was succeeded by

44. THO. OLVESTON<sup>e</sup>, who died Anno 1509. and was succeeded by

45. RICHARD FRAMPTON<sup>f</sup>, whom I take to be the same with Robert (whose Sirname was Frampton alias Selwin) Abbat of Malmsbury that is mentioned in the first Vol. of Burnett's Hist. of the Reformation. He was the last Abbat of this Place, and surrendering the same at the Dissolution A<sup>o</sup>. 1539. had a Pension assigned him of 200. Marks per an.

---

XXIV. YORK St. MARY'S.

York-shire.



N. D. <sup>s</sup> 1088. Alan, Earl of Richmond, built a stately Abbey here for Black Monks to the Honour of St. Olave; but it was afterwards dedicated to the Blessed Virgin by the Command of King William Rufus. It's Yearly Revenues at the Suppression amounted to 1550*l.* 7*s.* q. Dugd. 2085*l.* 1*s.* 5*d.* ob. q Speed.

The Building of this Church, as appears by the Ruines, was very stately and large. The Pillars were small and neatly wrought. But nothing remains save Part of the Body. Here was a noble Repository in a Tower belonging to this Monastery for the Records of the North; out of which Records M Dodsworth extracted a very considerable Part of his Collections. The Site of this Abbey after the Dissolution was kept in the Crown, and not long since here was kept the Coynage or Mintage of Money for the Northern Parts of England.

<sup>a</sup> Reg. Sar. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Herbert's Hen. 8. <sup>g</sup> Tanner's Notit. Mon. p. 250.

*Abbats.*

1. STEPHEN WITTEBY<sup>a</sup> soon after the Foundation Anno 1088. was appointed the first Abbat of this Place. He governed with great Prudence 24. Years. and dying An. 1112. was succeeded by

2. RICHARD<sup>b</sup>, who was a very learned Man. He died the Day before the Cal. of Jan. A<sup>o</sup>. 1131, and was succeeded by

3. GODFRY<sup>c</sup>, who died on the 16. of the Cal. of Aug. and was succeeded the next Year by

4. SAVARICUS or SEVERINUS<sup>d</sup>, who died on the third of the Nones of Apr. Anno 1161. and was succeeded the same Year by

5. CLEMENT<sup>e</sup>. who died on the 15. of the Cal. of Sept. 1184. and was succeeded by

6. ROBERT DE HARPHAM<sup>f</sup>, who died on the 13. of the Cal. of May Anno 1189. and was succeeded by

7. ROBERT DE LONGO CAMPO<sup>g</sup> Prior of Ely, who died on the third of the Ides of Jan. An. 1239. and was succeeded the same Year by

8. WILL. RONDELE<sup>h</sup>, who died on the 3d. Cal. Dec. An. 1244. and was succeeded by

9. THO. DE WARTERHILLE<sup>i</sup>, who died on the 16. of the Cal. of June (and not Jan. as it is corruptly printed in the Monasticon) A<sup>o</sup>. 1258. and was succeeded by

10. SIMON DE WARWICK<sup>k</sup>, who was elected upon Midsummer Day following. He died on the fourth (or, as it is in<sup>l</sup> Leland, on the third) of the Nones of July An. 1296. and was succeeded the same Year by

11. BENEDICT DE MALTON<sup>m</sup>, erroneously call'd in the Monasticon Menton, who was elected the Day after Saint James. He resigned on the seventh of the Cal. of Aug. An. 1303. and was succeeded by

12. JOHN DE GILLYNGS<sup>n</sup>, who was elected the same Month. He died 9. Cal. of July An. 1313. was succeeded on the 4. of the Nones of July in the same Year by

13. ALAN DE NESSE<sup>o</sup>, who died An. 1331. and was succeeded by

14. THO. DE MULTON<sup>p</sup>, who was elected the same Year, and dying Anno 1359. was succeeded by

<sup>a</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 22. & T. II p. 199. Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 395. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. <sup>c</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. II. p. 199. & Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 395. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> X. Script. p. 533. Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 395. <sup>f</sup> Mon. Angl. ut supra. <sup>g</sup> X. Script. p. 523. Mon. Angl. ut supra. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. & Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 23. <sup>l</sup> Coll. T. I. p. 24. <sup>m</sup> Pat. 24. E. 1. <sup>n</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. <sup>o</sup> Ibid. <sup>p</sup> Pat. 6. E. 3.

15. WILL. DE MAREYS<sup>a</sup>, who died Anno 1382. and was succeeded by

16. WILL. DE BRIDFORD, who died Anno 1389. and was succeeded by

17. THO. STAYNGREVE<sup>b</sup>, who died Anno 1398. and was succeeded by

18. THO. PYGOTT<sup>c</sup>, who was confirmed on the 24. of May An. 1398. He died An. 1405. and was succeeded by

19. THO. SPOFFORD<sup>d</sup>, who was elected Abbat the next Year. An. 1422. he was removed to the See of Hereford. During his Residence there he spent much Money in building and repairing one of his Episcopal Seats at Suggas near Hereford, and in making the neat Chapell there, which he curiously adorned with painted Glafs which still remains, being decently kept by my honoured Kinsman Tho. Symonds Esq;. Upon his Promotion to Hereford he was succeeded in his Abbatship by

20. WILL. DALTON<sup>e</sup>, who died the Year following, and the same Year, viz. Anno 1422,

21. WILL. WELLS<sup>f</sup> was elected Abbat. An. 1436. he was made Bishop of Rochester, and was succeeded as Abbat by

22. ROGER KYRKBY, who died either the same, or else the next Year, and was succeeded by

23. JOHN COTTINHAM, who died A°. 1464. and was succeeded by

24. THO. BOTHE. I do not find when he died. But Anth. à Wood tells<sup>h</sup> us, that he was succeeded by

25. WILL. SEVER alias SIVEYR, who was born at Shinkly in the County of Durham. A°. 1495<sup>i</sup>. he was elected Bishop of Carlisle, having leave to keep his Abbatship in Commendam, which he did till the Year 1502, when he was prefer'd to Durham, and succeeded as Abbat in Decemb. the same Year by

26. ROBERT WANHOP<sup>k</sup>, who was succeeded A°. 1507. by

27. EDMUND THORNTON. I do not find when he died. Neither can I tell in what Year it was that he was succeeded by

28. EDMUND, or EDWARD, WHALLEY, who continued Abbat 'till the Year 1530. at which time

29. WILL. THORNTON was made Abbat. The last I meet with is

30. WILL. DENT, tho' it is probable he is the same with the

<sup>a</sup> Pat. 34. E. 3. <sup>b</sup> Wood's Ath. Oxon. Vol. I. col. 553. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Godwin de Præf. p. 541. <sup>e</sup> Pat. 10. H. 5. <sup>f</sup> Pat. 1. H. 6. <sup>g</sup> Godw. de Præf. p. 580. <sup>h</sup> Ath. Oxon. Vol. I. col. 553. <sup>i</sup> Godw. de Præf. p. 152. <sup>k</sup> Wood's Athenæ Oxon. Vol. I. col. 553.



former, Thornton perhaps being only the Name of the Place. This Dent being Abbat at the time of the Dissolution Anno 1539. surrendered up his Abbey, and obtain'd a very large Sallery of 400. Marks per ann.

York-shire.

## XXV. S E L B Y.



**HIS** <sup>a</sup> was a Benedictine Abbey founded A<sup>o</sup>. 1069. <sup>b</sup> by King Will. the Conqueror, whose youngest Son King Henry the first was born here. It was dedicated to St. Mary and St. German, and was rated 26. Hen. VIII. at 729*l.* 12*s.* 10*d.* per an. Dugd. 819*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.* Speed.

This Church being happily left standing after the Dissolution, and made Parochial, it continued so 'till the Year 1690, when half the Tower in the Middle falling down suddenly on the 30<sup>th</sup> of March, it beat down great part of the Church, which it is to be hoped will be reedified, especially since there hath been a Brief for it, and the Townsmen gave out that they would rebuild the Tower. What it was before this unhappy Misfortune may be seen by the Representation of it in the Monasticon.

King William soon after the founding of this Abbey made  
*Abbats.*

1. BENEDICT <sup>c</sup> the first Abbat. I do not find when he died. But A<sup>o</sup>. 1103.
2. HUGH <sup>d</sup> occurs Abbat. After whom A<sup>o</sup>. 1126.
3. DURAND <sup>e</sup> was elected Abbat. The next is
4. WALTER <sup>f</sup>, who occurs Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 1139.
5. HELIAS <sup>g</sup> occurs A<sup>o</sup>. 1144. He surrendered A<sup>o</sup>. 1153. and was succeeded the same Year by
6. GERMANUS <sup>h</sup>. I do not find when he died. But
7. GILBERT DE VERE <sup>i</sup> occurs Abbat A<sup>o</sup>. 1179. He died A<sup>o</sup>. 1189. and was succeeded by
8. ROGER DE LONDON <sup>k</sup>, who was succeeded by
9. RICHARD <sup>l</sup>, who being made Abbat of Ramsfey A<sup>o</sup>. 1214.

<sup>a</sup> Notit. Monast. p. 250. <sup>b</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 355. X. Script. col. 198. <sup>c</sup> Dodsworth's MSS. Coll. Vol. 113. p. 7. Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 373. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Claud. B. 3. <sup>g</sup> Matt. Paris <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Otho B. 14. R. Hoveden. Dodsworth's Coll. Vol. 113. p. 7. <sup>k</sup> Hoveden. <sup>l</sup> Ibid.

10. . . . . Prior of Coventry was thereupon elected. He resigned A°. 1220. and a Licence of Election being given to the Monks, dated June the 21, they thereupon chose

11. RICHARD <sup>a</sup> Prior of St. Ives A°. 1221. He left this Abbey, and was succeeded A°. 1224. by

12. RICH. DE KULLESAY<sup>b</sup> OR DE KELLESAY, Prior of Selby. I find mention of him A°. <sup>c</sup> 1230. and 1237. in which latter Year I suppose he either died or resigned. For about that Year

13. ALEXANDER <sup>d</sup> occurs Abbat. The next that I meet with is

14. HUGH DRAYTON<sup>e</sup>, who was elected by Licence obtain'd 14. Sept. A°. 1245. He died A°. 1254. and was succeeded by

15. THO. DE WHALLEY, who was deposed A°. 1266. and was succeeded by

16. DAVID, who surrendered A°. 1269. and thereupon :

17. THO. DE WHALLEY was reelected, and being deposed again Anno 1279. he was succeeded by

18. WILL. DE ASLAKEBY <sup>f</sup>, who was elected A°. 1280. He died Anno 1313, and was succeeded by

19. SIMON DE SCARDEBURGH, who <sup>g</sup> occurs A°. 1319. 13. Edw. 2. After whom

20. JOHN DE WISTOW <sup>h</sup> occurs A°. 1322. He died Anno 1335. and was succeeded the same Year by

21. JOHN DE HESELINGHAM <sup>i</sup>, who was succeeded by

22. GEFTRY DE GADESBY <sup>k</sup>, who was chosen Anno 1335. and was succeeded upon his Death by

23. JOHN DE SHERBURN <sup>l</sup>, who died A°. 1407. and was buried in the Abbey Church with this Epitaph <sup>m</sup> :

*In Selby natus, Johns de Scirburn vocitatus,  
Funere prostratus, Abbas jacet hic tumulatus :  
<sup>n</sup> Annos ter denis notus vixit bene plenus,  
Qui demptus pœnis turmis jungatur amœnis. Amen.*

He was succeeded by

24. WILL. PIGOT<sup>o</sup>, who died A°. 1429. and was buried here with this Epitaph <sup>p</sup> :

*Hic jacet Wilhelmus Pigot, quondam Abbas istius Mon<sup>o</sup> :  
qui obiit xxvi. mensis Junii anno Domini millesimo  
cccc°. xxix°. cujus animæ propitietur Deus. Amen.*

He was succeeded A°. 1430. by

<sup>a</sup> Pat. 5. H. 3. <sup>b</sup> Pat. 9. H. 3. <sup>c</sup> Dodsw. Coll. Voll. 113. p. 7. <sup>d</sup> Ita cl. Tannerus è Coll. Dodsworthianis. <sup>e</sup> Pat. 29. H. 3. Matt. Paris. <sup>f</sup> Reg. Ebor. & Coll. cl. Tanneri. <sup>g</sup> Ita cl. Tannerus è Coll. Dodsworthianis. <sup>h</sup> Reg. Ebor. & cl. Tanneri Coll. <sup>i</sup> Reg. Ebor. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. & Coll. cl. Tanneri. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. <sup>m</sup> Coll. MSS. Dodsworth. Vol. 162. f. 89. b. <sup>n</sup> Sic. <sup>o</sup> Reg. Ebor. <sup>p</sup> MSS. Dodsworth. Vol. 162. f. 89. b.

25. JOHN CAVE <sup>a</sup>, who died Anno 1436. and was buried here with this Epitaph <sup>b</sup> :

*Hic jacet Johannes Cave, quondam Abbas istius Monasterii, qui obiit nono die mensis Junii anno Domini millesimo cccc°. xxxvi°. cujus animæ propitiatur Deus. Amen.*

He was succeeded by

26. JOHN OUSTHORP <sup>c</sup>, who governed 30. Years, and dying A°. 1466. was buried here with this Epitaph <sup>d</sup> :

*Hic jacet Johannes Owstrop quondam Abbas istius Monasterii, qui obiit vi°. die mensis Aprilis anno Domini millesimo cccc°. lxvi°. cujus animæ propitiatur Deus. Amen.*

He was succeeded the same Year by

27. JOHN SHARROW <sup>e</sup>, whose Successor was

28. LAURENCE SELBY <sup>f</sup>, who occurs Abbat An. 1475. and continued so till the time of his Death, which happened An. 1504. and he was buried here with this Epitaph <sup>g</sup> :

*Hic jacet Laurentius Selby quondam Abbas istius Monasterii, qui obiit tertio Kalend. Aprilis anno Domini millesimo cccc°. llii°. cujus animæ propitiatur Deus. Amen.*

He was succeeded the same Year by

29. THO. DEEPING <sup>h</sup>, who died Anno 1518. and was succeeded by

30. THO. RAWLINSON <sup>i</sup>, who died Anno 1522. and was succeeded the same Year by

31. JOHN BEDWIK <sup>k</sup>. I do not find when he died. But

32. ROBERT SELBY <sup>l</sup> occurs Abbat Anno 1526. and was succeeded by

33. ROBERT ROGER the last Abbat, who surrendered <sup>m</sup> the same to the King's Use, and had a Pension of 100. pounds per an. assigned him Anno 1539.

<sup>a</sup> Reg. Ebor. <sup>b</sup> MS. Dodsw. loc. cit. <sup>c</sup> Reg. Ebor. <sup>d</sup> Dodsw. loc. cit. <sup>e</sup> Reg. Ebor. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Dodsw. loc. cit. <sup>h</sup> Reg. Ebor. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. <sup>m</sup> Cur. Augment.

XXVI. COVENTRY.

Warwick-  
shire.



HIS Monastery <sup>a</sup> was built by Leofric Earl of Chester and Godiva his Wife, a most pious Lady, and plentifully endowed with Lands and Revenues. The Church was so richly adorn'd with Gold, and Silver, and pretious Stones, that the Walls seem'd too narrow to contain all the Treasure.

The <sup>b</sup> Founder Earl Leofrick died in the Year 1057. and was buried at Coventry, as was also his Wife Godiva in the Church Porch of their own Foundation; in which Church was formerly kept an Arm of the Great Augustine.

Robert de Limesey, who was made Bishop of Chester A. D. 1088. and died 1116. obtained <sup>c</sup> of King Henry I. the Monastery of Coventry, and constituted it the Capital Cathedral of that Diocess. After which his Successor, Hugh <sup>d</sup> Novant Bishop of Coventry, A. D. 1190. expelled the Monks out of the Cathedral Church here, and placed Secular Canons in their Room. But in the Year 1198. Hubert Archbishop of Canterbury, by Order of Pope Celestine, restored the Monks to the Possession of their Church again.

It appears by Earl Leofrick's Foundation Charter, that he built this Monastery to the Honour of God, St. Mary his Mother, St. Peter the Apostle, St. Osburga, and All-Saints, and endowed it amply, the Revenues amounting at the Dissolution <sup>e</sup> to 731*l.* 19*s.* 5*d.* per an.

This Church (which was very beautiful) having stood 500. Years the Glory of all those Parts, and having been the Cathedral and Mother Church of this City, upon the Dissolution fell into Sacrilegious Hands, and was destroyed, pulled to pieces, and reduced to Rubbish; so that we cannot gather from any Thing now remaining what a sort of Fabrick it was. But if any are desirous to know more fully the State of it, whilst it was standing, I shall refer him to the Monasticon, and to Sir Will. Dugdale's most elaborate History of the Antiquities of Warwick-shire.

Both Sir Will. Dugdale in his said Antiquities, and Mr. Wharton in his *Anglia Sacra* <sup>f</sup> have given us a Series of the

<sup>a</sup> *Mon. Angl.* Vol. I. p. 302. <sup>b</sup> *Ibid.* <sup>c</sup> *Ibid.* <sup>d</sup> *Lelandi Coll.* Tom. I. p. 421. <sup>e</sup> *Angl. Sacr.* Vol. I. p. 464. <sup>f</sup> Vol. I. p. 463, 464.

Priors of this Place, which were Barons of Parliament, as well as of the preceding Abbats. For which reason I have nothing more to do than to transcribe from them, and to make such Additions and Corrections as I have been able to pick up from the Books I have had an opportunity of consulting.

*Priors.*

Upon the Foundation of this Monastery Anno 1043. LE<sup>o</sup> OFWINE<sup>a</sup> (who had 24. Monks under his Care) was instituted Abbat of it; and being A<sup>o</sup>. 1054. made Bishop of Lichfield, which he held in Commendam with the Abbey) he ordain'd, with the Consent of his Monks, that his Successors, Superiors of this Monastery, should be called Priors and not Abbats. After which ROBERT DE LIMESEY, Bishop of Chester, upon the Death of Leofwin, whom Wharton makes to have been a different Person from the former and second Abbat, obtain'd the Custody of the Abbey of the King; tho' I should have noted that about the Year 1063. Leofric is reported by some Authors to have held this and five other Abbeyes in his Hands, at one and the same time, a Circumstance I have before observed in my account of Peterborough. The said Limesey being made Bishop he removed his See hither; by reason of which the name of Abbat<sup>b</sup> became utterly suppressed and extinct, and the succeeding Governours of this Monastery being but Substitutes to the Bishops were term'd Priors. For in those Cathedrals where Monks were the Bishop presided, and was in place of an Abbat. He died Sept. 1. A<sup>o</sup>. 1116. and was buried in this Monastery, as was his Successor ROBERT PECHE who died A<sup>o</sup>. 1127. After whom ROGER DE CLINTON, WALTER DURDENT, RICHARD PECHE, and GIRARD LA PUELLE were Bishops of this Place; but at last the See was removed back again to Lichfield, upon agreement that the Precedency in the Style Episcopal should be given to Coventry, and that both Places should choose their Bishop alternatim, and make one Chapter, in which the Prior of Coventry should be the principal Man.

As to these Priors, the first that Dugdale meets with, tho' there is no doubt there were several before him, is

1. LAURENCE<sup>c</sup>, who occurs, as Wharton says A<sup>o</sup>. 1144. He continued Prior<sup>d</sup> till the Year 1179, and dying on the fourth Cal. of Febr. the Priory was vacant four Years. After which

<sup>a</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 463. <sup>b</sup> Godwin de Præf. <sup>c</sup> Dugd. Warw. pag. 101. <sup>d</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 463.

2. MOYSES <sup>a</sup>, Chaplain to Richard Archbishop of Canterbury, was constituted Prior in the middle of the Year 1183. before the Election of the Bishop. In the Year 1190. Hugh Novant Bishop of this Place having great Disputes with these Monks expell'd them with their Prior; and placed Secular Canons in their stead. Whereupon Moyfes going to Rome for Redrefs, which, after long attendance he obtain'd, died there before his Return on the 17. Cal. Aug. 1198. Whereupon

3. JOYBERTUS <sup>b</sup>, JOBERTUS, or GORBERTUS, Prior of Wenlock, soon after the restoring of the Monks was made Prior in the said Year 1198. In the Year 1208. he was chosen Bishop by his Monks, upon the Death of Jeffry de Muschamp Bishop of Lichfield; but the Canons of Lichfield opposing him he lost this Preferment. He died the 18. Cal. June Anno 1216. and was succeeded by

4. GEFFRY <sup>c</sup>, who was elected on the 16. of the Cal. of Aug. An. 1223. he was put by the Bishoprick as his Predecessor had been. He died An. 1236. and was succeeded by

5. ROGER DE WOOTTON <sup>d</sup>, who died An. 1248. But the Patent Rolls say he surrendered An. 1249. Upon this

6. WILLIAM <sup>e</sup>, whose Sirname I take to be BRITHWELTON, was elected. Which said Will. de Brithwelton surrendering An. 1279. was succeeded the Year after by

7. THO. DE PAVI <sup>f</sup>, who was succeeded An. 1293. by

8. HEN. DE LEYCESTER <sup>g</sup>. I find mention of him in the Year 1306. He was succeeded by

9. HEN. IRREYS <sup>h</sup>, who being elected Bishop by his Monks in the Year 1321. was likewise put by because the Consent of the Chapter of Lichfield was not had. Wharton says he died after the Year 1342. but he certainly died before that time. For Anno 1341.

10. WILL. IRVEIS <sup>i</sup> was elected Prior. He died An. 1348. and was succeeded by

11. WILL. DE DUNSTABLE <sup>k</sup>, who died An. 1359. and was succeeded by

12. WILL. DE GRENEBURGH <sup>l</sup>. The next that I meet with is

13. JAMES DE HORTON <sup>m</sup>, who occurs An. 1391. I do not find when he died. But he was succeeded An. 1395. by

<sup>a</sup> Angl. S. Vol. I. p. 463. Dugd. Warw. p. 102. <sup>b</sup> Angl. S. Vol. I. p. 463. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. p. 464. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> Dugd. Warw. pag. 105. Pat. 8. E. 1. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Pat. 22. E. 1. Mon. Angl. Vol. II. p. 352. <sup>h</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. pag. 464. <sup>i</sup> Pat. 16. E. 3. <sup>k</sup> Pat. 23. E. 3. <sup>l</sup> Pat. 33. E. 3. <sup>m</sup> Pat. 15. R. 2.

14. ROGER COTTON <sup>a</sup>, who governed about four Years, and was succeeded Anno 1399. by

15. RICHARD CROSSEBY <sup>b</sup>, who governed near 40. Years, and dying An. 1436. was succeeded the Year following by

16. RICHARD NOTYNGHAM <sup>c</sup>; who died An. 1453. and was succeeded by

17. JOHN SHOTTESWELL <sup>d</sup> Sub-Prior, who was elected in March the same Year. I do not find when he died. But he was succeeded by

18. THO. DERHAM <sup>e</sup>, who died the 21. of Apr. An. 1481. and was succeeded by

19. RICHARD SHAW <sup>f</sup>. He continued but a little while. For on the last of Febr. An. 1500.

20. WILL. POLESWORTH <sup>g</sup> was admitted. After whom the following Priors governed here, tho' neither Dugdale nor Wharton hath assign'd the time of their Admission.

21. JOHN WEBB <sup>h</sup> occurs Anno 1523. Bale tells us that he was a learned Man.

22. THOMAS WEFORD <sup>i</sup> occurs Anno 1533.

23. THO. CAMSELE <sup>k</sup>, call'd CAMSWELL by Wharton. He was the last Prior. He was elected <sup>l</sup> Anno 1538. and surrendering his Monastery on the 15. of Jan. the Year after, he obtain'd a Yearly Stipend of 185. Marks during his Life. The eleven Monks also that surrendered with him had Pensions allow'd them, which, with their Names, may be seen in Dugdale's Antiquities of Warwick-shire.

London:

## XXVII. St. JOHN'S JERUSALEM.



HIS <sup>m</sup> Monastery founded by Jordanus Bricet, or Bricet <sup>n</sup>, Anno 1100, and governed by a Prior, who was styl'd Primus Angliæ Baro <sup>o</sup>, was the chief Seat of the Religious Knights Hospitalers of St. John of Jerusalem, whose profession was to defend Christians against Pagans, and to fight for the Church, using for their Habit a black upper Garment, with a white Cross on the fore-part thereof. The Brethren of this Order were so esteem'd, that upon the Suppression of the Templers the best Part of their Lands was given to them. None were to be admitted that were of a defamed Life, or without being

<sup>a</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 464. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. <sup>l</sup> Rymer's Fœd. Vol. XIV. <sup>m</sup> Stowe's Survey of Lond. p. 483. <sup>n</sup> Lelandi Coll. Tom. I. pag. 90. <sup>o</sup> Notit. Monast. p. 288.

Gentle-

Gentlemen of Blood, especially the Priors were required to be Gentlemen by Descent. The Revenues belonging to this Place were great, being worth at the Dissolution 2385*l.* 12*s.* 8*d.* Speed. 3385*l.* 19*s.* 8*d.* Stowe.

Anno 1381. the Rebels of Essex and Kent firing this House, it burnt for the space of seven Days together. But these Misfortunes were repair'd and the whole new built by succeeding Priors.

This Hospital Church was dedicated to the Honour of St. John Baptist by Heraclius Patriarch of the Resurrection of Christ at Jerusalem 6. Ides of March An. 1185. and on the same Day was dedicated the great <sup>a</sup> Altar of St. John, the Altar of St. Mary, and the Altar of St. John the Evangelist by the same Patriarch. This Priory Church and House were preserv'd from Spoil and Ruin as long as King Henry VIII. reign'd; but on the third of Edw. VI. the greatest part of the Church, *viz.* the Body and Side Isles, with the great Bell-Tower, a most curious Piece of Workmanship, graven, gilt and enamelled, to the great beautifying of the City, passing, as Stowe <sup>b</sup> faith, all others that he had seen, was undermin'd and blown up by Gun-Powder, and the Stone thereof was employ'd in building the Lord Protector's House in the Strand. That part of the Choir which remained was in Queen Mary's Time closed up and otherways repaired, and this Priory was reestablished for three or four Years 'till Queen Elizabeth's Time, when it was dissolved again. What remains of it may be gathered from the Draught of it that is extant in the Monasticon <sup>c</sup>. Mr. Newcourt hath given a List of the Priors in his Repertorium Eccles. and it is from him that I shall borrow the following Account, having met with little else about this Place except what is extant in Stowe and Weever, from the former of which I shall here subjoyn a List of those Persons that were buried in this Church, most of which were Brethren of the House and Knights of this Order.

John Botell; William Bagecore; Richard Barrow; John Vanclay; Tho. Launcelin; John Malleroy; Will. Turney; Will. Hulle, Hils, or Hayles; John Weston; . . . . Redington; Will. Longstrother; John Longstrother; William Tong; John Wakeline; Thomas Thornburgh Gent.; Will. West Gent.; John Fulling and Adam Gill Esquires; Sir John Mortimor and Dame Elianor his Wife; Nicholas Silverstor; Will. Plompton Esq; Margaret Tong and Isabel Tong; Walter Bellingham alias Ireland King of Arms of Ireland; Tho.

<sup>a</sup> Weever's Fun. Mon. p. 431. <sup>b</sup> Survey of Lond. p. 483. <sup>c</sup> Vol. II. p. 505.



Bedle Gent.; Catharine Daughter of Will. Plompton Esq; Richard Turpin Gent.; Jone Wife to Alex. Dikes; John Bottell and Richard Bottell Esquires; Rowland Darcy; Richard Sutton Gent.; Rich. Bottil Gent.; Sir W. Harpdon Kt. Robert Kingston Esq; and Margery his Wife; John Roch; Richard Cednor Gent.; Simon Mallory 1442; William Mallory; Robert Longstrother; Ralf Asteley; William Marshall; Robert Savage; Robert Gondall Esq; and Margery his Wife; William Balthorpe Baron of the Exchequer 1442.

*Priors.*

1. GARNERIUS<sup>a</sup> or GARNIRIUS DE NEAPOLI is the first Prior mentioned in Newcourt. He occurs Anno 1162. and afterwards. The next that I meet with is

2. RICHARD DE TURK<sup>b</sup>. After whom

3. RALF DE DINA<sup>c</sup> occurs. After whom I find

4. ALAN<sup>d</sup>, call'd by Godwin ALBAN, who being made Bishop of Bangor in the Year 1195. was succeeded by

5. GILBERT DE VERE<sup>e</sup>, who died on the 13. of August, without any mention of the Year. Neither is the Year mentioned when his two immediate Successors died, who were

6. HUGH DE ALNETON<sup>f</sup>, and

7. ROBERT<sup>g</sup>. The Death of the former happened on the 23<sup>d</sup>. of Nov. and of the latter on the 26. of Octob. Then we meet with

8. TERRICUS<sup>h</sup> DE NUSSA or MUSSA, who was Prior in the Year 1237. He was succeeded An. 1251. by

9. ROBERT DE MAUNFBY<sup>i</sup>, who continued Prior about ten Years, and was succeeded by

10. ROGER DE VERE<sup>k</sup>, who died on the 15. of Feb. An. 1270. and was succeeded by

11. JOSEPH DE CHAUNCY<sup>l</sup>, who died on the 19. of March An. 1280. and was succeeded on the tenth of Febr. the same Year by

12. WILL. DE HENLEY<sup>m</sup>, who died 4. Febr. after the Year 1288. and was succeeded by

13. PETER DE HAKHAM<sup>n</sup> or HAGHAM, who occurs Prior in the Years 1291. and 1293. After whom

14. WILL. DE TOTHALE<sup>o</sup> occurs Prior An. 1297. He died the 12. of Octob. Anno 1318. and was succeeded the same Year by

15. RICHARD DE PAVELY<sup>p</sup>, who continued but a short time, being succeeded by

<sup>a</sup> Newcourt's Report. vol. I. p. 669. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. <sup>m</sup> Ibid. <sup>n</sup> Ibid. <sup>o</sup> Ibid. <sup>p</sup> Ibid.

16. ROBERT DE DINA <sup>a</sup>. After whom Anno 1323.
17. THO. LE ARCHER <sup>b</sup> occurs Prior. He died 28. Aug. An. 1329. and was succeeded the same Year by
18. LEONARD DE TIBERTIS <sup>c</sup>, who died the last of Jan. in or before the Year 1335, in which Year
19. PHILIP DE THAME <sup>d</sup> occurs Prior, as he does also An. 1353. After whom
20. JOHN PAVELEY <sup>e</sup> occurs Prior An. 1355. In the Year 1361. he presented to the Church of Addington Com. Buck. After which I find he lived ten Years, and dying about the Year 1371. he was succeeded by
21. ROBERT HALES <sup>f</sup>, who occurs Prior An. 1372. and continued so till after the Year 1380. After this I meet with
22. JOHN DE RADINGTON <sup>g</sup>, who occurs An. 1382. and again Anno 1406. Then
23. WALTER GRENDON <sup>h</sup> occurs An. 1408. and again An. 1416. He was succeeded An. 1417. by
24. WILL. HULLS <sup>i</sup>, who continued till the Year 1431. the Year after which I meet with
25. ROBERT MALLORE <sup>k</sup>, who continued 'till the Year 1437. and longer. He was succeeded by
26. ROBERT BOTILL <sup>l</sup>, who was Prior An. 1439. and continued so 'till the Year 1467. After which this Priory was vacant for some time 'till
27. JOHN LANGSTROTHER <sup>m</sup> was admitted on the ninth of Mar. An. 1469. He was a great Man with King Henry VI. and being on his Part at the fatal Battel of Tewksbury Anno 1471. he was there taken Prisoner and put to death by King Edw. IV. and was succeeded as Abbat by
28. WILL. TOURNAY <sup>n</sup> who was succeeded An. 1474. by
29. ROB. MOLON <sup>o</sup>, who was succeeded 3. Years after by
30. JOHN WESTON <sup>p</sup>. After whom I find
31. JOHN KENDALL <sup>q</sup>, who occurs Anno 1491. and ten Years after. He was succeeded by
32. THO. DOCWRA <sup>r</sup>, who was a very considerable Benefactor to this Place, by new building <sup>f</sup> a great Part of the Church, and adding to it an elegant Bell-Tower, which was much the finest Steeple in all London. He continued Prior here 'till the Year 1519. and after, and was succeeded by
33. WILL. WESTON <sup>s</sup>, the last Prior. He continued 'till the time of the Dissolution of the Priory, which happened

<sup>a</sup> Newcourt's Reperit. Vol. I. p. 660. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. p. 670 <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. <sup>m</sup> Ibid. & Rymeri Fœd. Vide item Fulleri Hist eccl. l. VI. p. 359. <sup>n</sup> Newcourt loc. cit. <sup>o</sup> Ibid. <sup>p</sup> Ibid. <sup>q</sup> Ibid. <sup>r</sup> Ibid. <sup>f</sup> Stowe's Survey pag. 483. <sup>t</sup> Newcourt's Reperit, Vol. I. p. 670.

on the 7. of May An. 1540. being Ascension Day<sup>a</sup>, at which time he had a very large Pension, no less than 1000*l.* per an. during Life settled upon him. But he never receiv'd a penny of it. For he was so much concern'd at these Proceedings, that he died for Grief on the same Day on which the Priory was dissolved. He was buried in Clerkenwell Church in a fair Tomb with the Portraiture of a dead Man lying upon a Shroud most artificially cut in Stone, with Plates of Brass, on which was ingrav'd an Inscription, part of which was remaining in Mr. Weever's Time, and is as follows:

. . . . *Hospitalitate inclytus, genere præclarus . . . .*  
*Hanc Urnam officii causa . . . . .*  
*Ecce quem cernis tuo nomini semper devotum*  
*Suscipe in sinum, Virgo Maria, tuum.*  
*Spes me non fallat quam in te semper habebam,*  
*Virgo, da facilem . . . . .*

Besides these Mr. Newcourt<sup>b</sup> mentions Simon Botard, Elias Smethon, Stephen Fulborn, and one Walter as Priors of this Place, and guesses that they enjoy'd this Honour in Edward the First's Time; tho' he places them after the rest, because it does not appear in what Years they were admitted.

Upon the Reestablishment of this Priory by Queen Mary, one Sir Tho. Tresham was constituted Prior on the 50. of Nov. 1557. but it being dissolved again by Queen Eliz. in little more than a Year's time, he was forced to return to his Relations in Northampton-shire, where he died, (tho' in what Year I find not) and was buried in Rushton Church in the said County, and had a Monument erected for him.

Gloucester-  
shire.

## XXVIII. TEWKSBURY.



HO' the two following Monasteries of Tewksbury and Tavistock are omitted by Dr. Tanner amongst the Mitred Abbeyes, yet Godwin and other Authors placing them in the List, I shall here treat of them with the rest. It does not appear when the former was honoured with a Mitre; but the latter, viz. Tavistock, was made peeral a very little time before the Dissolution, namely in the fifth Year of Henry VIII.

<sup>a</sup> Weever's Fun. Mon. p. 430. <sup>b</sup> Rep: Vol. I. p. 670.

The Abbey of Tewksbury was of great Antiquity. For we find <sup>a</sup> that Anno 715. a religious House was built here to the Honour of the blessed Virgin by Oddo and Doddo Dukes of Mercia in the Time of Ethelred, Kenred and Ethelbald Kings of the said Province. The said Oddo and Doddo died in the Year 725. and were buried at Perfore in Worcester-shire.

Hugh <sup>b</sup>, Earl of Mercia, who flourished about the Year 800. procur'd Brictric, King of the West-Saxons, to be buried in the Chapell of St. Faith's in this Priory. He died An. 812. and was buried on the North Side of the Body of the Church. Anno 930. a Nobleman, named Haylwardus Snew from his fair Complexion, built a Monastery at Craneborn, to which he subjected this Priory of Tewksbury of which he was Patron. He was succeeded by Algar his Son, and Algar by Brictric, who held this town at the Time of the Conquest; but the Conqueror dispossessing him of it, it was given by Will. Rufus to Robert Fitz-Hamon, who in the Year 1102. new built this Church and Monastery, making it an Abbey, and subjecting the Abbey of Craneborn aforesaid to it. At the same time he took care to have it dedicated to the Virgin Mary, and endowed it with many Lands and Possessions, which were valued at the Suppression at 1598*l.* 1*s.* 3*d.* per ann. Craneborn was now changed by him into a Priory, and Tewksbury into an Abbey; so that Craneborn was nothing else afterwards but a Cell to Tewksbury, which became very famous, and continually receiv'd new Honours from many religious and noble Persons, who were capable of acting very generously by reason of the Plentiful Estates God had blessed them with.

Robert de Shandos, who died Anno 1120. was a great Benefactor to this Abbey, as likewise was Robert, base Son of Henry I. who by Marriage of Mabill <sup>c</sup>, eldest Daughter to the Founder, became Earl of Gloucester, in which Honour succeeded the noble Family of the Clares, several of which were buried here, as Gilbert who died An. 1230. Richard who died An. 1262. and his Son Richard who died Anno 1292. and John his Son, and Gilbert who succeeded him in the Earldom of Gloucester, and dying An. 1314. was buried here, as was Maud his Wife, who died the Year after. Hugh Dispenser married the Daughter of the said Gilbert, and succeeded in the Earldom. He was hang'd, drawn and quartered at Hereford An. 1326. but his Body was at length, with some Importunity, permitted to be buried in this Church.

<sup>a</sup> Leland's Itin. Vol. VI. p. 60. Vide item ejusd. Coll. Vol. I. pag. 83.  
<sup>b</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 154, &c. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. p. 155, &c.

To these we must add Will. de la Zouch, who was buried in the middle of the Chapell of our Lady, Elizabeth de Clare, Hugh de Audely Earl of Gloucester, who died Anno 1348, and was buried on the North Side of the High Altar, Edward de Ferrers, who built the Trinity Chapell near the Presbytery, and was buried here An. 1375, near whom was buried Elizabeth his Wife, who died An. 1401. as was his Son Thomas, who was barbarously murdered in the Year 1399. and was buried in the middle of the Choir. After which Richard Beauchamp, Earl of Warwick, who was slain in the Wars of France An. 1421, was interr'd here, and his Lady Isabell, who was likewise buried in the same Place, erected a neat Chapell to his Memory. Henry Duke of Warwick, King of the Isles of Wight, Jersey and Guernsey, died An. 1446. and was buried in the middle of the Choir, as was Cicely his Widow in the Chapell of our Lady, and Isabell Dutchess of Clarence, who died An. 1476. in a Vault artificially contriv'd behind the High Altar before the Door of the Chapell of the Blessed Virgin.

Leland speaking of this Place in the Sixth Vol. of his Itinerary <sup>a</sup> says it was called Tewksbury from Theokus an Hermite, and that Robert Fitz-Hamon when he made this Abbey left only the Prior and two Brethren at Craneborne, and translated Girald the Abbat, and all the rest of the Monks hither. He tells us of the Sepulture of the abovementioned Persons, with the particular Times of their Death, (an account of which may be also seen in the Monasticon) and that Richard second Son of George Duke of Clarence was born in this Monastery, and that the following Persons were slain in the memorable Fight in Glaston Meadow between Edw. IV. and Henry VI. and were afterwards buried in this Abbey Church, *viz.*

Edward Prince of Wales; Edmund Duke of Somersset, taken and beheaded; John Brother of the said Edmund; Thomas Courtenay Earl of Devonshire; The Lord of Wenlok; Humfrey Handeley beheaded with the said Courtenay; Edmund Hauarde Knight; William Wichingham Kt; John Delves, killed in the Field, and his Son John who was beheaded, (both which were afterwards translated to another Place;) John Leukenor Kt; William Vaulz Kt; Gervase Clifton taken and beheaded; Will. Carr Kt; Henry Ros Kt; Thomas Tressam Kt. taken and beheaded; Will. Lirmouthe Kt. John Urman Kt. Thomas Semar Kt; Will. Rowys Kt; Will. Newborow Kt; Hen. Wateley Esq; Hen. Barow Esq;  
 . . . . Fielding Esq;

<sup>a</sup> See also his Coll. Tom. II. p. 264.

This Church escaping at the Dissolution was converted by the Parishioners, who purchased it of the King, into a Parochial Church. But the Cloysters, Chapter-House, Abbacy, Lady Chapell at the East End, and all the other Buildings were destroyed, excepting the Gate-House, which is a very noble one, and is called the Prison-House, and is above 40. Feet in Height, and is embattelled at Top.

The Church is a large and curious Fabrick, being built in Form of a Cross, with a great Tower in the middle, in which hang a Ring of eight large tunable Bells. But a Representation of it being given in a Draught in the Monasticon; I shall refer the Reader thither, and will only set down the Dimensions, which are as follow. The Length of the Church, as it is at present, from East to West, is 300. Feet; but when the Lady Chapell was in being it extended it self near 100. Feet farther. The Breadth of the great Cross Isle from North to South is about 120. Feet; of the Body and two Isles over about 70. Feet. The Height of the great Tower is about 210. Feet. The Breadth of the Front at the West End about 100. Feet. The Height of the Church, viz. from the Area or Floor to the Roof, is about 120. Feet. The whole building is leaded, and in pretty good Repair.

Touching the Ornaments and Goods of this Monastery &c. there being a particular Account given of them in the Appendix to Burnett's History of the Reformation, an Extract and Abridgment whereof is inserted in Sir Robert Atkins's ancient and present State of Gloucester-shire, I shall refer the curious thither for what is here omitted, and will now proceed to give an Account of the Arms and Monuments that are at this time to be seen in the Church, what I have before remarked about the Monuments being not the Result of my own Observation.

*Arms in the Church.*

At the West Front, which is adorn'd with several Shields and Carvings, are these arms painted, viz.

1. Gules, a Lyon rampant regardant Or.
2. In a Lozenge Or a Fefs Vairy between six Labells of three Points Sable.
3. In a Lozenge . . . . . defaced.
4. Gules, a Cross ragule Or.
5. Or a Fefs Vairy between six Labells of three Points Sable.
6. Gules, a Saltire Argent.
7. Per Bend Sable and Or, a Lyon rampant counterchang'd.

In the Windows in the Choir are several Effigies in painted Glafs, and these Arms, all which are pretty well preserv'd :

1. \* Argent, a Bend Sable, quartering Gules, a Frett Or.

\* These are the Arms of Tho. Lord Spencer quarterly with Audley Earl of Gloucester.

2. Or, Gloucester.

2. Or, within a Bordure engrailed . . . . three Chevrons Gules.

3. Gules, a Crofs ragule Or.

4. Barry of 12, Argent and Sable.

5. Lozenge, Argent and Gules, over all a Bend Sable.

Under the West Window within the Church are these

Arms:

Tracy of  
Stanway,  
impaling

1. In a Lozenge Or on a Bend inter two Cotizes Gules an Escallop, impaling Gules, a Bend Or.

.....

2. Under a Mitre Argent two Keys in Saltire, the dexter Or furmounted of the sinister Argent.

Handcock  
of Twining  
impaling

3. In a Lozenge Gules a Dexter Hand Coupé Argent, on a Chief of the Second three Cockes of the first, impaling Or, a Fefs wavy between six Labells of three Points Sable.

Handcock  
of Twining  
impaling

4. As the last Paternal Coat, impaling Gules, a Fefs Vairy Argent and Azure inter three Mulletts Argent.

Baugh of  
Twining

5. \* Azure, a Lyon rampant Argent.

\* Pool of

Saperton.

*Monuments in the Church.*

At the upper End of the South Isle in the Body of the Church under an Arch is an Altar Monument defaced, which is said to have been in Memory of Beaufort the last Duke of Somerset of that Name, beheaded here Anno 1471. after the famous Battle fought here between Edward the Fourth and Henry the Sixth.

Opposite to this on another Altar Monument lies the Effigies of a Man in Armour, representing John Lord Wenlock (the same Lord Wenlock beforementioned out of Leland) slain here in the aforefaid Battle An. 1471. He is said to have been Gentleman of the Horse to Edward, Son of the unfortunate King Henry the Sixth.

Under the great Tower at the Entrance of the Choir is a large Grey Marble, which had Brasses underneath; under which Prince Edward, only Son of Henry the Sixth, who was stabbed here after the beforementioned Battle by the Partifans of Edward the Fourth, was interred

On the South Side of the Choir

Under two Arches are two Altar Grey Marble Monuments, which are said to have belonged to two Abbats of this Monastery, and beyond is the Effigies of a Man lying in full Proportion, which is said to have been for Robert Fortington Abbat of this Place. I know not when he lived, unless he be the last Abbat Robert in my Catalogue, who died An. 1253. Over it are these Arms carved in Stone:

A Chevron inter three Escallops. Over all in Pale a Palmer's Staff.

On

On the North Side of the Choir

Almost opposite to the last is another Altar Monument of Grey Marble, on the Top of which is a Cross carved, and round the Verge are these Words yet remaining, *Johannes Abbas hujus loci.* This Verge was inlaid with Brass, which being gone little can be made out of the Letters, save the Impression of these few on the Stone.

Above this was the Monument of another Abbat; but 'tis quite defaced.

On the North Side of the Choir are three Chapells, and on the South two, in one of which is buried Robert Fitz-Hamon the Founder of this Abbey, and in another Isabell Despencer Countess of Warwick.

Near the High Altar is an handsome Monument for George Duke of Clarence, Brother to King Edward the Fourth, and his Dutches. Their Effigies lying at Top are handsomely carved, and opposite to this Monument is a goodly Tomb of the Lord Obrian and his Lady.

I say no more about the Monuments, unless it be that some considerable Remarks about them may be met with in Sandford's Genealogical History. I come now to the

*Abbats.*

1. GIRALDUS, brought hither from Craneborn, and formerly a Monk of Winchester, was made the first Abbat by the Founder. But An. 1109. not caring to gratify the covetous Temper of the King, he was forced to leave this Abbey, and to return back to Winchester, as we learn from the Annals of Winchester, published in Anglia Sacra. The Year after which, as the same Annals tells us,

2. ROBERT was made Abbat. He was succeeded A<sup>o</sup>. 1124. by

3. BENEDICT<sup>a</sup>, who died An. 1137. and was succeeded the same Year by

4. ROGER<sup>b</sup>, call'd in some Places ROBERT. I do not find when he died. But An. 1162.

5. FROMOND<sup>d</sup> was made Abbat. In his time<sup>b</sup> the Church of Tewksbury was burnt An. 1178. in which Year he died. Whereupon there seems to have been a Vacancy. For

6. ROBERT<sup>e</sup>, who was the next Abbat after him, did not receive the Benediction 'till Anno 1182. It was receiv'd by him at Worcester upon the Feast of St. Michael. But he continued Abbat but a little while. For Anno 1186.

7. ALAN<sup>f</sup>, Prior of Canterbury, was made Abbat. He was

<sup>a</sup> Cleop. A. 8. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. <sup>c</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 476. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. p. 301. & 476. <sup>e</sup> Cleop. A. 7. <sup>f</sup> Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 479.



a learned Man <sup>a</sup>. He died An. 1202, and was succeeded by  
 8. WALTER <sup>b</sup>, who died An. 1213. and was succeeded by  
 9. HUGH <sup>c</sup> Prior of this Place, who receiv'd the Bene-  
 diction from Giles Bishop of Hereford by the Permission of  
 the Bishop of Worcester. He died the Year after, and was  
 succeeded by

10. BERNARD <sup>d</sup>, one of the Monks of this Place. But his  
 Election being not approved of, he was succeeded by

11. PETER <sup>e</sup> Monk of Worcester, who receiv'd the Bene-  
 diction 3. April An. 1216. from the Bishop of Worcester.  
 He died An. 1232. who was succeeded by

12. ROBERT <sup>f</sup> Prior of this Place, He died An. 1253. and  
 was succeeded by

13. THO. DE STOKES <sup>g</sup>, who died An. 1275, and was  
 succeeded by

14. RICHARD <sup>h</sup>, who died An. 1282. and was succeeded  
 on the twelfth of the Cal. of June the same Year by

15. THO. KEMSEY <sup>i</sup>. I do not find how long he conti-  
 nued. But Anno 1329.

16. JOHN COTES <sup>k</sup> occurs Abbat. Upon whose Death or  
 Surrendry, which happened Anno 1361, he was succeeded by

17. THO. CHESTERTON <sup>l</sup>, who died Anno 1389. and was  
 succeeded by

18. THO. PARKER <sup>m</sup>, alias PAKARE, who was a great Be-  
 nefactor to this Monastery, and in the Year 1397. caused a  
 Chapell of Stone admirably carved to be erected over the  
 Founder, and appointed a daily Mass to be said in perpetual  
 Memory of his and his Wife's Soul. He died An. 1421. and  
 was succeeded by

19. WILL. BRISTOW <sup>n</sup>, who was in great Favour with his  
 Patrons. I do not find when he died. But he was succeeded by

20. JOHN ABINGDON <sup>o</sup>, who was Godfather in the Year  
 1443. to Anne, Daughter to Richard Nevill Earl of Salis-  
 bury. I do not find when he died. But he is mentioned as  
 the twentieth Abbat in the Monasticon. After him

21. JOHN DE SALIS occurs Abbat An. 1468. He was  
 succeeded by

22. JOHN STRENSHAM, who died An. 1481. and was  
 succeeded by.

23. RICHARD CHELTENHAM, who <sup>p</sup> reedified and aug-

<sup>a</sup> See Lelandi Coll. T. II. p. 323. & T. III. p. 148. <sup>b</sup> Angl. Sacr. loc. cit. <sup>c</sup> Ibid. p. 481. <sup>d</sup> Ibid. <sup>e</sup> Ibid. p. 483. <sup>f</sup> Ibid. p. 488. <sup>g</sup> MSSt. in  
 the Coll. Oxon. <sup>h</sup> Annales Wigorn. in Angl. Sacr. Vol. I. p. 506. <sup>i</sup> Ibid.  
 Lelandi Coll. Jesu Oxon. <sup>j</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 158. Le-  
 landi Coll. Vol. VI. pag. 61. <sup>l</sup> Mon. Angl. loc. cit. <sup>m</sup> Ibid. <sup>n</sup> Leland's  
 Coll. Vol. VI. p. 79.

mented Stanway Mannor Place temp. Hen. 7. He died An. 1509. and was succeeded by

24. HEN. BEOLEY <sup>a</sup>. I do not find when he died. But he was succeeded by

25. JOHN WALKER <sup>b</sup>, who died An. 1531. 23. H. 8. and was buried in his Monastery under a Marble Stone with his Coat of Arms, and was succeeded the same Year by

26. JOHN WICH, alias WAKEMAN, the last Abbat. Anth. à Wood calls <sup>c</sup> him Robert Wakeman. He continu'd 'till the Dissolution An. 1539, when he surrendered the Abbey with 35. of his Monks, and had a Pension assign'd him of 266*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* per an. as may be seen in Burnett's History of the Reformation. An. 1541. Sept. being then, as it is said, B. D. he was consecrated the first Bishop of Gloucester. He died about the beginning of Dec. An. 1549. In his Life time he erected a Tomb for his Place of Burial in the Abbey Church of Tewksbury in the North Side of a little Chapell standing South East from the High Altar. Godwin <sup>d</sup> says he was buried at Worthington, meaning Wormington in Gloucestershire, tho' Wood rather thinks at Forthampton in the said County, where he had a House and Chapell.

XXIX. T A V I S T O C K.

Devon-  
shire.



R D G A R <sup>e</sup> Earl of Devon-shire (Father of Ælfreda, Wife of King Edgar) who had his Birth near this Place, An. 961. began an Abbey in this Place, which was finished by his Son Ordulf. He died Anno 971. and was buried here. Ten Years after which, viz. An. 981. this Abbey was finished. But it had stood scarce 30. Years, er'e the cruel Danes raised it to the Ground. However at length it revived, and flourished in more Lustre than ever, infomuch that at the Dissolution, besides the Jurisdiction of an whole Hundred, it's <sup>f</sup> Revenues amounted to 902*l.* 5*s.* 7*d.* per an.

Being grown very rich, it was honoured with a Mitre, and made one of the Parliamentary Abbeyes, as may be seen by the

<sup>a</sup> Collect. H. Wharton. <sup>b</sup> So I am informed by a Friend from a Book of the Officer of Arms. <sup>c</sup> Athen. Oxon. Vol. I. col. 578, 579. <sup>d</sup> De Præf. p. 590. <sup>e</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. I. p. 325. and Prince's Worthies of Devon. p. 481. <sup>f</sup> Tanner's Notit. Monast. p. 42.

Patent in the Monasticon, Fuller's Church History, and Prince's Worthies of Devon-shire. But this Honour being given to it very lately, viz. in the fifth of Hen. 8. it lasted a very short time, being dissolved with the other Abbeyes in the same King's Reign. Since which the Church, which, besides our Ladys<sup>a</sup> Chapell, was an 126 *gressus*, Paces, or Yards in Length, and was a magnificent Building, is intirely pulled down. The Kitchin, which was left standing of late Years, tho' now raised to the Foundation, was a large square Room, open to the Roof, which was composed of elegant Workmanship. The Chapter-House is likewise ruined. It was a Pile of great Beauty, built as round as can possibly be marked with a Compass; and yet the Dimensions thereof were large, there being 36. Seats in the Inside wrought out in the Walls, all arch'd over Head with curious carved Stones. The Refectory with several of the Offices is still standing, being of great Length, Breadth and Height. The Saxon School, which was erected by a laudable Institution, for reading the Laws and Histories written in our Mother Tongue, is a large<sup>b</sup> Building, as is the Area where the Cloysters stood, which were 45. Paces or Yards in Length, the East Side of which opened into the Chapter-House, and it is probable that the Church stood on the North Side. In two Arches on the said North Side of the Cloysters are one or two broken Monuments, one of which Tradition says belong'd to the Founder, who was here buried, as were his Son (whose Effigies was of great Length) and St. Rumond, a Saxon Saint, to whom and to St. Mary the Church was dedicated. Adjoyning to this North Side of the Cloysters is the Church-Yard, which is large and spacious, and perhaps was the Cemiteriy of the Abbey as well as the Parish Church, which is a great Building with an high Tower at the West End, and is dedicated to St. Eustachius. It seems to have been built not long before the Dissolution, before which in all likelyhood the Parishioners had a Place in the Body of the Abbey. The Walls of the Abbey are spacious, and the Buildings of the Abbacy being strong and well secur'd are frequently made use of for a Prison for Captive Seamen, it being near Plimouth.

*Abbats.*

1. ALMERUS<sup>c</sup> upon the finishing of this Abbey An. 981. was made the first Abbat. After whom occurs
2. LIVINGUS, a Man very familiar and of great Authority

<sup>a</sup> E Collect. Wilhelmi Worcester, ut è litteris Viri cl. & doctissimi Joannis Anstis Amalgeri didici. <sup>b</sup> Ita cl. Anstis è prædictis Col. <sup>c</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. p. 297.

with

with King Cnute <sup>a</sup>. He was before this a Monk of Winchester, and in the Year 1032. he was translated from Tavistock to Crediton, being the last Bishop of this Place, the See being by his Successor upon his Removal to Worcester translated to Exeter. Godwin say <sup>b</sup> he procur'd St. German's to be united to his See of Crediton; but it seems to him that he held all three Bishopricks, *viz.* Crediton, Worcester and St. German's together. In the Year 1040. he was accused of divers Crimes. Whereupon returning to Tavistock he died there 23. Mar. An. 1046 <sup>c</sup>. (Godwin says <sup>d</sup> 1049.) and was there buried. After whom

3. ALDRED <sup>e</sup>, another Monk of Winchester, was made Abbat. He was afterwards Bishop of Worcester, and it is probable he held both in Commendam 'till he was made Archbishop of York An. 1061. The next Abbat I meet with is

4. WYMOND <sup>f</sup>, who occurs An. 1090. But it does not appear when he was made so. An. 1103. he was one of those Abbats that were deposed by Anselm Archbishop of Canterbury, tho' he is not mentioned amongst them by Godwin. He was succeeded by

5. JOHN <sup>g</sup>, who died about the Year 1110. and was succeeded by

6. OSBERT <sup>h</sup>, who occurs Abbat An. 1119. as does

7. WALTER <sup>i</sup> An. 1150. and eleven Years afterwards. He was succeeded by

8. GEFTRY <sup>k</sup>, who died in or before the Year 1176. and was succeeded by

9. BALDWIN <sup>l</sup>. After whom

10. HERBERT <sup>m</sup> occurs Abbat An. 1184. as does

11. JORDAN <sup>n</sup> An. 1204. I do not find when he died But Anno 1220.

12. WILLIAM <sup>o</sup> Prior of Otterington was elected Abbat. He was succeeded An. 1224. by

13. JOHN <sup>p</sup>, Chaplain to the Archbishop of Canterbury. He occurs Abbat An. 1230. and I presume he continued so 'till the Year 1233. when

14. ALAN <sup>q</sup> was elected. He occurs An. 1237. and 1246. After which Anno 1248.

15. THOMAS <sup>r</sup> was elected Abbat. Nine Years after which, *viz.* Anno 1257,

16. HEN. DE NORTHAMPTON <sup>s</sup> was made Abbat. He died in a very short time, *viz.* Anno 1259. and was succeeded by

<sup>a</sup> Lelandi Coll. T. II. p. 255. <sup>b</sup> De Præf. p. 455. & 505. <sup>c</sup> X. Script. col. 182. <sup>d</sup> De Præf. p. 505. <sup>e</sup> X. Script. loc. cit. <sup>f</sup> Registr. Tavistock. <sup>g</sup> Ibid. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Ibid. <sup>k</sup> Ibid. <sup>l</sup> Ibid. <sup>m</sup> Ibid. <sup>n</sup> Ibid. <sup>o</sup> Pat. 4. H. 3. <sup>p</sup> Pat. 8. H. 3. <sup>q</sup> Pat. 17. H. 3. <sup>r</sup> Pat. 32. H. 3. <sup>s</sup> Pat. 43. H. 3.

17. PHILIP TRENCHFIELD OF TRENCHFOYLE <sup>a</sup>, who died the Year after, and was succeeded the same Year by
18. ALURED <sup>b</sup>, who was succeeded An. 1262. by
19. JOHN CHUBBE <sup>c</sup>, who was deposed An. 1270. and was succeeded by
20. ROBERT <sup>d</sup>, whose Sirname occurs not. He died An. 1285. and was succeeded by
21. ROB. DE CAMPBEL <sup>e</sup>, who died Anno 1325. and was succeeded by
22. ROBERT BOSSE <sup>f</sup>, called in the Exeter Register Bonus, Monk of Rewly in Oxford. He was deposed on the 24<sup>th</sup>. of Octob. An. 1333. and was succeeded on the third of Jan. following by
23. JOHN DE COURTNEY <sup>h</sup>, eldest Son to Hugh Earl of Devon-shire, who in his Youth betook himself to a Monastical Life, leaving <sup>i</sup> his second Brother Hugh to succeed his Father in the Earldom, which he did in his Life-time. He govern'd 'till the time of his Death, which happened Anno 1348. and he was thereupon succeeded by
24. RICHARD DE ASHE OR DE ESSE <sup>k</sup>, who was succeeded Anno 1362. by
25. STEPHEN DE LANGTON OR LANGEDON <sup>l</sup>, who died An. 1380. and was succeeded by
26. THO. CULLYNG OR CULLEN <sup>m</sup>, who died Anno 1402. and was succeeded by
27. JOHN MEY <sup>n</sup>, who died <sup>o</sup> 23. Nov. 1421. and was succeeded by
28. THO. MEDE <sup>p</sup>, to whom the Temporalities were restored 19. April 10. H. 6. Anno 1437. he was accused of some scandalous Crimes; but he cleared himself. I do not find when he died; but on the 23. of May An. 1442.
30. THO. CRYSPIN <sup>q</sup>, Prior of this Place, was made Abbat. He died Apr. 5. 1447. and was succeeded by
31. WILLIAM PEWE <sup>r</sup>, who was elected the second of May in the same Year. He died An. 1450. and was succeeded by
32. JOHN DYNINGTON <sup>s</sup> alias DYMINGTON, who occurs Abbat 'till after the Year 1462; about which time, *viz.* An. 1463,
33. RICHARD <sup>t</sup> occurs Abbat. I do not know his Sirname. But he was succeeded by

<sup>a</sup> Pat. 44. H. 3. <sup>b</sup> Ibid. <sup>c</sup> Pat. 46. H. 3. <sup>d</sup> Pat. 54. H. 3. <sup>e</sup> Pat. 13. E. 1. <sup>f</sup> Pat. 18. E. 2. <sup>g</sup> Reg. Exon. & Pat. 7. E. 3. <sup>h</sup> Ibid. <sup>i</sup> Dugd. Bar. Vol. I. p. 639. <sup>k</sup> Pat. 23. E. 3. & Reg. Exon. <sup>l</sup> Pat. 37. E. 3. & Reg. Ex. <sup>m</sup> Reg. Exon. <sup>n</sup> Ibid. <sup>o</sup> Ita cl. Antis è Reg. Exon. <sup>p</sup> Ita cl. Antis ex Orig. <sup>q</sup> Sic idem Vir cl. è Reg. Exon. <sup>r</sup> Sic me docuit idem Vir cl. Exon. <sup>t</sup> Ibid.

34. RICHARD YERNE <sup>a</sup>, to whom the Temporalities were restored 25. Mar. 6. of H. 7. He was succeeded by

35. RICHARD BANHAM <sup>b</sup>, to whom the Temporalities were restored June 27. 7. H. 7. He <sup>c</sup> was an aspiring Man, and had great Contests with his Bishop Hugh Oldham, whom he caused to be excommunicated; on whom to be revenged he probably purchased <sup>d</sup> his Mitre An. 1513. But he did not enjoy it long. For he died in or before the Year 1515, in which Year I find

36. JOHN PERYN <sup>e</sup> to be Abbat. He was the last Abbat of this Monastery, and surrendering up the same An. 1539 <sup>f</sup>. at the Dissolution with 20. of his Monks, had a Salary of 100*l.* per ann. during his Life settled upon him.

*The Seales or Arms of the Parliamentary Abbays blazoned.  
They may be seen engraven at the beginnig of Dr. Tanner's Notitia Monast. and in Reyner's Hist. Benedict. p. 214.*

1. Glastonbury.

Vert, a cross Bottone Argent, in dexter canton our Lady with Her Babe radiated in her dexter hand Or, in her sinister a cross.

2. St. Austin's Canterbury.

Sable, a cross Argent.

3. Westminster.

Azure, a cross Flory betwixt five Martlets Or, on a Chief of the second the Arms of France quartering England inter two Roses Gules. Leland <sup>g</sup> mentions other Arms, *viz.* Azure, on a Chief Or a Pastoral Staff Gules, and a Mitre.

4. St. Alban's.

Azure, a Saltire Or.

5. St. Edmundsbury.

Azure, three crowns Or, being the Arms of the Kings of the East Angles in memory of King Edmund, Martyred by the Danes.

6. Peterborough.

Gules, two keys in Saltire inter four Crosses Croslets fitché Or.

7. St. John's at Colchester.

Gules, within a bordure Or entoire de Mulletts . . . a Cross of the second.

8. Evesham.

Azure, a Chain inter three Mitres Argent.

9. Winchelcomb.

Barry of six Azure and Argent, on a Chief of the second a Pale inter two Esquires ball dexter and sinister of the first. On an Esccheon of Pretence Argent a Cross Croslet fitché Gules.

<sup>a</sup> Ita cl. Anstis è Coll. Will. Worcester. <sup>b</sup> Ita idem Vir cl. ex iisd. Coll. <sup>c</sup> Princ's Worthies of Devon p. 484. <sup>d</sup> Mon. Angl. Vol. I. <sup>e</sup> Reg. Exon. <sup>f</sup> Cur. Augment. <sup>g</sup> Coll. Tom. 1. p. 100.

10. Croyland.

*A View of the Mitred Abbeyes,*

## 10. Croyland.

- Quarterly, 1. Gules three Knives Argent, hafted Or.  
 2. Azure, three Whips string'd and knotted Or.  
 3. as the second.  
 4. as the first.

## 11. Battell.

Argent a Cross Gules, in fess a Mitre, in Chief and Base a Ducal Coronet, on each side of the Mitre a Monde.

## 12. Reading.

Azure, three Escallops Or.

## 13. Abbington.

Argent, a Cross Flory inter four Martlets Sable.

## 14. Waltham.

Argent, on a Cross Engrail'd Sable 5. Cross Crosslets of the first.

## 15. Shrewsbury.

Azure, within a Bordure a Lion rampant Gules, over all a Pastoral Staff in bend . . . . .

## 16. Cirencester.

Gules, on a Cheveron Argent three rams heads Sable.

## 17. St. Peter's in Gloucester.

Azure, two Keys in Saltire Or.

## 18. Bardney.

. . . . .

## 19. Hulm St. Bennets.

Sable, a Pastoral Staff Argent enfilleted inter two Crowns Or.

## 20. Thorney.

Azure, three Cross Crosslets fitché inter three Pastoral Staffs Or.

## 21. Ramsey.

Or, three Rams heads Coupé Argent on a Bend Azure.

## 22. Hyde.

Argent, a Lion rampant Sable, on a Chief of the second two Keys indorfed Argent.

## 23. Malmsbury.

Gules, two Lions passant guardant Or, on a Chief Argent a Mitre between two Pastoral Staffs . . . . .

## 24. St. Marys in York.

Argent, a Cross Gules.

## 25. Selby.

Sable, three Swans Argent, Membred Or.

## 26. Coventry.

. . . . .

## 27. St. John's Jerusalem.

Gules, a Cross Argent.

## 28. Tewksbury.

Gules, within a bordure Argent a Cross Or.

## 29. Tavistock.

Vaire Or and Azure, on a Chief of the second two Mullets Gules.

F I N I S.


---



---

 EDITORIS

## MONITUM AD LECTOREM.


 UUM in eo esset, ut operi huic manus ultima admove-  
 retur, à viris quibus-  
 dam litteratis au-  
 divi Lelandi nostri, Antiquari-  
 orum facile principis, libellum,  
 quem Bononia Gallo-mastix in-  
 scripsit, jam olim, Auctore ipso  
 adhuc vivente, prodiisse, se seque  
 ejusdem exemplar Londini non  
 ita pridem vidisse, in bibliote-  
 ca nimirum instructissima Viri  
 clariss. summique nostri Amici  
 THOMÆ RAWLINSONI Armi-  
 geri. Sed quum officii ratio Lon-  
 dinum proficisci non permit-  
 teret, ea qua decet modestia



virum amicissimum per litteras  
 rogavi, ut ad me, Oxonii degen-  
 tem, si fieri posset, libelli apo-  
 graphum mitteretur. Nec in-  
 cassum petii. Nam paullo post  
 exemplar ipsum excusum me-  
 cum communicavit RAWLIN-  
 SONUS, moribus suavissimis or-  
 natus, & virtute singulari præ-  
 ditus, qui etiam mihi significa-  
 vit se hunc in finem, ut à me re-  
 cuderetur, ab Amico suo, doctri-  
 na & humanitate præclaro, P.  
 VLAMINGO Amstelodamensi  
 mutuo accepisse. Exploratum  
 habes unde hoc Auctarium. Il-  
 lud restat ut fruaris, virisque  
 eruditis, quibus debemus, gra-  
 tias immortales mecum agas.  
 Ex Aula Edmundi in Acade-  
 mia Oxoniensi Februarii quinto  
 A. D. 17<sup>4</sup>.<sub>5</sub>

B O N O N I A  
G A L L O - M A S T I X .

I N L A U D E M

F E L I C I S S I M I V I C T O R I S

H E N R I C I O C T A V I A N G L I C I ,  
F R A N C I C I , S C O T T I C I , H I B E R N I C I .

---

J O A N N E L E L A N D O  
*Antiquario Auctore.*

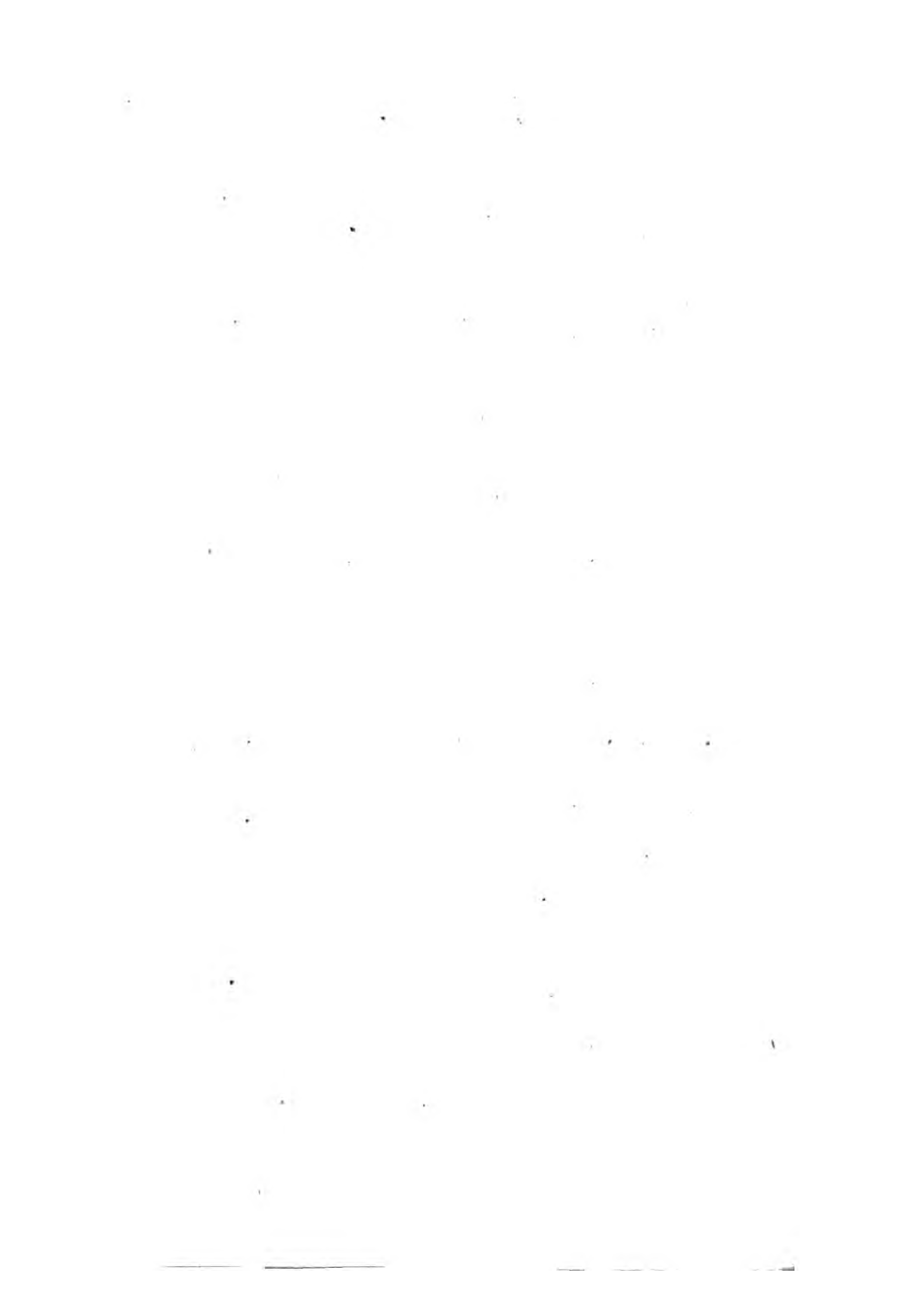
---

B O N O N I A  
A D C A N D I D O S L E C T O R E S .

Gallica tota fui, nunc forte, Britannica, Martis,  
Perplacet eximium conjugiumque mihi.  
Audiant applausus vestros Henricus acutos :  
Victor iô vivat, dicite, Victor iô.

Excudebat LONDINI JOAN-  
NES MAYLER.

Anno Domini. 1745.





Axima nuper erat clarus mea gloria Gallus.  
 Nunc decusat nostrum dulce Britannus erit.  
 Ludit in humanis rebus sic alea Martis,  
 Et varias patitur præcipitata vices.  
 Belgica gens lætis successibus invidet Angli.  
 Non tamen invidiæ causa probata liquet.  
 Laurigeros cecinit celeberrima fama triumphos  
 Henrici quinti, fulmineasque manus.  
 Tempore quo læto victores mœnibus Anglos  
 Inclusi tuto, continuique loco.  
 Non secus ac proprios Burgundos, credita quorum  
 Antiquæ fidei, subsidioque fui.  
 Senferat hæc Gallus, cui tunc Burgundio fautor,  
 Simplicis hinc Sexti præsidiumque leve.  
 Continuo festa repetit mea mœnia pompa,  
 Imperio Gallum sustinuique Ducis.  
 Cordus erat varius facti præstructor iniqui.  
 Sordidus, & domini proditor ille sui.  
 Mœsta recessuris submissa hæc voce Britannis  
 Prædixi, certam quæ meruere fidem.  
 “ Vivite magnanimi quondam mea cura. Valetе,  
 “ Et mea nunc memori condite verba sinu.  
 “ Eadueardus Quartus mihi bella minabitur hostis.  
 “ Confecta instabili pace recedet ovans.

“ Concu-

“ Concutietque meas Henricus Septimus arces.

“ Octavus Sexti maximus ultor erit.

Hæc ego fatorum serie perdocta canebam,

Credidit & dictis turba Britanna meis.

Defluxere mihi felicia secula. Clio

Extulit eximium nomen ad astra meum.

Ecce renascentis virtutis palma Britanos

Inclytus Octavus sub ditione tenet.

Ille rebellanteis Morinos, Belgasque ferocis

Dissipat, atque jugo colla superba premit.

Ille meum fractis vi multa turribus orbem

Ingressus Scythico conspiciendus equo :

Ac avidis lustrans delecta serenus ocellis

Audit à læto milite, Victor iô.

Vinitor autumnus calcatas presserat uvas.

Victorem recipit Doris amica suum.

Concitat insignis reparato Marte tumultus

Henricus Galli filius, acer eques.

Et subita spoliat mea fraude suburbia noctu.

Hoc impune tamen non tulit ille scelus.

Delphini pedites fusi, partimque fugati.

Iusta dies vindex cædis & illa fuit.

Nobilium numerus refluxo confectus in æstu,

Intinxit syrtes purpureusque cruor.

Natus

Natus ad arma potens Bessus revocate parabat  
 Me comitem notam, participemque tori.  
 Nil mihi cum Bessis. Friget Vervinius. Unus  
 Anglus multorum nobilis instar erit.  
 Semarius Pontem belli Dux inclytus, atque  
 Graius evincunt. Gallica turba ruet.  
 Duddelégus amor Martis, Dux impiger armis  
 Provolat, & stricto fulminat ense ferox.  
 Victores abigunt Gallos, castris, spoliisque potiti.  
 Saucius accepto vulnere Bessus abit.  
 Egestæ tumulus terræ confringitur ingens,  
 Præsidium Galli quem statuere suum.  
 Nescis quanta tuæ Dominæ sint robora, Bessæ  
 Auçta quidem forti munia nostra manu.  
 Exemplo tibi sit Poiningus strenuus ultor  
 Præsidium nostrum, carnificina tua.  
 Dii bene fecerunt, qui me statuere novercam  
 Gallorum, matrem Brutigenûmque piam.  
 Provehat Henricus cumulate robora nostra.  
 Plorabunt Morini, diffugientque procul.  
 Hæc quoque confecto geminabunt pectore tristes,  
 Et feriet luctus sidera summa gravis.  
 Væ Morinis, nimium vicina Bononia, fractis  
 In mediis portus navigat Anglus aquis.

BONO

# B O N O N I A

ILLUSTRISS. HENRICUM OCTAVUM

A L L O Q U I T U R.

Romani rerum Domini Rutupina petentes

Littora, trajectus me coluere Ducem.

Quid mihi cum victis Romanis? palma, Britanne;

Inclyta me totam possidet illa tua.

Officiumque meum, quod Gallo displicet, omne

In tua transfudi numina celsa lubens.

Floreat æternum felix victoria patris,

Filius Eduerdus sustineatque parem.

F I N I S.

---

A Letter to the Publisher from the learned ROGER GALE Esq; occasioned by his *Essay towards the Recovery of the Courses of the four Great Roman Ways*, printed in the Sixth Vol. of Leland's Itin.

SIR,

Scruton August 1<sup>st</sup>. 1714.

THO' I have thus long deferred my thanks for your Company when I was last at *Oxford*, I will assure you I was no ways unmindful either of that, or the promise I made you of sending the several additions I had made to my former *Essay upon the Roman Roads*. I then acquainted you with my mistake about the *Fosse* near *Leicester*, occasioned by the names of *Foston* and *Great* and *Little Stretton* given to three Towns lying on the East side of the River *Soar*, which misled me being an entire Stranger in those parts when I wrote that piece, and having no information from any of our Writers for the particular course of it thro' that County. As in my Journey to the *Bath* I had the good fortune to recover the whole tract of it from *Leicester* to *Highcross* (which is now rebuilt with a fine Column of free Stone) so in my return I had the satisfaction of tracing it back from *Leicester* till it brings you near *Willoughby in the Wolds*, where I lost it before. The particulars of the whole you shall have below in it's proper place, and shall onely here tell you my thoughts that the above mentioned *Foston* and *Strettons* may have had their names from some *Via Vicinalis* leading out of the *Fosse*, perhaps to *Burrow*, taken by some to be the *Vernometum* of *Antoninus*.

The first addition I desire may be after the word *former*, the last line of the 97<sup>th</sup>. page, as follows :

“ But this may be an argument that our Historians had their account of these ways from some Author, or Tradition in being before the time of King Athelstan, who divided that Country into Cornwall and Devon-shire, it being but one Province till his reign.”



P. 100. leave out all from the top of that page to the words *From Leicester* in the 24. line, and insert these :

“ From *Highcross* it takes it's course in a line almost parallel to the *Soar*, running about half a mile South East from *Sharnford*, which I suppose owes its name to it, as the Towns beforementioned in *Gloucester-shire*. Thence it goes towards *Narborow* where it appears a little West of the Town ; then to *Langham Bridges*, and so to the *Westgate* of *Leicester*.”

Line 28. is to be omitted, and part of the 29. as far as the words *to Willoughby &c.* in lieu of which read,

“ By its leaving *Leicester* without entering it, and crossing the *Soar* about two miles lower at a place called *Calves water* to *Thormarston*, from whence it passes the River *Eye* at *Lewing Bridge*, and then goes on to *Seggs hill* near *Se-grave*, and so to *Willoughby*.” and

Line 31. after *Widmerpole* insert by *the Lodge in the Wolds*. and after these words *East-Bridgefords fields*, add, “ So that the *Vasta plana*, which *Higden* says this Road pass towards *Newark*, seem to be no other place than what is now called *the Wolds* in this Country.”

P. 104. l. 28. for *Bersford* read *Bensford*.

P. 108. l. 16. for *Dornford* read *Castor*. l. 19. the same amendment is to be made. When I mentioned *Dornford* I trusted to Mr. *Camden*'s account of this place, but Mr. *Moreton* in his *History of Northampton-shire* p. 112. says, there is now no such place to be heard of as *Dornford*, which I found very true at my being in those parts last Summer.

l. 34. for *Dornford* read *Castor*.

l. 37. for *at* read in several places *to*.

P. 115. add in the Margin, “ Vid. *Gildam*, & *Lelandum* in *Cigneam Cantionem* in voce *Britannia* de hac commigratione.” with reference to line 12.

l. 38. after *distinguisb*, insert *them*.

P. 117. l. 14. after the word *delegere* insert, “ And that these Rivers were thus secured by the *Romans* is evinced by what remains of the Forts, they placed upon them, at this day ; and more there might have been, either now entirely lost, or not yet discovered. To begin then with those great works at *Guildsborough* and *Davontrey*, which to me seems to have had its name from its situation between the two *Avons*, Dwy Avon tree, i. e. *the Town of the two Avons*, expressing it plainly in the British language. I say to begin with *Guildsborough* and *Davontrey*, which shut up the passage between the two *Avons*, let us first travel upon the banks of that which from this place takes its course Eastward, and there we shall soon arrive at a noted station called *Bennavenna*

“ about *Weedon in the Sreet and Heyford*, and at another per-  
 “ haps where now stands <sup>a</sup> *Northampton*. Next we shall come  
 “ to a *Specula* and Camp at *Clifords-hill*, then to another ob-  
 “ long square Camp at *Chester* allmost over against *Welling-*  
 “ *borow* on the South side of the River; after that to an  
 “ entrenchment at *Mill Cotton* near *Ringsted*, and lastly to  
 “ *Caer dorm*, or *Castor*: below which place perhaps the *Fens*,  
 “ at that time impassable, made it needless to fortify the banks  
 “ of the River, or if they were at that time firm ground, the  
 “ same deluge that sunk them swallowed up the Forts there  
 “ also, and still conceals them under their rotten surface.

“ As *Davontrey* stands at the Head of this *Avon*, so do’s  
 “ *Guildsborough* not farr from the source of the *Western Avon*,  
 “ a little lower upon which was *Tripontium* feated near *Lil-*  
 “ *burn* and *Dowbridge*, betwixt which place and *Prasidium*,  
 “ *Warwick*. I do not find any Camp or Station close upon the  
 “ edge of this River, nor from thence till we come to *Glou-*  
 “ *cester*, seven miles below where this *Avon* falls into the  
 “ *Severn*: beneath which City also we have but one Station,  
 “ *Trajectus*, at *Oldbury*. But whether the deepness of these  
 “ waters made fewer Forts necessary for guarding them, or  
 “ that the intent of the *Romans* was chiefly to confine the  
 “ *Icenians* in their own Countrey, and consequently they  
 “ thickned their Garrisons on that side, or that the old names  
 “ and situations of their Stations on the *Western Avon* are not  
 “ yet retrieved by us, which I rather suspect, must be left to  
 “ time, and the observations of those who are better acquaint-  
 “ ed with that Countrey than I am, to determine.”

P. 119. l. ult. after *Burgh Castle* insert, “ or another <sup>b</sup> *Castor*.”

P. 121. l. 17. after *Hantsbire* insert, “ where *Way hill* takes  
 “ its name from it.”

I acquainted you at *Oxford* that I had compared Dr. *Mus-*  
*graves*’s copy of the Inscription of *Julius Vitalis* with the ori-  
 ginal at *Bath*, and found it pretty accurate, and indeed the  
 most <sup>c</sup> exact of any yet published, the differences being very  
 immaterial. I shall here give you an account of two more  
 published in the Ninth Volume of your *Leland*, both which  
 I also viewed at that place. The first is

<sup>a</sup> Vide Moreton’s History of Northamptonsh. p. 503. <sup>b</sup> V. Spelmanni  
*Icenia* p. 157. <sup>c</sup> But I am otherwise informed by three other Persons, one  
 of which is Mr. Gale’s Brother, and another Mr. Oddy, and a third a Clergy  
 Man, who are positive that the true reading is that which is published in  
 the Eighth Vol. of *Leland*’s Itin. from the Copy sent me by the said Mr.  
 Gale’s Brother and Mr. Oddy. Mr. Oddy adds, that the Account I receiv’d  
 from him was just and to be rely’d upon, unless some body hath been since  
 at work with the Chisell. T. H.

DEC COLONÆ GLEV  
VIXTANLXXXQVI

and appears exactly thus in the wall, so that there seems to be a line wanting at the top, that should have expressed this *Decurio's* name; tho' there is not the least trace of a letter to be discerned, and the surface of the Stone is so smooth that I believe it was never cut upon it. Some have read the latter part LXXXVI, but I take it to have been LXXX. and the last three letters QVI to have been the word *Qui* referring to something that followed but is now lost, the Stone having been squared <sup>a</sup> when set into the present wall of the Town. After the second O in COLON is a flaw in the Stone, which occasioned the diminishing that letter as above. As to the second, which is that of SVCC PETRON the letters are very fair, and as plainly such as you had from Mr. *Thwaites* as hands could make them.

I shall add no more to the trouble of this long letter than that I am, Sir,

Your most obliged Friend,  
and humble Servant

R. Gale.

<sup>a</sup> It is very rash for any one, especially for Scholars, to attempt the Alteration of ancient Monuments that they may be the more conveniently placed. Truly learned and judicious Men make great use of the Form and Figure of the Stones, and when any of the Words are wanting they will from the Bigness gather what the Omissions are, and will give probable Guesses how they are to be supplied. My Lord Arundel was very cautious in this Affair. He knew the true Use to be made of ancient Marbles. He did not therefore make the least Alteration in so much as one of those he purchased. But on the contrary he laid his Injunctions upon those that were to convey them over, and to fix them afterwards, to preserve them intire as they were found. He did not think the least Bit of Marble superfluous. Neither would he suffer any Letter to be either renewed or defaced. It is therefore very much to be lamented, that the same care hath not been taken by others of such kind of Monuments; but that they have been permitted to be cut and mangled and otherwise altered, for which tho' specious Reasons have been assigned, yet I am afraid that this Liberty will, at some time or other, draw severe Reflexions upon the Proprietors from some Belgick or other observing Criticks, who have better Reason to animadvert upon this account than they had for taxing a certain learned Society with Ignorance and Negligence with respect to some classical MSS. T. H.

---



---

## EDITORIS NOTÆ

### IN PARTEM PRIMAM TOMI PRIMI.

**P** A G. 1. l. 15. *secundarius.*] Vide Somneri Glossarium ad X. Scriptores; item Du-Fresnii Gloss. mediæ & infimæ Latinitatis.

P. 4. l. 23. *provincia*] Sic in MS. Nec aliter in Codd. quos sequebatur, invenerat Lelandus. Non tamen cum Etymologiæ ratione quadrat.

P. 5. l. 13. *Anno D. 663.*] *Anno D. 664.* Mon. Ang. T. 1. p. 65.

P. 6. l. 7. *neglegentia*] Sic in MS. Nec contra auctoritatem Festi & Bedæ. Firmant etiam alii Codd. Scripturam tamen vulgatam mallem.

P. 8. l. 35. *tam neglectum.*] Malim *tum neglectum.* Ibid. l. 36. *mansas*] Mansa 12. constat jugeribus. Prædia proinde monasterii ad 120. jugera assurrexerunt. Sed jugera minora tunc temporis, quam poltea fuisse videntur.

P. 9. l. 4. *Episcopus*] Subaudi *præfuit.*

P. 10. l. 1. *eum una cum*] *Eum* abesse malim.

P. 11. l. 31. *Textos*] *Textas* primum scripserat Lelandus; deinde o posuit super *a.* *Textus* autem, inquit Du-Fresnius, est *liber, seu Codex, Evangeliorum, qui inter Cimelia Ecclesiastica reponi solet, auro gemmisque ut plurimum exornatus, aureis etiam interdum characteribus exaratus.* Ad initium vel finem hujusmodi codicum sacrorum Chartas suas scripserunt antiqui. Moris item erat Chartas in aliis Codd. sacris exarare, Evangeliorum tamen potius habita ratione quam quorumcunque demum aliorum Codicum. Ceterum operæ pretium est notare, *textus* quoad primævam significationem nihil aliud valere, quam libri tegmen seu coopertorium. Hinc in fragmento quodam membraneo, quod mihi, inter alia, Amicus insignis THOMAS RAWLINSONUS dono dedit:

“ A tego vult dici *textus* pro tegmine libri.”

Deinde pro ipso libro accipiebant. Ita enim in margine ejusdem fragmenti :

*Est textus libri tegmen. Textus quoque liber.*

Ubi Glossator observat, recte sumi pro libro, nimirum *quòd una litera vel sillaba intexitur alteri.* Atque inde porro est, quòd litteræ majores *textuales* vulgo dicantur, quoniam scilicet characteres non alios quam majores antiquitus usurpabant; quorum illi ornatiores & paullo grandiores erant qui in initio libri, orationis, vel capitis ponebantur.

P. 17. l. 35. *In qua usque ad 40. moniales congr.*] *In qua* plane in Cod. nostro. Nec secus quidem, ut videtur, in Autographo quo  
usus

usus est Lelandus. Perperam tamen. Sed auctori forsan femineo genere usus fuerit, quoniam de monialibus agitur. Sic & alibi mediis hęc feculis.

P. 18. l. 4. *In urbe Morinorum.*] Quodnam autem nomen hujus urbis fuerit id sane non protulit anonymus auctor noster. Nec quidem edidit Woodius in Antiquatibus Oxoniensibus, utpote qui in chartis, quas studiose evolverat, non reperit.

P. 20. l. 25. *Matrice.*] Vox ista non alibi, quod quidem sciam, existat. Et tamen ita clare in MS. ut ad imam paginæ partem monui. *Matricula* crebro in mediæ Antiquitatis scriptoribus. At à *matrice* illud originem ducere notant critici. Quid si vero etiam à *matrica*? ut nempe & *matrica* sit verbum item barbarum, & hęc loci idem valeat quod ipsa *matrix*.

P. 23. l. 16. *Othobonus*] Sic in MS. Alii tamen *Othobonus* unica voce forte scripserint.

P. 26. l. 28. *Ecclesia Wilton ab Editba.*] *Error* in margine scripsit Lelandus, auctorem hęc loci lapsum esse subindicans. Burtonus item hæsit. Nam mox post *error* posuit *q?* Quodnam autem reponendum fuerit neuter docuit. Neque liquet è duobus aliis Codd. (de Ecclesiarum fundatione agentibus) in Bibl. Bodl. NE. E. 2. 17. Digb. 196. Lectio tamen vera facile elici potest è Monastico Anglicano.

P. 27. l. 10. *De Sbis*] Sic edidi, non *desbis*, unica voce, ut in MS.

P. 29. l. 2. *Nigrorum Monachorum.*] Sic Burtonus cum hoc in loco, tum in Catalogo Domorum Religiosarum à Speedo edito. Sed male, ut videtur. Ad Præmonstratenses enim pertinuisse notarunt etiam Monastici Anglicani confarcinatores. *Ibid.* l. 20. *ut libera sit*] Genere feminino protulit, eò quod episcopium sit ipsa ecclesia cathedralis, ut è Du-Fresnoio constat.

P. 30. l. 13. *Olivero*] Sic edidi. Nec aliter in Mon. Angl. *Oliw to* tamen in MS. nostro. corrupte.

P. 42. l. 11. *Et Nicolai filii*] Sic in MS. nostro. Malim tamen *filiorum* pro *fili*. Ita enim in Mon. Angl. *Ibid.* l. 30. *Henrici primi.*] Lineam per *Henrici* ductam habemus, à manu scilicet ipsius Lelandi.

P. 50. l. penult. *Radulphus Baro*] Sex puncta sub istis vocibus posuit Lelandus.

P. 55 l. 10. *Fanum Abani*] Nonnulla hoc ad fanum pertinentia in Codice membraneo reperi mecum ab amicissimo Viro THOMA RAWLINSONO communicata. Quæ quomad institutum nostrum plane spectent, propria manu exscripti & subjunxi, venia prius à cl. possessore impetrata.

*Processus declarans formam & modum quibus Manerium de Makereyende ortum habebat, & initium, suamque primariam originacionem.*

“ Ut discant qui discere cupiunt omnes & singuli, & hii præcipue qui sunt, seu futuri erunt, de stirpe, genere, seu cognacione  
“ magistri Johannis Whethamsted, alias dicti Bostok, olim abbatis  
“ monasterii sancti Albani, quibus forma & modo simplex me-  
“ suagium de Makereyende crevit primo in manerium, factumque  
“ fuerat de lacero & ruinoso domicilio satis sollempnis mansio pro  
“ quo.

“ quocunque generoso homine ad inhabitandum : intelligant pro  
 “ certo, pro veroque suis reportent nedum posteris, quin etiam  
 “ universo populo Christiano, quomodo vir quidam probi moris,  
 “ sed probioris profapiae nomine Hugo Bostock dudum propter  
 “ certas causas eum moventes à comitatu Cestriae egrediens, &  
 “ post longa ac varia itinera ad villam de Whethamstede infra  
 “ comitatum Hertford perveniens, placuit ibidem sibi figere ha-  
 “ bitacionis anchoram, ac infra parochiam villulae illius eligere  
 “ sibi habitacionis moram. Anchoram igitur ibi figens, & lo-  
 “ cum habitacionis sibi eligens, factus est infra paucos dies fami-  
 “ liaris multis, praeter ceteris tamen familiarior cuidam viro solido  
 “ & maturo nomine Thomae Makarey, & ita demum sic sibi fa-  
 “ miliaris ut filiam ejus seniore nomine Margaretam, & ipsius  
 “ Thomae heredem, in uxorem peteret, impetraretque petitionem  
 “ ac ipsam sibi in connubium copularet. Copulata siquidem sibi  
 “ ipsa, & in uxorem ducta, genuit ex ea posterius filios varios ac  
 “ etiam filias. Inter quos filios genuit unum nomine Johannem,  
 “ quem, ut correspondenter cum nomine gracia cresceret & virtute,  
 “ posuit statim ad scholas ut attingebat ad annos dociles, & sibi sco-  
 “ latizandi supervenit tempus. Positus vero ad scholas, & in scolasti-  
 “ cis egregie multum proficiens, factus est primo monachus in mo-  
 “ nasterio de Sancto Albano. Deinde processu temporis ob insignes  
 “ ejus virtutes prior ecclesiae illius. deinde vero loco tercio pastor  
 “ superior & abbas. & \* caulam una cum grege in gubernacionem  
 “ suspiciens, multum regulariter ac etiam religiose per annos vi-  
 “ ginti & ultra eam legitur gubernasse. Completis vero annis  
 “ dictis, & interim per gratiam dei omnipotentis rebus multis  
 “ multum laudabiliter per ipsum gestis, coepit inter alios suos se-  
 “ cretiores cogitatus statuere primo ante suos oculos quam fra-  
 “ gilis & instabilis foret mundus iste fluxibilis, qualiterque adin-  
 “ star maris alterius tantis habundaret curarum sollicitudinumque  
 “ reptilibus quod ipsorum numerus incognitus omnino esset &  
 “ incertus. Secundo quam multa & ampla commissa sibi fuerat  
 “ messis dominica, quamque parvos & paucos habebat sub se o-  
 “ perarios ad mittendum in messem pro utili necessariaque cul-  
 “ tura ipsius. Tercio vero quam fragilis & flori similis sit vita  
 “ hominis, quamque plenus fuerat ipse morborum languoribus in  
 “ suo corpore, qui ratione anxiae sollicitudinis crescebant quo-  
 “ tidie de gravi in gravius, causabantque in suo corpore non  
 “ parvam debilitatem & defectum multiphariae attenuacionis.  
 “ Statutis utique hiis tribus ante mentis oculos, quotidieque in  
 “ animo quasi in altero speculo visis clarius & plenius intel-  
 “ lectis, deliberavit secum diucius, tandemque post dies varios  
 “ se determinans conclusit finaliter, apud se utilius sibi fore ma-  
 “ gisque expediens naviculam sui regiminis per viam resignacio-  
 “ nis in portum tranquillae stationis inducere, quam diuturnius  
 “ committere eam curarum fluctibus, quotidieque naufragii peri-  
 “ cula formidare. Cogitans igitur & consulens de viis & mediis  
 “ hujusmodi induccionis, misit ad curiam Romanam protinus pro

\* Sic.

“ licen-

“licencia resignacionis. Qua habita, & republica suæ ecclesiæ  
 “rite recteque disposita, processit infra paucos dies posterius,  
 “licet obtarent pro viribus ac reclamarent instanter cuncti sui  
 “fratres, ad actum resignacionis. Peracta siquidem resignacione,  
 “& novi successoris eleccione celebrata, perrexit posterius, sum-  
 “pta prius licencia, ad locum sui soli natalicii, tanquam ad lo-  
 “cum aëris sibi saluberrimi, ibique per annos permansit posterius  
 “non paucos, satisque <sup>a</sup> deraro causante successoris ingratitude  
 “<sup>b</sup> visitavit limina monasterii sui. Cujus permansionis in tem-  
 “poribus emendavit locum dictum in variis tam in reparacioni-  
 “bus quam eciam in <sup>c</sup> perquesicionibus, quemadmodum expresse  
 “satis demonstrabitur per parcelas hîc immediate subsequentes.

*Reparaciones.*

- |                         |   |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
|-------------------------|---|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| cs.                     | } | <p>“<i>In primis</i> idem abbas eisdem in temporibus emendavit aulam<br/>         “ibidem in variis; ut puta in tegulacione, fenestratione, erec-<br/>         “cionequè murorum. Et circa has emendaciones expendisse<br/>         “fertur ultra summam centum solidorum.</p>                                                                |
| xiiii. vis.<br>viii. d. | } | <p>“<i>Item</i> idem abbas eisdem in temporibus fecit fieri ibidem<br/>         “de novo cameram quandam pulcram, &amp; satis honestam, quæ<br/>         “proxime ponitur ad australem finem aulæ dictæ. Circa cujus<br/>         “facturam &amp; perornacionem ultra viginti marcas legitur ex-<br/>         “pendisse.</p>                  |
| xli.                    | } | <p>“<i>Item</i> idem abbas eisdem in temporibus fecit fieri ibidem<br/>         “de novo quandam parvam capellulam cum studio quod inter-<br/>         “mediat inter ipsam &amp; cameram dictam. Circa quorum factu-<br/>         “ram &amp; vitriacionem expendisse fertur ultra summam decem<br/>         “librarum.</p>                    |
| iiii. vis.<br>viii. d.  | } | <p>“<i>Item</i> idem abbas eisdem in temporibus fecit fieri ibidem<br/>         “quandam de novo parvam coquinam cum camino de latere<br/>         “cocto pertinente ad eandem. Et circa facturam illius expen-<br/>         “dissè fertur quinque marcas.</p>                                                                                |
| xli.                    | } | <p>“<i>Item</i> idem abbas eisdem in temporibus fecit fieri ibidem<br/>         “quandam domum longam, quæ ponitur versus boream, &amp;<br/>         “inter <sup>d</sup> officina alia deservit proxime pandoxatori ad pan-<br/>         “doxandum. Et circa facturam domus illius expendissè fertur<br/>         “plusquam decem libras.</p> |
| cv. vis. viii. d.       | } | <p>“<i>Item</i> idem abbas eisdem in temporibus fecit fieri ibidem<br/>         “portam illam quæ proxime stat in introitu ex opposito con-<br/>         “tra aulam. circa facturam cujus exposuisse fertur in pecuniis<br/>         “ultra octo marcas.</p>                                                                                  |
| iiii. l.                | } | <p>“<i>Item</i> idem abbas eisdem in temporibus fecit fieri ibidem<br/>         “ex antiquis domorum colleccionibus unum parvum colum-<br/>         “bare. Circa cujus facturam ultra summam trium librarum<br/>         “legitur exposuisse.</p>                                                                                             |
| iiii. l.                | } | <p>“<i>Item</i> idem abbas eisdem in temporibus pari forma fieri fecit<br/>         “ibidem unam alteram domum, quæ ponitur versus austrum,<br/>         “&amp; proxime deservit ad brasium custodiendum. Et circa fa-<br/>         “cturam illius exposuisse fertur ultra sex marcas.</p>                                                    |

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Visitavit MS. <sup>c</sup> Sic. <sup>d</sup> Sic. in Cod. MS. F. officinas alias.

“*Item*

- “ *Item* idem abbas eisdem in temporibus fecit fieri ibidem }  
 “ muros varios ligneos pro clausura curiæ loci illius. Circa } XLl.  
 “ quorum facturam expendisse fertur ultra summam quadra-  
 “ ginta solidorum. }  
 “ *Item* idem abbas eisdem in temporibus fecit fieri ibidem }  
 “ fossuras varias & sepiaciones ad includendum gardina ex }  
 “ omni parte loci illius. Circa quas, circaque facturas alura- }  
 “ rum ad deambulandum & spaciandum in eisdem expendisse }  
 “ fertur ultra summam trium librarum. } iii/l.  
 “ *Item* idem abbas eisdem in temporibus plantari fecit ibi- }  
 “ dem arbores diversi generis, tam ad ferendum fructus, quam }  
 “ etiam ad exhibendum focalia hiis qui habitaturi sunt infra }  
 “ habitacula loci illius. Circa quorum plantacionem expen- }  
 “ disse fertur ultra summam quadraginta solidorum. } XLla  
 “ *Item* ut mansio dicta fieret honestior quiesciorque quam }  
 “ fuerat antea, cum singula ad yconomiam, sive husbondriam, }  
 “ pertinencia exercebantur infra eam, tollereturque occasio }  
 “ omnis, quæ causare solet inhonestacionis materiam sive in- }  
 “ quietacionis, omnia grangialia ædificia infra ipsam erecta de- }  
 “ posuit, ammovitque inde usque ad campum de Rydley, ac }  
 “ ea ibidem in usum grangiæ & profectum erexit. Circa quas }  
 “ deposicionem, ammocionem & ereccionem, ac circa aliarum }  
 “ domorum necessariorum ædificacionem ibidem expendisse }  
 “ fertur ultra summam quadraginta marcarum. } xxvii. xiiis  
 } iiiid.

Summa omnium expensarum circa } xx  
 reparaciones prius dictas } iii. viii.  
 } xiiis. iiiid.

<sup>a</sup> *Perquesiones.*

- “ *In primis* idem abbas <sup>b</sup> perquesivit in augmentum & incre- }  
 “ mentum jam dictæ habitacionis terras omnes, prata, pascua & }  
 “ pasturas, quæ dudum in parochiis de Whethamstede & Kym- }  
 “ pton fuerunt Radulphi Hamyls, pro quibus solvit in pe- }  
 “ cuniis eidem Radulpho centum & decem libras. } cxli.  
 “ *Item* idem abbas perquesivit in augmentum & incremen- }  
 “ tum ejusdem loci terras omnes, prata, pascua & pasturas, quæ }  
 “ olim infra villam de Whethamstede fuerunt Johannis Foyster. }  
 “ pro quibus solvit eidem Johanni in pecuniis octo libras. } viii/l.  
 “ *Item* idem abbas perquesivit in augmentum & melioracio- }  
 “ nem loci ejusdem terras omnes, prata, pascua & pasturas, }  
 “ quæ dudum infra villam eandem fuerunt Willelmi Tener. }  
 “ Pro quibus solvit in pecuniis duodecim libras. } xlii.  
 “ *Item* idem abbas perquesivit in augmentum & incremen- }  
 “ tum loci illius terras omnes, prata, pascua & pasturas, quæ }  
 “ dudum infra hamlettum de Makereynde fuerunt Willelmi }  
 “ Reedheedes, pro quibus solvit eidem Wilhelmo in pecuniis }  
 “ decem libras. } xli.

<sup>a</sup> Sic. <sup>b</sup> Sic. Nec aliter deinceps.



- cs. { “ *Item* idem abbas perquesivit in augmentum & incrementum loci illius tria crosta jacencia in parochia de Kympton, vocata vulgariter Hofe Crostes. Pro quibus solvit in pecuniis centum solidos. Et non plus, quia pro turc onerata fuerant cum octo solidis quieti redditus exeuntibus abbati monasterii Sancti Albani, cui abbati pro redditu illo fecit recompensam in manerio de Norton.
- viii. xiiis. { “ *Item* idem abbas perquesivit in elargacionem separabilitatis  
 iiiid. { loci illius in libertacionemque inhabitancium non modicam infra eundem, crostum illud quod jacet ibidem ex parte occidentali juxta gardinum, & extendit se in longitudinem à gardino dicto usque Cheep Cote dene, pro quo solvit in pecuniis decem marcas.
- xiiis. iiiid. { “ *Item* idem abbas perquesivit in augmentum & incrementum loci illius crostum illud parvulum quod mediat inter Marchal Wode, & venellam quæ ducit à Marchalbeth usque Kympton, pro quo solvit in pecuniis tresdecim solidos & quatuor denarios.
- viiiis. iiiid. { “ *Item* idem abbas perquesivit de Thoma Plomere in augmentum & incrementum commune sive comunicacionis loci illius unam acram terræ jacentem in campo vocato vulgariter Hfsemmerchyll ex parte boreali ejusdem campi juxta sepem, pro qua solvit in pecuniis octo solidos & quatuor denarios.
- { “ *Item* idem abbas perquesivit de . . . . . Fythbrygge in augmentum eciam & incrementum commune sive comunicacionis loci illius duas acras terræ jacentes in eodem campo eciam versus boream. Pro quibus solvit in pecuniis . . . . .
- \* *Item* . . . . .

P. 59. l. 11. *Comes Arundel. comes &c.*] Sic quidem in MS. sed posterius *comes*, ni fallor, delend.

P. 60 l. 8. marg. *In Northfolk. and Priory &c.*] Sic in MS. *Malim, in Northfolk. and the Priory yoinith, a Grene beyng bytwixt, to it.*

P. 61. l. 33. marg. *Cum novis ædificiis.*] Hisce vocibus asteriscum præfixit Lelandus.

P. 65. l. penult. *Stanley*] O supra lin. est à manu Burtoni. *Ibid. Cistertien.*] Mox post hanc vocem *com. Warr.* scripserat Burtonus. Manus tamen alia deleuit, quæ & *Warr.* in marg. expunxit, quod tamen retinuimus.

P. 66. l. 10. *Kingeton*] In agro etiam Wiltoniensi.

P. 71. l. 27. *SylwaneÆlensis*] Hæc vox supra lin. scribitur.

P. 72. l. 32. *Rogerus Beller 1s. fundator.*] E regione harum vocum scripserat Lelandus *num forsan Villars?* Propria tamen sua manu postea deleuit. At Burtonus recte se habuisse censuit, ideoque *set* supra lin. posuit.

P. 75. l. 37. marg. *An<sup>o</sup>. D. 900.*] Sic scripsi. In Autogr. tamen 500. pro 900.

\* *Sic desinit Registrum.*

P. 76. l. 7. *Obtinuit.*] Ita reposui. Nec aliter Mon. Angl. *Obtinuerunt* in Autogr. *Ibid.* l. 17. *Robertus Fitzwilliams &c.*] Hæc Sectio atramento diverso concepta est, sed manu Lelandi scripta.

P. 79. l. 22. *Baro de*] Istæ voces supra lin. scribuntur. A manu tamen Lelandi. Et cum Nota Inductionis. Tam *Barus* quam *Baro* legitur in Codd. antiquis.

P. 82. l. 30. *Collegium S. Edmundi civ. Sarum.*] Hujus Collegii sigillum possidet amicus optimus RICHARDUS RAWLINSONUS, A. M. è Collegio D. Joannis Baptistæ Oxoniæ, qui in meam gratiam exsculpi curavit. Ideo gratum fore puto, quod nullibi, quod sciam, prodierit. Monuit etiam amicus ille eximius ut hoc in opere ederem; Id quod libenter facio.



*quare.*

P. 84. l. 32. *Henr. 3.*] Vox supra lin. est etiam à manu Burtoni. Subdubitavit nempe an H. 3. re vera fuerit fundator, quem tamen fundatorem fuisse innuit in Catalogo apud Speedum. Sed perperam, ut notavit doctissimus noster TANNERUS.

P. 98. l. 1. *Hales*] Ad cœnobium hoc spectat fragmentum quoddam antiquum in Collectaneis meis \* adservatum, è quibus hic loci subjicere operæ pretium duxi. *The Vere of our Norde m.cclxx. Edmond the nobyll Erie of Cornuale brought a porcyon of precyous blode of Cryste Jhesu that he shedde for mankynde apou the crosse un to the abbey of Haylys, apou holyrode day in herbyse, where god daylie shewithe miracles throwe the virtue of that precyous blode. And therfore Pope John xxiii<sup>th</sup>. hath grauntede for ebermore to the Abbat of that monasterii of Haylys power to syne ii.*

\* Vol. 42. p. 96.

confessors the whiche may here confession of all pylgrymes and afoyle them of all synnes, excepte the popntes that bethe reserbede to the popis owne person. Also the seyde pope John hathe grauntede to all bretherne and systerne of the Chapter house of the seyde monasterii power to chese hem a Confessor the whiche may confesse and afoyle them in the popnt of dethe of all synnes none excepte. Also pope Eugenii iii<sup>the</sup>. hathe grauntede to the Abbot of the seyde monasterii power to syne vii. confessors, at the feste of Corpus Christi, the whiche may afoyle all Pylgryms of all here synnes. More over the seyde pope Eugenii hathe grauntede vii. yere and iii. lentes to all thow that gebythe eny thinge to the worship of god and that precyous blod, and other relikis that bethe in that place. Also pope Calixt the iii<sup>de</sup>. hathe grauntede full remission at the feste of Corpus Christi, and at the principall festes in the Yere, that ys to sey at holyrodap in May, and holyrodap in herbeste, at yche of thes festys with iii<sup>or</sup>. days solowynge. And also the iii<sup>de</sup>. weke of Lent, and iche of thes iii<sup>or</sup>. full remission of all synnes. Also xv. Cardynals hathe grauntede yche be hem selfe c. days of pardon to all hem that honoure that precious blode and othez reliquies whiche be in that forsayde place, and put to ther hepyngge hondes to the wellfare of that forsayde monasterii of Waplys.

*in comit. Berkshire.]*

P. 101. l. 5. *West-Waltham.*] Verba supra lin. recte se habent, ut è Monastico Angl. patet. In hoc tamen villa pensionem etiam habebat abbas de Ceortsey. Inde ad Ceorteleiam Abbatiam pertinuisse alibi monuimus. Rectius tamen ad abbatiam de Waltham spectasse dixerimus. Id liquet è Sancti Edwardi charta. Clarius autem è charta Richardi primi regis Angliæ, ubi hæc verba habemus: *In Berkshire West Waltham cum omnibus pertinentiis suis. Et in eadem villa concedimus illis libertatem fossandi circa boscum suum de Wite Parroch, & de Heywoode tam largo fossato quam voluerint & bona sepe illum claudere.* Vide Mon. Angl. T. I. p. 16. 59. Vulgo audit White-Waltham. corrupte forsan. In Valore Beneficiorum antiquo, aliisque Registris *Abbatis-Waltham* dicitur, duplici de causa: nimirum quia ad abbatiam de qua hinc agit Lelandus pertinebat, & quia ex ea etiam pensionem accipiebat abbas de Ceortsey. Et quidem in hæc parochia cum White-Parroch, vel White-Paddoc, tum Heywoode loca sunt nobis satis nota. Nunc temporis, scilicet sunt amici & condiscipuli nostri Joannis Sawyer, armigeri. Hinc porro manifestum est Manerium, sive Dominium, de Heywoode esse de villa White Waltham. Bibrocenses proinde in Circuitionibus suis annuis injuste peragrarè terras aliquot hujus manerii, quin & sibi vendicare, ac si re vera essent de villa ac Parochia de Bray. Et hæc quidem contra consuetudines veteres. Nec chartas proferre possunt, quæ ad stipulentur. Hoc nempe scelus (ita enim appellare fas est) originem suam duxit ante paucos annos

annos à fanaticis & perduellibus quibusdam in possessionem alienorum agrorum (ut omnibus notum) grassantibus. Verum de his alio loco.

P. 119 l. 18. *Apud Yarmouth,*] De Oppido hoc non pigebit nonnulla inferere è Schedis mecum perquam humane (pro more suo) nuper communicatis ab egregio Amico, RICHARDO RAWLINSONO.

*E Tabula pensili in Aula communi magnæ Jernemuthæ.*

“ Exscripsit Richardus Rawlyn impensis venerabilif-  
 “ fimi viri Johannis Wentworth de Somerlton in  
 “ comitatu Suffolciæ equitis aurati, & ex liberrimis  
 “ hujus municipii suffragiis in supremis regni co-  
 “ mitiis affessoris anno orbis redempti 1627. & fere-  
 “ nissimi Domini nostri Caroli regis tertio, qui, in-  
 “ ter cetera benevolentia pignora, monumentum  
 “ hoc renovari curavit, Thoma Medow & Thoma  
 “ Manthrope Ballivis in anno Salutis 1638.

“ De antiquitate & fundatione Burgi Magnæ Jernemuthæ in  
 “ comitatu Norfolciæ, & de aliis rebus gestis ita patet in Recor-  
 “ dis veteribus.

“ Oppidum Magnæ Jernemuthæ est mirabiliter super mare  
 “ fundatum à civitate Norwici ex parte orientali per 15. milliaria  
 “ scituatum inter mare & flumen Selsuin: & tamen habet copiam  
 “ aquæ dulcis ad potandum, rigandum, & lavandum; & in do-  
 “ morum venustate, vestituum honestate, ciborum largitate, ha-  
 “ bitatores ibidem maxime abundant.

“ Dicitus Burgus tempore Canuti regis fuit magna arena in  
 “ ore Yeri fluvii jacens, per mare tunc totaliter inundata, à quo  
 “ flumine postea cœpit nomen, scilicet YERMOUTH.

“ Tempori Edwardi regis & Confessoris dicta arena crevit in  
 “ altitudinem per defluxionem maris: & temporibus Harroldi re-  
 “ gis & Willielmi Conquestoris eadem arena crevit in siccam  
 “ terram; & populi ibidem congregabant in tabernaculis circa  
 “ emptiones & venditiones halicium & piscium, tam de pesca-  
 “ toribus alienis, quam Anglicanis, in eadem arena appellenti-  
 “ bus ab anno Domini 1040. usque ad annum 1090.

“ Tempore Willielmi Rufi regis Herebertus episcopus Norwi-  
 “ census quandam capellam super eandem arenam struxit pro sa-  
 “ lute animarum illic appellentium, & post paucos \* ipse incepit  
 “ ædificare ecclesiam Sti. Nicolai ibidem † prope, cui quidem  
 “ ecclesiæ oblationes & aliæ dotationes donatæ fuerunt per pesca-  
 “ tores: & Rhoda de Yermouth ea de causa vocatur St. Nicolas  
 “ Road anno 1099.

\* Ita in schedis Rawlinsonianis, ut annos subaudiatur. † Sic in schedis Rawlinsonianis,

“ Tempo-

“ Temporibus Henrici primi, Henrici secundi, & Ricardi primi regum Angliæ, dicta arena crevit in terram firmam, & tunc aliqui cives civitatis Norwici, & populi comitatum Norfolciæ & Suffolciæ ibidem congregaverunt, & ædificabant licentia regis domos, habitationes, & naves: & gubernati fuerunt per quendam virum nominatum Le Provoit autoritate regali hac de causa ibidem deputatum & assignatum. Et hoc regimen duravit per centum annos ab anno Domini 1100.

“ Postea Johannes rex populos sic ibidem congregatos creavit per nomen Burgenfium fuorum de Jernemouth: & domos & ædificationes sic constitutas appellavit per nomen Burgi de Jernemutha; & concessit eundem Burgum dictis Burgenfibus & successoribus suis ad feodi firmam in perpetuum, & deinceps dictus Burgus gubernatus fuit per Ballivos suos anno 1200.

“ Henricus rex tertius concessit dictis Burgenfibus diversa privilegia, & licentiam includendi eundem Burgum muro & fosfato anno 1230.

“ Edwardus primus & Edwardus secundus concessere eisdem Burgenfibus diversa privilegia, & appellaverunt aquam per nomen portus Yernemouth, & ibidem constituere Tronum, & Siggillum dictum Coquet, pro oneratione & exoneratione navium.

“ Edwardus rex tertius concessit similiter diversa privilegia, & univit eidem Burgo in perpetuum quendam locum in alto mari vocatum Kirklee road, distantem à Burgo prædicto per sex leucas.

“ Henricus rex quintus dedit licentiam faciendi pontem sumptibus propriis ipsorum Burgenfium.

“ Novum opus in occidentali fine ecclesiæ Sti. Nicolai inceptum fuit per eosdem Burgenfes anno Domini 1330.

“ Inundatio maris prævaluit in ecclesia Sti. Nicolai per altitudinem quatuor pedum anno Domini 1287.

“ Naves Jernemuthæ in servitio regis contra Francos maxime commendatæ fuerunt in bello de Swyn anno decimo quarto Edwardi tertii anno 1339. quo tempore Johannes Perebrowne Burgenfis Jernemuthæ fuit admirallus totius navigii aquilonaris Angliæ per literas patentes ipsius regis constitutus.

“ In magna pestilentia obierunt in Jernemutha septem millia hominum in uno anno, anno 1348.

“ Discordiæ inter Burgenfes Jernemuthæ & Barones quinque Portuum durantes pluribus annis pacificatæ fuerunt per regem anno 1320. & anno 1334.

“ Novum forum sub tecto factum fuit in Jernemutha anno 1385.

“ Richardus rex secundus super discordiam inter Lowestoft & Jernemutham post diversas commissiones comiti Suffolciæ & aliis directas in propria persona sua venit apud Jernemutham anno 1385.

“ Et in anno sequenti ad Parliamentum suum confirmavit libertates de Jernemutha & de Kirklee road.

“ Idem rex fecit removeri stapulam lanarum & pellium à portibus Ipswich & London ad partem Magnæ Jernemuthæ pro melioratione ejusdem Burgi 1385.

“ Hen-

“ Henricus sextus, Edwards quartus, Henricus septimus, Henricus octavus, Edwardus sextus, & Maria regina concesserunt & confirmaverunt diversa privilegia dictis Burgensibus.

“ Elisabetha regina abundanter concessit admirallitatis jurisdictionem, & clerici mercati, & diversas alias donationes ad reparationem portus ibidem.

“ Dicitus Burgus continet infra muros circiter centum acras terræ, & mille domos mansionales, ut Burgenses & Inhabitantes in eodem Burgo solo mari versantur, abunde victum & vestitum acquirunt, neque arando aut seminando utuntur, ut ceteri oppidanei super \* costeras maris Norfolciæ & Suffolciæ.

“ Quæstio magna inter Johannem Brittainæ comitem Richmond, Dominum Hundredi de Luddingland ex una parte & Burgenses Magnæ Jernemuthæ ex altera parte, pro medietate portus & pro customiis navium vindicatis per dictum comitem, durans pluribus annis coram Edwardo secundo & Edwardo tertio regibus in Parliamentis & aliis curiis regalibus, tandem per commissionem regis Edwardi tertii, directam Domino cancellario Angliæ, & duobus Dominis capitalibus Justiciariis regis, & aliis de consilio regis, finita fuit per eosdem commissarios apud civitatem Norwici, & per eos adjudicata totaliter ex parte Jernemuthæ anno 1331. Unde idem rex concessit Burgensibus de Jernemutha amplam Chartam anno sexto Edwardi tertii.

“ Alia contentio mota pro medietate portus per Willielmum Kinsington militem, Dominum Hundredi prædicti, tempore regis Henrici octavi, & adjudicata fuit pro Jernemutha anno 1528.

“ Similis contentio iterum renovata per Henricum Jamegan militem, Dominum Hundredi prædicti, pro terra circumdata ex parte australi portus Jernemuthæ, quæ pacificata fuit & adjudicata pro Jernemutha per Dominos concilii regii in camera stellata anno 1572.

“ Similis contentio iterum mota fuit coram Dominis concilii regalis per homines de Gorleston, Lowestoft, & Aldburrugh pro exoneratione navium de halecibus & piscibus apud Gorleston, & ad partes de Luddingland infra portum Jernemuthæ. Unde decretum fuit per eosdem Dominos quod Charta regis Edwardi tertii firmiter observetur in perpetuum anno 1578.

“ Magna contentio inter Willielmum Paston militem, Dominum manerii de Castaer ex una parte, & Burgum Magnæ Jernemuthæ ex altera parte, pro Coina & aliis libertatibus, per arbitrium Thomæ Ducis Norfolciæ & aliorum commissariorum finita fuit, & per bundas & metas positas designata in perpetuum anno 1545.

“ Quamvis diversæ contentiones ortæ fuerunt inter Barones quinque portuum ex una parte, & Burgenses Jernemuthæ ex altera parte, temporibus Edwardi primi & Edwardi secundi, quæ pacificatæ fuerunt per decretum ipsius regis; tamen aliæ novæ

\* *Costeras maris*, i. e. *oras maritimas*. Videbis Du-Fresnii Gloss. sub voce.

“ *quæsti-*

“ quæstiones motæ fuerunt pro libertate nundinarum apud Jernemutham, & tandem positæ fuerunt in arbitrium diversorum legisperitorum, & aliorum ex utraque parte electorum, qui determinaverunt easdem quæstiones; & per eorum scripta indentata adjudicaverunt pro Jernemutha in perpetuum anno 1575.

“ Discordia pro concessione de les Elefettes in tribus communibus regis intra libertates Magnæ Jernemuthæ adusque Hardly Cross, & adusque St. Olaves Bridge, & adusque Waybridge finita fuit per Dominum cancellarium Angliæ anno 1577.

“ Antiqua contentio ad singulos annos pene renovata per Ballivos Baronum de quinque Portubus contra Ballivos de Jernemutha de primatu ordinis anno 1634. quibusdam Crump & Wivell Ballivis portuum flagravit. Anno autem sequenti Honoratissimus Vir Thomas comes de Arundell & Surry, Dominus supremus Marefcallus Angliæ, & unus è secretioribus conciliis Domini regis Caroli, re judicialiter audita, determinavit finaliter, & per ordinem suum decimi septimi Februarii anno Domini 1635. decrevit pro Ballivis Jernemuthæ.”

*monachus*

P. 123. l. 37. *Episcopus.*] Vox supra lin. est etiam à manu Lelandi; quæ tamen deest in Hoveduno Saviliano.

P. 124. l. penult. *Amancus*] *Amanco* in Cod. Saviliano.

P. 125. l. 29. *Cum Hardecnut*] *Cum ad Hardecnut* Cod. Savil. rectius.

P. 130. l. 34. *Sub se x. suffraganeos.*] Pro x. Cod. noster habet xi. Male. Id quod etiam constat è Cod. Savil. Nec quidem xi. recte se habere censuit Lelandus; qui proinde punctum sub i. posuit.

P. 132. l. 29. *Rac. Maluuel.*] Sic in MS. Sed *Richardus Maluuel* legend. è Cod. Savil.

P. 133. l. 4. *Hugo de Cresci, &c.*] Vel ipse Lelandus quid omisit, vel Codex, quo usus est, hoc loco fuit mancus. Nam ex Edit. Savil. legend.

<i>Hugo de Cresci,</i>	}	<i>Norfolc, Suffolc, Cantebrigefire, Hunte-</i>
<i>Gualterus filius Roberti,</i>		
<i>Robertus Mantel,</i>	}	<i>Est-sexe, Hertefordesfire.</i>
<i>Hugo de Gundevilla,</i>		
<i>Willielmus filius Radulfi,</i>		
<i>Willielmus Basset,</i>	}	<i>Lincolnsbire, Notinghambire, &amp;c.</i>

P. 137. l. 29. *Cum eruditione*] Malim, tum eruditione, ut in Ed. Savil. *Ibid.* l. 30. *Liberalium artium epotator* *Si non hæc testantur in singulis, & in omnibus singularis; mentior si non hæc &c.*] Sic MS. Rectius tamen in Ed. Savil. *liberalium artium epotator, ut esset mirabilis in singulis, & in omnibus singularis. Mentior, si non hoc &c.*

P. 138. l. 8. *Tuketo*] *Tukedo* primum scripserat Lelandus. *Guthredo* Ed. Savil.

P. 141. l. 37. *Potans*] Sic emendavi ex Ed. Savil. *Portans* MS.

P. 142. l. 14. *Qui Cornuwallenses, quod &c.*] *Qui Cornerwallensissæ vocantur, quod &c.* Ed. Savil.

P. 143. l. 4. *Mare perit.*] *Malim mari perit.* Ibid. l. 6. *Monachicis*] *Potius monachis*, ut in Ed. Savil.

P. 147. l. 24. *Menanias*] *Infra p. 149. l. 1. Mewanias.* De hac voce vide quæ notaverim ad Lelandi Siren. in principio Vol. I. Itin. p. xxiii.

P. 154. l. 10. *Ælfflanus & abbas. &c.*] *Commodius, ni fallor, hunc in modum distingueretur, viz. Ælfflanus. Et abbas Æthelgarus &c. Æthelgarus primus erat cœnobii Hydensis abbas.* Videlicet cl. WILLISII Catalogum à nobis hoc in opere editum.

P. 155. l. 12. *Dampni.*] *Potest & plena distinctio post hanc vocem poni.*

P. 156. l. 3. *Cœlestem*] *Sic emendavi. Cœlste MS.* Ibid. l. 9. *Isdem &c.*] *Non aliter equidem hæc quatuor lineæ in MS. nostro.* Ibid. l. 21. *Nidæ Merulæ* in impressi.

P. 157. l. 41. *Anno Di. 1049.*] *Ita è decem Script. Anno Di. 149. tantummodo in MS. nostro.*

P. 163. l. 35. *Walter*] *Walteri MS. cum duob. punctis sub i.*

*Ibid. l. 38. Moretolii.*] *Sic MS. Sed legend. Moretonii.*

P. 172 l. penult. *Hugo*] *Legend. potius, Hugonis.*

P. 174. l. 6. *Urbem de Rossense*] *Potius, urbem Rossensem.*

P. 176. l. 16. *Joannes Gernasii*] *Joannes Oxoniensis vulgo. Sed Joannes de Gernesey etiam audit, ut notavit Godwinus.*

P. 179. l. 2. *Robertus Wikhamptona*] *Potius, Robertus de Wikhamptona.* Ibid. l. 3. *Scanniel*] *Scammel alii.*

P. 181. l. 3. *Navigium*] *Sic in MS. Legend. forsan, navigiorum.* Ibid. l. 37. *Castrum puellarum*] *Vide Com. Lelandi ad Cygn. Cant. voc. CASTUM PUELLARUM, ut & not. nostram in locum.* Ibid. l. antepenult. *Scaccarium*] *An Scaccario?*

P. 182. l. 32. *Comitiwæ albæ*] *De voce comitiwa vide Glossographos. Ad rem nostram præcipue facit quod auctor vitæ Ducis hujus celeberrimi notavit. Is autem fuit W. V. de quo nonnulla sub initium Vol. 3. Lelandi Itin. à nobis editi. Prodiit his Londini. Ad pag. 4. istius opusculi hæc verba habentur: Hee was the sole and generall Commander of all which followed him, which of their apparell, which hee newly made for them, were called the white band, which consisted of five thousand horse, and one thousand and five hundred foote, whereof the most part were Englishe, and Archers.*

P. 185. l. 12. *Gunnis*] *Hæc vox sæpius apud Walsinghamum occurrit, ut notavit Du-Fresnius.*

P. 194. l. 14. \* *Dubito.*] *Vocem hanc, cum asterisco, adposuit Lelandus postquam notam, quæ sequitur, marginalem scripserat, Ibid. l. penult. Apud Carrum \* pernitiöse &c.] Apud Carrum, pernitiöse vicit eos &c. in Edit. Savil.*

P. 195. l. 27. *Hugonem Normannum*] *Sic correxi è Savilio. Hugo Normannus MS. Ibid. l. 34. Prædas*] *Hæc vox iterum in Codd. MS. occurrit, nimirum post Gbichelme slawe. Sed semel tantummodo apud Savilium.*



P. 196. l. 39. *Annos gloriose*] Sic è Savilio. In MS. tamen nostro *anno gloriose*. non adeo recte, ut videtur.

P. 197. l. 24. *Ex libr. 8.* Librum octavum & nonum de industria omisit Savilius.

P. 198. l. 38. *De Slede.*] Sic è Savilio. In MS. nostro *de Slede* legitur; sed cum duobus punctis sub posteriore s.

P. 210. l. 7. *Cymba*] Forsan, *cymbæ*.

P. 220. l. 16. *Cormin*] Potest etiam legi vel *Corinio*, vel *Cormino*. Sic enim se habet in Autographo nostro, *Cor<sup>m</sup>*. De voce nimirum dubitavit ipse Lelandus.

P. 221. l. 16. *Sathonio*] Potest & *Lathonio* legi. *Ibid.* l. 26. \*†† [¶] Hasce notas exhibuimus quoniam existant in MS. Alibi quoque notas quascunque id genus in Autographo invenimus exprimendas curavimus. Hoc autem in loco forsitan indicant jam olim schedulam aliam fuisse, quæ temporis injuria & legentium incuria tandem perierit.

P. 222. l. 27. *Changelum*] *Angelum* apud Mon. Angl. *Ibid.* l. 31. *Zoma*] Rectius *soma*, hoc est, *corpus*. *Ibid.* *Agalma*] Id est *simulacrum*, vel *imaginem*.

P. 223. l. 30. *Præsul*] *Præsulis* MS. l. 37. *Cornagio*] Sic quidem in MS. Sed legend. *carnagio*, ut paullo superius.

P. 225. l. 7. *Praiers*] *Fraiers* Mon. Angl. Sed ut edidimus in MS. nostro; in quo tamen forma litteræ *i* ita se habet, ut etiam *Prarers* legi possit. *Ibid.* l. 10. *Rob. le de Manaunt*] Vocula *de supra* lin. scribitur; sed cum nota inductionis. Reponend. itaque *Robertus de Manaunt*, ut haud dubie in MS. Lelandiano legebatur.

P. 226. l. 13. *Quære plura &c.*] Ita notavit Lelandus. Atqui nihil ibi quo nos refert de hoc Monast. occurrit.

P. 227. l. 26. *Præstigiæ*] Sic legend. non *præstigia*, ut in MS.

P. 238. l. 20. *To John Barkeley Knight.*] Primum scripserat Lelandus, *to Syr John Barkeley Knight*. Sed Syr postea delevit. Adeo ut expungi etiam debeat *Knight*.

P. 241. l. 20. *Emundum*] Sic in MS. nostro. Neque aliter proculdubio in Codice quem consuluit Lelandus. Alibi sic scriptum reperi. Nec quidem secus in Sigillo eximio, mecum communicato ab Antiquitatum nostrarum cultore amicissimo RICHARDO RAWLINSONO. Hoc sigillum luce omnino dignum est. Quapropter hic loci subjiciendum duxi, impensis Viri ornatissimi eruditissimique JOHANNIS HARWOOD, L. D. Utinamque quispiam alia id genus sigilla, quæ nimirum rara sunt, & egregia quædam exhibent, tandem aliquando in lucem proferat. Et quidem forsitan hujusmodi opus expectare licet à Viro doctissimo, & in hisce studiis versatissimo, JOANNE ANSTIS Armigero.



MB. sculp.

Verba, quæ in labro pene exteriori conspiciuntur, pro recentiori scribendi ratione hunc in modum sunt legenda: *Sigillum Emundi ducis Somersetiæ, marchionis Dorsetiæ. Est pro villa Baicue.* Adeo ut tum demum sigillum factum fuerit quum Dux iste insignis Normanniæ fuerit protector. Huc etiam referenda vox *Euardi* pro *Eduardi* infra, p. 249.

P. 242. l. penult. *Dubliniæ &c.*] Forfan, *Dubliniæ à papa Rad. de Norwico reprobato. &c.* Vide Waræi de Præsulibus Hiberniæ Comment. p. 109. ubi notat Fulconem nostrum à Parisio Fulconem de Bassiet perperam vocitari, & verum nomen esse Fulconem de Saunford.

P. 246. l. 10. *Portionem*] *Porportionem* MS. perperam. *Ibid.* l. antepenult. *de lapidibus Jaspidum,*] Vide quæ notavimus in Generali nostra Præfatione, §. 4.

P. 249. l. 6. *Resisterant*] *Potest & resisterent vel resistebant* legi. *Resisterant* MS. *Ibid.* l. 10. *Euardi*] Vide supra ad p. 241.

P. 251. l. 11. *Armacanus*] Is fuit Richardus filius Radulphi, alias Richardus Radulphus, de quo Waræus de Præf. Hib. p. 20.

P. 254. l. 12. *Ut of. adimpl.*] Sic MS. Forte *Es off. adimpl.*

P. 255. l. 1. *Naperiæ*] Vide Du-Fresnii Gloss. voc. *NAPARTIA.* *Ibid.* l. 39. *Cantabrigiæ*] Sic in MS. nostro. Sed scriptum forsitan erat in Autographo, quod ob oculos habuit Lelandus, *Cantebrigiæ Cantabrigiæ* etenim sæpius in sequentibus. *Quin & in* sic plerumque in Monumentis vetustiss. Vide Lelandi Itin. Vol. IX. p. 169.

P. 259. l. 9. *Remanerent.*] Hæc vox etiam post vocem *tres* (in linea mox præcedente) habetur in Autographo.

P. 263. l. 20. *Rex autem &c.*] *Rex autem memor fraternitatis, eundem ducem Robertum in libera carceris custodia, sine ciborum penuria, cum luminis beneficio, & pretiosarum vestium ornatu, salvo tamen fecit reservari. Liceret etiam ei ad scaccos, & aleas iudere. Robas etiam regis, sicut ipse rex, accipere, pomaria, vicina, & saltus, ac loca delectabilia perambulando, ex regis licentia visitavit. Et una &c.* Matth. Westm. sub anno 1106. Hæc exscripsi ad sensum complendum. Saccos autem plane in Cod. nostro. Nec secus alibi. Frequentius tamen *scaci, scaci, & scachi*. Vide Du-Fresnii Gloss. voc. SCACI. Nec quidem *pomaria* sed *pomeria* in Cod. nostro.

P. 268. l. 44. *Quidam galciam*] *Quidem* pro *quidam* malint forsan alii.

P. 271. l. 11. *Filium*] Rectius, *filios*.

P. 274. l. 17. *Robertus de . . . . . principalis &c*] Forfan, *Robertus de Holande &c*.

P. 284. l. 32. *Fuerunt filii Eanigmi, potentes inter Seonenburgenses, &c.*] Sic quidem editi. Sed in MS. mox post *Edrici* est nota inductionis, & hæc verba *potentes inter Seonenburgenses* supra lin. leguntur hoc scilicet modo, *Fuerunt filii Eanigmi dolo Edrici potentes inter Seonenburgenses Streoneæ interfecti*.

## EDITORIS NOTÆ

### IN PARTEM SECUNDAM TOMI PRIMI.

P. 301. l. antepenult. *Anglicii.*] Sic pro *Anglici* in Cod. nostro.

P. 303. l. ult. <sup>an. 15.</sup>] Sic in Cod. nostro. Nescio quam recte. Beda certe obiit, secundum Baleum, anno 734. vel potius 735. ut in Cod. MS. quem ob oculos habuit cl. Allenus in notis quas edidimus ad calcem Vol. IX. Lelandi Itin.

P. 304. l. 13. 1049.] Lege, 1079. *Ibid.* l. 29. *Morasse*] Sic in Cod. nostro. Alibi non reperi.

P. 313. l. 42. *Damicellam*] Idem, ni fallor, quod *Damsel*, vel *Damosel*, Anglice. Corrupte nimirum pro *Dominicella*, i. e. parva domina. Vide Skinneri Etymol.

P. 315. l. 5. *Memoriam*] Forfan, *in memoriam*.

P. 316. l. 35. *Hii ambo*] Scilicet, *Siericus & Alfricus.*  
*s merhuic.*]

P. 317. l. 21. *Byrhtuinus.*] Sic quidem in MS. cum *s & merhuic* supra lin. Et sane *Merewith* Godwino dicitur, sine mentione *Byrhtuini* secundj.

*Bloeth.*

P. 319. l. 37. in 2da. columna, *Rotbertus.*] Sic cum *Bloeth* supra lin. Vocabatur nimirum *Robertus Bloeth*, ut liquet è Godwino.

P. 320.

*Ail*

P. 320. l. 28. *Tilredus.*] Sic in Cod. nostro, cum *Ail* supra lin. perinde ac si *Ailredus* vera esset lectio. Sed *Tilredus* tantummodo apud Godwinum.

P. 322. l. 15. { *Gibundus*  
*Sebmundus* } *Gebmundus* tantummodo apud Godwinum. Adeo ut *Sebmundus* pro varia lectione haberi debeat.

P. 325. l. 33. *De Ulmo.*] Subintellige, *condidit.*

P. 326. l. 13. 13. *Cal.*] Sic in MS. sine Mensis nomine. Nec meminit Stoveus, qui & ipse tamen hunc imbrem è Tinemuthensibus Annalibus memoravit.

P. 332. l. 34. *Quæ tamen postea*] Potius, *quas tamen postea.* Ibid. 40. *Offensum*] Malim *offensam.*

P. 341. l. 28. *Simon Sidenham*] Vir erat sacra infula omnino dignus quamvis parce admodum de eo locutus sit Godwinus. Filius secundus erat Richardi Sydenhami (unius Justiciariorum de Banco Regio) Ecclesiæ de Fenny Sutton in agro Wiltoniensi Rector, Ecclesiæ Cath. Exoniensis Decanus, Agrorum Sarisburiensis & Bercheriensis Archidiaconus, Ecclesiæ Cath. Sarisburiensis decanus, legatusque ad Germaniæ Imperatorem ab Angliæ Rege missus. In omnibus muneribus quibus fungebatur fideliter & sapienter egit, pietasque plane, eruditio ac iudicium ad episcopalem dignitatem promoverunt. Sed de illo rectius iudicabis ex ultimo ipsius testamento, quod è chartis MSS. quas à D. PHILIPPO SYDENHAMO Baronetto accepi describam.

“ In Dei nomine Amen. Undecimo die mensis Januarii A. D.  
“ 1437. Ego Simon Sydenham Cicestrensis episcopus, compos  
“ mentis meæ, animo deliberato condo Testamentum meum in  
“ hunc modum. Imprimis lego animam meam Deo Omnipoten-  
“ tenti, corpusque meum sacre sepulturæ in ecclesia mea cathedra-  
“ drali Cicestrensi coram summo altari ad sepeliend. Item lego  
“ eidem ecclesiæ Cicestr. viginta marcas pro una alba capa e-  
“ menda. Item lego prænobili Domino Domino Gualtero Hun-  
“ gerford unum ciphum deauratum cum coopertorio ejusdem  
“ quem habui à Domino Imperatore. Item lego Johanni Sy-  
“ denham consanguineo meo Seniori viginta marcas quas à me  
“ ex mutuo recepit, cum una olla argentea & uno ciphio. Item  
“ lego Thomæ Bratton unam ollam argenteam cum uno ciphio  
“ argenteo. Item lego Johannæ Bratton sorori meæ mantellum  
“ meum de Scarlet una cum furrura & capicio ejusdem. Item  
“ lego magistro Reginaldo \* Kentweli decano ecclesiæ Cathedralis  
“ Sancti Pauli London ac ecclesiæ meæ Cath. Cicestrensis cano-  
“ nico unum ciphum deauratum cum coopertorio. Item lego  
“ magistro Joh. Morton dict. ecclesiæ meæ cancellario meum  
“ Pontificale & Manuale. Item lego Domino Wilhelmo Rowe  
“ canonico ecclesiæ meæ Cathed. prædict. duas parvas ollas ar-  
“ genteas. Item lego Roberto Halsbbett consanguineo meo de-  
“ cem marcas. Item lego Johanni Halsbbett consanguineo meo

\* Intra, *Kentwode.*

“ C. s.

“ C. s. Item lego cuilibet generoso mei Hospitii Q. s. Item cui-  
 “ libet valetto ejusdem mei Hospitii XX. s. Item lego cuilibet alii  
 “ de minori gradu dicti mei Hospitii X. s. Residuum vero omni-  
 “ um bonorum meorum superius non legatorum do & lego Exe-  
 “ cutoribus meis, ut ipsi distribuant sacerdotibus & pauperibus,  
 “ ut orent pro salute animæ meæ & omnium fidelium defuncto-  
 “ rum. Hujus autem Testamenti mei Executores ordino & con-  
 “ stituo præfatum magistrum Reginaldum \* Kentwode, Johan-  
 “ Sydenham, & Dominum Wilhelmum Rowe, & Robertum Hal-  
 “ sebett, prædictumque prænobilem Dominum Dominum Wal-  
 “ terum Hungerford dicti mei Testamenti ordino, facio, & con-  
 “ stituo supervisorem. In cujus rei testimonium signetum no-  
 “ strum fecimus hiis apponi. Datum in manerio meo de Al-  
 “ dyngbourne die & anno Domini supradictis. Hiis testibus ma-  
 “ gistro Johanne Kyng thesaur. Ecclesiæ meæ Cath. Cicestr. Joh-  
 “ Okebourne, Joh. Halsebet, & Wilhelmo Wode.

“ Probatum fuit Testam. præd. Feb. 6. 1437.”

P. 342. l. penult. *Purgationem 9. vomerum ardentium*] Quæ de  
 Emmæ hac purgatione referuntur fabulas (ne dicam aniles) mo-  
 nachales esse censet Godwinus, de Præf. p. 81. quippe qui de ea  
 re apud antiquiores & illi ætati viciniore scriptores ne verbum  
 invenerit. Adeone ergo pro nihilo habenda est fides Rudborni,  
 ut hac in re nullius sit momenti? A Godwino sane in multis  
 rebus ægre dissentirem. Monachis autem inimicus ubique est ni-  
 mis acerbus; nec dubito quin in ecclesiæ Wintoniensis quam  
 optimis registris totam hanc historiam repererit Rudbornus, quæ  
 alii vetustiores scriptores forte non consuluerant.

P. 348. l. 27. *Abbas Eveshamen*] Non Eveshamensis, sed Eyn-  
 shamensis prope Oxon. ut è Godwino colligimus de Præf. p. 640.

P. 353. l. 33. *Cernlphus*] *Protest & Cerulphus* legi. Nam *n & u*  
 raro distinguuntur in MSS. Auctoris nostri. Sed de nomine vide  
 Whartonum de Ep. & Dec. Lond. pag. 25. *Ibid.* l. 40. *Gul. à*  
*Meilphi curia*] Potius, *Gul. à Meildulphi curia.*

P. 354. l. 22. *Nicolas de Northburg.*] Supra *N* (prima littera  
 vocis *Nicolas*) scribitur *M* in Autographo nostro. Et quidem ab  
 ipso Lelando. Nimirum ut *Michael de Northburg* legatur, qui re-  
 vera successit Radulpho Stratford.

P. 355. l. 8. *Intra 30. canonicos*] Pro *intra* legendum *inter*, ut ex  
 Whartono liquet, qui sic scribit: “ Ulstanus, ab aliis Wlmannus  
 “ dictus, tempore Mauricii episcopi, quando ab episcopo & ca-  
 “ pitulo statutum est, ut *Psalterium quotidie diceretur inter triginta*  
 “ *canonicos per quinos Psalmos.* Verba sunt Catalogi Paulini.” De  
 Ep. & Dec. Lond. p. 200.

P. 357. l. 29. *Manca*] Vide quid notavi ad imam partem pa-  
 ginæ 259. *Ibid.* l. 35. *Acca min.*] *Minor* pro *min.* legitur in Auto-  
 grapho Lelandi; sed non ita, ut videtur, in Codice quo usus fuit.

P. 358. l. 21. *Ad faciendum ejusdem eccl.*] Forfan, *ad faciendum*  
*murum ejusdem eccl.*

\* Sic plane in Apographo, quo usus sum.

P. 362. l. 17. *Cellæ sive cænobii S. Petri*] De Wermouth scilicet. Claruit auctor A. D. 750. *Ibid.* l. 30. *Nimum in*] Forfan, *nimumque in*.

P. 363. l. 1. *Proceri*] *Procer* singulariter alibi etiam legitur. *Procerus* item pro *procer* occurrit, ut notavit Du-Fresnius, voc. *PRO-CER*. *Ibid.* l. 10. *Congesset*] Sic in MS. pro *congeffit* vel *congeffisset*.

P. 364. l. 4. *Presbyter.*] Non nemo forfan non post *presbyter* sed post *dictus* distingueret. Defunt distinctiones hîc loci in Cod. nostro, ut etiam alibi sæpissime. *Ibid.* l. 6. *dictus*] Forfan & quispiam plenam distinctionem ad hanc vocem poneret, tollereturque comma post *presbyter*.

P. 365. l. 22. *Sederat*] Sic in MS. Sed alii fortean malint *federat* una voce. Utcunque se habet, per notas certe (de quibus ad imum paginæ) hoc voluisse videtur Lelandus, posteriorem nimirum sectionem præcedere debere.

P. 366. l. 34. *Armovicæ*] Sic in MS. & mox *Armovica*. *Comrupte*, ut videtur, pro *Armoricæ*, & *Armorica*.

P. 369. l. 6. *Perfectum*] Potius *profectum*, ut in Mon. Angl. T. I. p. 39. *Perfectionem* tamen in excerptis Galeanis.

P. 380. l. 38. 4000. *millia*] Vel ciphrae delend. vel vox *millia*.

P. 382. l. 17. *Ælfredæ*] Potius, *Elfredæ*.

P. 389. l. 13. *S. Cutberto*] Hæ voces bis occurrunt in Autografo. *Ibid.* l. 31. *Concesfit singulis diebus*] Aliquid deesse videtur.

P. 393. l. 10. *noſter Colcu.*] *Vester Colcu* ex ductibus litterarum etiam legi potest.

P. 394. l. 22. *Bædam*] Sic quidem in Cod. nostro cum *æ* Diphthongo. Sed non adeo recte.

P. 395. l. 11. *Quibusque*] Malim, *quibuscumque*. *Ibid.* l. 20. *Navigium*] F. *naufragium*. *Ibid.* l. 26. *C. pit*] Sic in MS. Malim, *cæpit*. *Ibid.* l. 27 marg. Pag. 567.] Sic quidem cod. noster. Sed debet esse 557. ut paginæ deinceps etiam mutantur. *Ibid.* l. 32. *Promereretur*] Ita in Cod. nostro. Et recte, ut puto. Non nemo tamen fortean malit, *promeretur*.

P. 398. l. 8. *Perfectum*] Forfan, *profectum*.

P. 399. l. 7. *Trecentis quadraginta*] An *trecentis quadraginta annis*?

P. 400. l. 24. *Vix vix finit*] Potest etiam legi *ſvuit*. Nimirum ut *vix* alterutrum expungatur.

P. 403. l. 3. *Gladium Huniscum &c.*] Recte, ut videtur, in MS. nostro sine commate post *gladium*, ut *Huniscum* sit Adjectivum, contra quam voluit Du-Fresnius in Gloss. voc. *HUNNISCUS*, quem videtis. *Ibid.* l. 24. *Et insuper & sanctorum*] Malim, *& insuper ex sanctorum*.

P. 404. l. 28. *Apocripharium*] Recte *ſa* supra lin. scripsit Lelandus. Apocripharius enim idem est ac thesaurarius ecclesiæ, huicque insuper portarum ecclesiæ aperiendarum & claudendarum munus incumbebat. Sed de voce fusius Du-Fresnius, quem videtis.

P. 405. l. 9. *Agit*] Forfan, *agitur*.

P. 409. l. 18. *Datus*] Sic emendavi. *Data* MS.

P. 410. l. 26. *Obiit anno D. 561.*] Ita restitui, *Obiit anno D. 661.* MS.

P. 413. l. 23. *Aldulphus*] *Adulphus* MS. Et sit vocem, mox præcedentem, primum expresserat Lelandus. Deinde vero / supra lin. posuit.

P. 414. l. 39. *Ex Elfreda Orgari duci.*] Potius, *ex Elfreda Orgari ducis filia.*

P. 416. l. 31. *Filius Roberti ex Matilde Richardi Sampor filie tertie*] Nescio unde hæc hausit Rudborus. Id pro certo habeo, ex Harletta quadam genitum fuisse Guilielmum. Nec dissentiunt Historici omnes (nostro solummodo excepto) quos inspexi. Sed res notior est, quam ut probari debeat. Quæ tamen scripserit Hygdenus, ex Trevisæ versione (nam desunt in Galci Editione Latina, quamvis existent in Codicibus, quos consului, MSS.) in gratiam lectoris curiosi subicere non gravabor. Sic ergo ille: This Robert on a tyme passed by Whalesya, a cyte of Normandy, and sawe a mayden called Arlett by hir name, a skynners daughter, daunce among other, and had hir to his bed at nyght, and helde hir somdele long tyme in stede of his wyf, and bygat on hir William the conquerour. A lxxeven that his moder met signeyed how grete he shold be. For she met that hir bowels were sprad in to all Englonde and Normondy. Also whan the child was born it happed that he touched the ground, and toke both his handes ful of the powder of the pavement, and constreynd his hondes, and held fast the powder. Therfor the mydwyf told that the child shold be a kyng. The first night that this mayde Arlett was brought to the Dukes bed she to rente hir owen smok fro the chymne to the feet. The duc axed whi she dyd so? It is neyther skyl ne curtyseye, sayd she, that the hemme of my smok, that hathe byclipped mi feet, shold be turned toward my lordes mouth. Polychron VI. 19. ex Editione Guilielmi Caxtoni A. D. MCCCCXXXII. quæ quidem rarissima est, (ut omnes sane libri quos edidit Caxtonus rari sunt, utpote qui centum solummodo, ut videtur, exemplaria excudenda curaverit) & multo emendatior quam Editio Wynkyni de Worde. Quoniam vero mentionem feci Trevisæ versionis Polychronici, non possum quin hîc itidem loci subjungam fragmentum ejusdem, in impressis desideratum, ex optimo exemplari MS. in Bibliotheca Collegii D. Joannis Evangelistæ apud Cantabrigienses excerptum, mecumque perquam benigne à Viro doctissimo Jacobo Tyrello Armigero communicatum: Polycronicon lib. 5. non procul a fine.

[Trevisa.] God wot, what wight that shulde be. But by a Statute of the Universte of Oxenord whan eny man is romped there to comtence in eny faculte, he shall swere that he shall not spende at his Commencement passinge thre thousand Groatys Turonens. The Groat Turoney is somewhat lesse worth than an Englishe Groat. For at Walsak upon Wyne I have songe in change enlevene grottes Turonens for a Duket that is worth halfe an Englishe noble.

noble. But there is double manner of money of Turoneis more and lasse. The more hatth Grossus Turonensis in Latia. and the lasse hatte parvus Turonensis. But it may well be that the pound of Turoneys is 3 take by tale of money of Turon, other by certeyn weights that were there used. Rectissime hoc in fragmento notatur, Academicos Oxonienses olim, quum in quacunq[ue] facultate inceperint, juramentum præstitisse de impensis intra modum faciendis; secus atque antiquitus acciderat. Ita enim in Statutis ac Privilegiis vetustis Academiæ Oxoniensis, quæ sæpissime in Bibliotheca Bodlejana perfolvi: "Item tu jurabis quod non expendes in inceptione tua ultra tria milia Turonensium grossorum." Plura his de rebus congesturus eram; sed malim ab aliis quam à me discas, præcipue à viro reverendo, pererudito, & in Antiquitatibus Oxoniensibus longe versatissimo GULIELMO SMITHO, A. M. Collegii Universitatis non ita pridem Socio, quem honoris causa nomino, utinamque ipse, vitæ humanæ brevitatis memor, scriinia sua excutiat, & collectanea in methodum redigat, typisque mandet, neque unquam patiatutur ut quæ magno labore coacervavit tandem aliquando intercidant.

P. 417. l. 31. *Absoletas*] It in MS. & recte, ut notavimus in Epistola de Antiquitatibus inter Windlesoram & Oxoniam, ad finem quinti Vol. Lelandi Itin. §. 30.

P. 418. l. 30. *Fuit ante monialis*,] Sic etiam crediderunt alii. Minus tamen recte. Non enim monialis fuerat Matildis, ut clare & fuse ostendit Eadmerus, p. 56.

P. 421. l. 36. *Anno D. 1216.*] Ita emendavimus. *Anno D. 1246.* cum q (à manu paullo recentiore, et videtur, supra lin. scripta) in MS.

P. 424. l. antepen. *Degenerem*] Sic correxi. *Degenerum* MS.

P. 431. l. 25. *Heremiticam*] Ita emendavi. *Heremitam* MS.

*Ibid.* l. 32. *Princeps*] Sic restitui. *Princeps* MS.

P. 432. l. 9. *Reduuallo*] Nonnulli forsan *Redualli* malint.

P. 435. l. 32. *Nullum*] Sic emendavi. Neque secus Mon. Angl. *Nullam* MS.

P. 436. l. penult. *Eo quod*] Sic correxi. *Ea quod* MS.

P. 471. l. 41. *King Edwarde to.*] E Caxtono emendare licet, *King Edwarde for to done him honour and reverence.*

P. 472. l. 8. *Fix Robert.*] Hæc notas †† a in Autographo habemus, vocem subintelligendam esse indicantes. Lege proinde è Caxtono *Fix Robert's Sonne.*

P. 497. l. 1. 1459.] Sic emendavi. In MS. autem 1454.

P. 529. l. 41. *Harold King of England killid*] Lege potius, *Harold Harfager King of Norway killid &c.* Vide, si lubet, Hollinshed's Chron. Vol. I. p. 198.

P. 537. l. 25. *Edward, hering of King Henry his Father, &c.* For-  
san, *Edward, hering of the Death of King Henry his Father, &c.*

P. 557. l. 15. *Counte of Saresby*] Sic edidi, licet in MS. *Countes of Saresby* (cum duob. punctis sub s) legatur.



## EDITORIS NOTÆ

P. 577. l. 32. *Chartres*] Sic reposui. In MS. autem *Cbrēs*, cum lineola supra lin. In pag. vero 571. l. 12. *Cbres*, sine lineola.

P. 580. l. 9. *Hacaed*] Vulgo vocamus a *Pike*.

P. 585. l. 18. *Gul Camerarius*] Nec aliter in Mon. Angl. In MS. autem nostro, *camerius*, corrupte.

P. 586. l. 15. *Walteri de Bolebec*] *Bolelec*, male. pro *Bolebec* in MS.

P. 587. l. 15. *Philaterium*] Id est, thecam, vel vasculum. Conservatorium etenim aliquando signat vox ista, notante cl. Somnero ad decem Scriptores, verbo *FILATERIUM*.

P. 588. l. 22. *Muscam*] *Nusca* nonnunquam corrupte legitur, ut notat Du-Fresnius, qui monile esse monuit.

P. 589. l. 18. *Naufragosa*] Sic reposui. *Naugragosa* MS.

P. 594. l. penult. *Accefferant*] Ita legend. non *accederant*, ut in MS.

P. 598. l. 13. *Sceppæ*] Mensuræ frumentariæ species. Vide Du Fresnium sub voce.

P. 599. l. 21. *Transmeabilem*] Sic etiam in Whartoni Angl. Sacr. Potius, *transmeabile*.

P. 601. l. 38. *Et 30. obiit*] Post 30. adde *diebus*. Ibid. l. antepen. *Cluni*]

*Pum*] *Pimi* apud Godwinum p. 311. *Lepin abb.* vulgo. Recte proinde *Pinu* Whartonus, prout ad infimam partem paginæ notavimus.

P. 606. l. 30. *Agabulum*] *Agabulum* in Angl. Sacr. Idem est quod alii *gabulum*, vel *gabalum*, i. e. frontispicium, sive frontem, ædificii vocant.

## EDITORIS NOTÆ

## IN TOMUM SECUNDUM.

P. 19. l. 16. *Præstigia*] Sic etiam in impressis, aliisque Codicibus. Rectius tamen, *præstigias*.

P. 25. l. 38. *Constantius genuit*] *Constantius* item legi debet in superioribus. At *Constantinus* ubique in impressis.

P. 48. l. 4. *Pentalob.*] Duo puncta ponuntur sub *P* in Autogr.

P. 51. l. 17. *Mart. 400.*] Adde *annos*. Ibid. l. 36. *Armigaisia.*] *Armilausum*, vel potius *armilausa* (thoracis genus, vel, ut Isidoro expositum, scapulare monachorum) rescribendum esse putat Somnerus.

P. 53. l. 14. *Monetam habuit argenteam.*] Potius, *monetam argenteam cudendi, vel percutiendi, habuit jus, sive potestatem*.

P. 68. l. 21. *Vivi humare.*] Ita ex impressis. Codex tamen noster MS. habet *viri* pro *vivi*.

P. 78. l. 9. *Ab Wallone.*] *Ab Wallone duce* in impress.

P. 99. l. 7. marg. *S Keneureic*] Vide sis Poueli Edit. p. 182.

P. 110. l. 15. *Maximiam*] Asteriscum subjecit; ut littera *i* deleatur,

tur. Ob eandem causam infra duo puncta sub *i* posteriore posuit.  
P. 112. l. 17. *Canonicandum*] Rectius *canonizandum*. Sed *c* pro *z*  
alibi etiam in vett. membranis.

P. 116. l. 28. *Æternumque*] Sic in MS. Alii tamen forsan ma-  
lint, *æternamque*.

P. 126. l. 35. *Sed ne morte*] Malim, *sed nec morte*.

P. 200. l. 37. *Regis cruentissimi*] *Regis & cruentissimi* in Codd.  
impressis.

P. 221. l. 13. *Necessitudinibus*] Potius *necessitatibus*. Et sic, ni  
fallor, coniecit Lelandus qui propterea lineam sub voce duxit.  
*Ibid.* l. 28. *Ipsius ecclesiæ*] Ita edidi, non *ipsius ecclesia* ut in MS.  
*Ibid.* l. 40. in marg. *Anselmi adventus Dofris portus.*] Malim, *An-  
selmi adventus Dofris portui, sive ad Dofris portum*.

P. 223. l. 34. *Señtantes*] Malim, *señtatem*.

P. 255. l. 8. *Id generis*] Ita & in MS. Sellariano. Sed *id ge-  
nus* in Ed. Savil.

P. 263. l. 4. marg. *Ethelredæ*] Ita MS. L. *Ethelredi*.

P. 280. l. 33. *Ibidem de Alfredo,*] Hæc, quæ in tribus proximis  
señtionibus de Alfredo leguntur, sub anno 893. collocari debent,  
ut constat è MS. Bodl. & Flor. Wig. *Ibid.* l. 37. *Univerſum pa-  
ganorum*] Exercitum sc.

P. 297. l. 18. Mox post *Cbineuulphi reg.* supra lin. subintelli-  
gendum est *occisus*.

P. 301. l. 28. *Fascibus*] Ita in MS. Lelandiano; sed *facibus*  
reponendum è Codd. impress.

P. 307. l. 25. *Abundanti*] Ita in MS nostro. Repone, *abundantia*.

P. 320. l. 34. *S. Hugo, episcopus Lincoln.*] Ita in Codice Lelan-  
diano. Sed scribend. ni fallor, *S. Hugo, Episcopus Lincoln.* ut nempe *f.*

*Hugo* (id est, *scilicet Hugo*) quasi interpretamentum, supra lineam  
ponantur.

P. 341 l. 30. *Thomæ Franciscani*] Cujus cognomen Ecclestonus  
erat, notante Woodio in Hist. & Antiqu. Univ. Oxon. l. I. p. 67.  
& seqq. ubi tamen in locis è Lelando nostro adductis haud semel  
erravit.

P. 351. l. 4. *Patrium*] *Patritium* apud X. Script.

P. 374. l. 38. *Hic quoque composuit*] Osmundus scilicet, ep. Sarisb.

P. 385. l. 13. *Richardi de Bury*] Hunc librum re vera contexuit  
Robertus Holcot de ordine Prædicatorum sub nomine Richardi  
de Bury sive Angervile, ut è Lelandi nostri Itineratio, Vol. III.  
p. 64. intelligimus. *Ibid.* l. 20. *In aula N Oxon.*] Ita etiam codex  
Digbæanus in Bibl. Bodl. Sed *nostra* reponendum, ut liquet ex  
Ed. Jamesiana Oxonii A. D. 1598. quam mirari plane subit  
Woodium nostrum, alioquin satis diligentem, not commemo-  
rassè in sua recensione operum Jamesii, qui tamen in libello  
perpurgando multum sudavit, & cum variis manuscriptis contulit,  
Appendicemque itidem de manuscriptis Oxoniensibus subjecit.

Pag. 393. l. 39. *Duxerat*] L. *vitam duxerat*.

## EDITORIS NOTÆ

## IN TOMUM TERTIUM.

P. 32. l. penult. *Bardeneienses*] Ad Bardeneiense cœnobium pertinet sequens egregium fragmentum ad calcem Codicis cujusd. membranei in 8<sup>vo</sup>. (S. Oswaldi miracula complectentis) penes virum cl. THOMAM RAWLINSONUM, Armigerum, & in meam gratiam descriptum à fratre suo præstantissimo RICHARDO RAWLINSONO.

“ Anno Dn̄i millesimo cccc sexto XII. Calend. Septemb. & erat dies Sabbati vi<sup>a</sup>. hora post \* novam.

“ Henricus dei gracia Rex Angliæ venit à villa quæ vocatur Homecastrum ad Abbathiam de Bardenay equestris cum comitatu magno venerabili & honesto, & abbas & Conventus prædicti monasterii occurrerunt ei cum processione ad portas inferiores, & visa processione serenissimus Rex Henricus ab equo suo desiluit, & flexis genibus sanctam Crucem humiliter est osculatus, & sancta aqua aspersus, & thure incensatus continuo surrexit, & incepta à Cantore . . . . . de Trinitate fit honor, virtus, ab Abbate & Conventu per corpus Ecclesiæ usque ad majus altare cum honore, ut decuit, est deductus, & finito Hymno, & Oracione ab abbate dicta, reliquias sacras osculatus est, & per medium chori iter suum arripiens per claustrum usque ad Cameram Abbatis est egressus, ibidemque pernoctavit. Transacta autem nocte illuxit alta dies, quæ erat dominica dies, & circa horam diei sextam descendit Rex in Claustrum, & intravit in Ecclesiam in Capellam sanctæ Mariæ juxta vestibulum, quæ erat strata tapetis rubeis & cortinis dependentibus, ac aliis † quibus pluribus ornamentis regalibus adornata, ibique duas Missas audivit. Interim autem . . . . . majoris Missæ . . . . . aquam; qua finita ivit processio ad sanctam Mariam, sicut mos est aliis dominicis diebus per annum. Finita autem . . . . . ivit processio circa claustrum, quam sequebatur illustrissimus Rex Henricus cum magnatibus suis, & intravit processio in chorum, & Rex ingressus est Capellam unde veniebat, ibique residebat usque dum missa major completa fuerat. Post missam vero per claustrum ascendit in cameram suam ad prandendum. Et sede vacante Rex ad mensam ex parte occidentali ex latere lectuli Abbatis, & duo filii ejus in finem ejusdem mensæ discumbebant Dn̄s Thomas & Dn̄s Humfridus. Sederunt autem ex alia parte cameræ versus Borealia tres incliti Comites, sed captivi, viz. Thomas Douglas, Comes de Ffyffe, Comes de Orkeney, & non plures in Camera Regis. Abbas vero de Bardenay mensam Principalem in Aula tenebat cum Episcopo de Landagh, cum ceteris do-

\* Sic in Apogr. Rawlinf. pro *venam*, † Sic in Apogr. Rawl.

- “ minis & militibus pluribus, qui aderant, & domesticis copiosis  
 “ Conventus vero usque <sup>a</sup> mana comedebat.  
 “ Nomina vero dictorum Aulicorum & Principium qui  
 “ cum Rege advenerunt ista sunt :  
 “ Dnus Thomas filius Regis.  
 “ Dnus Umfridus alius filius ejus.  
 “ Et tres Comites incliti & Scoti,  
 “ Comes de Dowglafs.  
 “ Comes de Ffyffe.  
 “ Comes de Oikenay.  
 “ Et Episcopus de Landa Wallie.  
 “ Dns de Gray Codnore camerarius dn̄ Regis.  
 “ Dns Ric. de Kyngeston thesaurarius dn̄ Regis, & ipse erat  
 “ Decanus Castellum de Wyndesora, vir in omnibus Reverendus.  
 “ Dns de Harynton in occident.  
 “ Dns Johes Straunge Miles & Senescallus Regis.  
 “ Dns Johes de Andslay.  
 “ Dns Henricus de Richefordh.  
 “ Dns Wittius Fraunke.  
 “ Dns Ric. de Goldesbrygh.  
 “ Dns Johes Lytilbyry.  
 “ Dns . . . . .  
 “ Dns . . . . .  
 “ Dns . . . . .  
 “ Robertus de Watyrton Armig. & alii multi proceres &  
 “ magnates, quorum nomina nobis penitus sunt ignorata.  
 “ Immediate autem post nonam diei Dominicæ venit venera-  
 “ bilis Dns Episcopi Lincoln. nomine equestris à Lincoln. qui  
 “ cum viginti quatuor equis; & recepit eum Dompnus Abbas  
 “ cum retinent. ut decuit in habitu suo cum quibusdam fratri-  
 “ bus suis octo vel decem, ceteris nescientibus de adventu tanti  
 “ Principis, & deducebant eum cum honore <sup>b</sup> ad ad portam Abbatis  
 “ juxta quercum, & expleto negotio pro quo veniat unde ve-  
 “ niat regressus est. Et venerabilis Dns de Wylowghby eadem  
 “ die post 1x<sup>am</sup>. venit ad Regem, & cito recessit. Et post <sup>c</sup> dis-  
 “ cesso illorum <sup>d</sup> descendit descendit Rex per claustrum, & in-  
 “ travit in Ecclesiam, & vidit ibidem Librarium nostrum, & le-  
 “ git super diversos libros quam diu voluit, & placebat. Postea  
 “ vero eadem via qua <sup>e</sup> veniat regressus est ad ad cœnam suam,  
 “ & pernoctavit.”

Thursday Feb. 3. 1714.

P. 37. l. 37. *Computus Rogeri,*] Reponend. *computus Richardi,*  
 (scilicet de Wallingford.)

P. 39. l. 28. *Ubi fit Calcaria*] Tadcaster esse Calcariam sentiunt  
 plures. Sed quam recte videant alii. Illud tamen non possum non

<sup>a</sup> An, mane? <sup>b</sup> Sic, cum duplici ad in Apogr. Rawl. in quo & mox infra  
 veniat legitur pro veniebat vel venerat. <sup>c</sup> Sic in Apogr. Rawl. pro disces-  
 sum. <sup>d</sup> Sic in Apogr. Rawl. <sup>e</sup> Hic etiam veniat in Apogr. Rawl.

notare,

notare, fecus sentire virum admodum eruditum Guilielmum Valvasour de Haselwood in agro Eboracensi Armigerum, ut ex sequentibus Observationibus manifestum erit, quas mihi commodavit JOANNES URRIUS, Aedis Christi in Academia nostra Oxoniensi Alumnus, vir multis nominibus, amicitia nimirum, eruditione, antiquitatis studio, moribus prorsus antiquis, diligentiaque singulari in Chauceri operibus emaculandis & nitore suo restituendis, mihi semper colendus ac suscipiendus.

*Observations by William Valvasour of Haselwood, Esq.*

“ In the 18th. of King Henry VIII. 1548. his Majesty made  
 “ his progres to the City of York : And among his nobles and  
 “ honourable retinue one Dr. Tunstal attended, who was a fa-  
 “ mous and learned Man, and then Bishop of Durham, and one  
 “ of the greatest Travellours into forraine Nations of that time.  
 “ When the King was some few miles on the north of Doncaster  
 “ this Bishop took upon him about Scawrsby Leoze to shew his  
 “ Majesty one of the greatest and richest vallies that ever he  
 “ found in all his Travells thorough Europe, and mov'd the  
 “ King to look about him and behold the great mountains and  
 “ great hills on the East side of the said vallie being call'd  
 “ York woulds and Blackamore. and upon the West hand the  
 “ high Fells of Craven, and all within the Country of York the  
 “ bredth about 40. and the length of the vally about 50. miles,  
 “ wherein betwixt Doncaster, which is the South point, and the  
 “ confines of the Bishopric of Durham, which is the North point,  
 “ thereof, you pass in a direct line Northward within the com-  
 “ pas of Yorkshire 7. great Rivers, and all navigable. You pass  
 “ 1. over the River Dun at Doncaster, which hath there two  
 “ streams : 2. The river Aire at Ferry-briggs : 3. Wharfe at We-  
 “ therby : 4. Nidd at Walsford : 5. Your at Burrowbriggs : 6.  
 “ Swale at Topcliff : 7. Tees at Nesham, all in the road between  
 “ London and Barwick. Upon the West hand not far from the  
 “ street or rode you leave the river Calder, and not five miles  
 “ on the East hand the river Ouse, which bears ships of great  
 “ burthen.

“ Very near the centre of this vally is seated upon the rising of  
 “ a hill the Mannor house of Haselwood, where the ancient  
 “ name and family of Vavasoure has continued and dwelt ever  
 “ since the time of William the Conqueror, as by good record  
 “ appeareth. And within eight miles of this house, or litle more,  
 “ are all these profits and pleasures, which are not to be found  
 “ in so plentifull a manner in so small a compass within all  
 “ England, That is to say, 165. Mannor houses, the dwellings  
 “ of Lords, Knights and Gentlemen of the best Quality, inha-  
 “ bited at this present, or within these few years last past, by the  
 “ Gentlemen whose names are set down hereafter : \* 275. severall  
 “ Woods, whereof some of them contain 500. acres of wood :  
 “ 32. parks : two chaces of Deer : 12. rivers and brooks, whereof

\* 272. infra.

“ five

“ five are navigable, upon which are 76. Water-mills for corn,  
 “ and stored with exceeding many Salmons and other fishes :  
 “ \* 25. coalmines, which yeeld abundance of coal for the whole  
 “ country : six Market Towns, and but ten miles from York,  
 “ where is three Market dayes in the week. Twesday, Fryday and  
 “ Saturday, which are stored with fresh fish from the Sea : three  
 “ Forges for making of Iron, and stone for making the same :  
 “ great store of Corn and Cattle sufficient for themselves and  
 “ also the Counties adjoyning. And for the sustinance of men  
 “ and beafts within the foresaid limits, there wanteth nothing  
 “ that any County hath, Flesh, Fish, Fowle, great store of me-  
 “ dow and pasture, and excellent aire.

“ And for pleasures which recreate the minds and bodys of  
 “ men, there is within the said limits as much sport and plea-  
 “ sure as in any place of England in the arts of Hunting, Hawk-  
 “ ing, Fishing, Fowling. There is within this limit one thing  
 “ which must not be forgotten, which is, that here is more  
 “ excellent Free-stone, Lime and Piafter, than would build as  
 “ many Churches, Cittys, and Castles as are at this day in York-  
 “ shire. In proof whereof (and there is good evidence for it in  
 “ the hands of Vavasore) out of a little peice of a Quarry within  
 “ the Mannor of Haselwood, hath been taken the Cathedral  
 “ Church of York, the Minsters of Howden, Selby and Beverly,  
 “ the Abbey of St. Maries in York, Thornton College in Lin-  
 “ coln-shire, and divers other Churches.

“ The Kings high street from London to Edenborrow lieth  
 “ within half a mile of Haselwood on the West and the street  
 “ from London to York on the East, whereby a carrier of York  
 “ passeth every week to London, and another thence to York.

“ To name all the 272. Woods would be too tedious. But  
 “ in the Mannor of Haselwood are four severall woods within  
 “ the park, the great wood of 500. acres, Whingate wood of  
 “ 100. acres, Lead wood of an 100, and Bolting wood of  
 “ 30. acres.

“ The † 32. Parks are Haselwood, Heley, Wighill, Walton,  
 “ Plumpton, Kibston, Gouldsborow, Spofford, Stockill, Wood-  
 “ hall, Swinden, Harwood, Gauthroup, Wothersome, Roundhay,  
 “ Bolton, Altofts, Bekhay, Rither, Kippax, Temple Newham,  
 “ Kiddall, Scoles, Scawme, Rust, Pontfraet, Akworth, Credling.

“ Two Chaces are Cawood out-woods, and Selby wood.

“ Twelve Rivers and Brooks; Caldar, Ayer, Wharfe, Nidd,  
 “ Your, Ouse, Loch, Bramhambeck, Crimble, Collinghambeck,  
 “ Bishop's dike, and South Milfords dike, whereof five navi-  
 “ gable.

“ ‡ 24. Colemines: Beckwith, Parlinton, Kippax, Ledstone,  
 “ Sturton, Shipton, Lesing croft, Brome more, Mariton, Hawton,

\* 24. infra. † Ita etiam supra, licet 28. solummodo enumerentur.  
 ‡ 25. supra. Sed 22. tantummodo enumerantur.

- “ Skelton, Temple Newham, Roundhay park, Swillington, New-  
 “ fam green, Scoles park, Seacroft, Winmore, Harwood more,  
 “ Aultroupe, White herk, Garferth more.  
 “ Six Market Towns are Wetherby, Cawood, Selby, Leeds,  
 “ Wakefeild, Pontefract.  
 “ Three Forges for Ironworks, Kirftal, Folly-foot, and Rod-  
 “ well hage.  
 “ The Honours and Mannours within ten miles compas  
 “ of Hafelwood in Yorkshire.  
 “ The Mannor of York, the King's house.  
 “ The Honour of Pontefract, idem.  
 “ Knaresborough Castle, the Queen's joynter.  
 “ Cawood Castle, the Archbishop of York's.  
 “ Bishop Thorp, idem.  
 “ Spofford Mannour, Earl of Northumberland.  
 “ Heaghly Mannour, Lord Wharton.  
 “ Harwood Castle, Earl Strafford's.  
 “ Gawthorp hall, idem.  
 “ Pontefract Newhall, Earl of Shrewsbery.  
 “ Swillington, Lord Darcy and Menie.  
 “ Eskirk, Lord Howard.  
 “ Walton, Lord Fairfax, Vis. Lumely.  
 “ Nan Apleton, Lord Fairfax Bar.  
 “ Bilbrough, idem.  
 “ Hamilton, Sir Tho. Widdrington.  
 “ Helthwait Hill, idem.  
 “ Aldwally, Sir Jervis Clifton.  
 “ Nofal Abby, Sir John Worsham.  
 “ Kippax, Sir William Slingsby.  
 “ Kippax park, Sir Tho. Bland Bar.  
 “ Grimston, Sir Edw. Stanhope Kt. of the B.  
 “ Hafelwood, Sir Walter Vavasour Bar.  
 “ Hendley, Sir John Hewett Bar.  
 “ Stuton by Sherburn, Sir Fran. Fr . . . amb.  
 “ Toufton, Sir Rob. Barwick.  
 “ Burley, Sir Geo. Twifleton Bar.  
 “ Methley, Sir Henry Sadill Bar.  
 “ Temple Newfam, Sir Arthur Ingram.  
 “ Seacroft, Sir Ralf Hansby.  
 “ Burn, Sir . . . . dre Younge.  
 “ South Milford, Sir Fran. Baildens.  
 “ N. Milford, Sir John Leeds.  
 “ Byrom, Sir John Ramsden.  
 “ Wheel Hall, Sir William Gascoyne.  
 “ Moorby, Sir William Acklam.  
 “ Naburne, Sir Geo. Palmer.  
 “ Woodhall, Sir Walter Vavasour Bar.  
 “ Kirkfgill, Sir Geo. Wentworth of Wolley.  
 “ Brumhope, Sir Robert Dineley.  
 “ Swinden, Sir Benj. Thornbrough.

“ Cayley,

- " Cayley, Sir William Dalton.
- " Farneley, Sir Tho. Danby.
- " Plumpton Tower, Sir Edw. Plumpton.
- " Stockhill, Sir Peter Middleton.
- " Gouldsbrough, Sir Rich. Hutton.
- " Allerton Malever, Sir Tho. Maleverer Bar.
- " Ribston, Sir John Goodrick Bar.
- " Scriven, Sir Henry Slingsby Bar.
- " Redhouse, idem.
- " Middleton, Sir Fred. Lees.
- " Barnebow, Sir Tho. Gascoyne Bar.
- " Parlington, idem.
- " Saxton, Sir William Hungate.
- " Huddleston, Sir Phil. Hungate Bar.
- " Whixley, Sir Rich. Tankred.
- " North Dighton, Sir William Inglesby Bar.
- " Lindley, Sir Guy Palmes.
- " Leathley, Sir Ing. Hopton.
- " Bardsey Mannor . . . . .
- " Nidd, Sir Fran. Trapps Bernaud.
- " Copgrave, Sir Tho. Harrifon,
- " Sleeton, Sir William Fairfax.
- " Temple Copenthorp, Sir William Vavafoure.
- " Popleton, Sir Tho. Hutton.
- " Coulthrop, Sir Tho. Walmesly.
- " Colton, Sir Geo. Ratcliffe.
- " Bramham biggin, Sir Fran. Armitage.
- " Beeston, Sir John Wood.
- " Cattall, Sir William Ingram.
- " Overton, Sir William Belts.
- " Beningbrough, Sir John Bouchier.
- " Heath Hall, Lady Bowls Bteffe.
- " Wighill, Mr. Stapleton.
- " Eafedike, idem.
- " Scardingwell, Mr. Hammond.
- " Toulton, Mr. Anlaby.
- " Lead, Mr. Vavafour.
- " Smewes, Mr. Foster.
- " Wotherfom, Mr. Maleverer of Arclieff.
- " Oglethorp, Mr. Oglethorpe.
- " Berkin, Mr. Crescy.
- " Brotherton, Mr. Tindall.
- " Scarcroff, Mr. Richer.
- " Lediton, Mr. Whitham.
- " Leadsham, Mr. Harebred.
- " Autrop, Mr. Moore.
- " Acton, Mr. Beckwith.
- " Sateforth, Mr. Brooke.
- " Munkfriston, Mr. Wilson.



- “ Sharleston, Mr. Slinger's.  
 “ Credling Stubbs, Mr. Percy.  
 “ Thorp Hall, Mr. Clough.  
 “ Roundhay, Mr. Ogelthorpe of Rou.  
 “ Kiddall, Mr. Ellis.  
 “ Sturton, Mr. Gascoyne.  
 “ Munky, Mr. Killingbeck.  
 “ Walton head, Mr. Johnson.  
 “ Athrington, Mr. Athrington.  
 “ Casley, Mr. Athrington of Casley.  
 “ Burroughbriggs, Mr. Tancred.  
 “ Aldbrough, Mr. Aldbrough.  
 “ Scotton, Mr. Pullen.  
 “ Breame, Mr. Cholmeley.  
 “ Rither, Mr. Robinson.  
 “ Cawood, Mr. Lister.  
 “ Barkston, Mr. Barkston.  
 “ Beckay, Mr. White.  
 “ Micklethwait grange, Mr. Billy.  
 “ Marston, Mr. Thwaites.  
 “ Appleton North-hall, Mr. Moyser.  
 “ Acafter Selby, Mr. Harrison.  
 “ Stillingfleet, Mr. Ellerkar.  
 “ Kelfield, Mr. Stillington.  
 “ Uskelfe, Mr. Persons.  
 “ Hornington, Mr. Topham.  
 “ Pallethorp, Mr. Ingleby.  
 “ Acham, Mr. Newark.  
 “ Acham grange, Mr. Gayle.  
 “ Askam parva, Mr. Swales.  
 “ Askham magna, Mr. Geldard Ald. of York.  
 “ Bilton in the Anifty, Mr. Snanfell.  
 “ Bilton park, Mr. Stockdall.  
 “ Acworth, Mr. Pickering.  
 “ Monk-royds, Mr. Hammerton.  
 “ Caverley, Mr. Caverley.  
 “ Nun-Monkton, Mr. Payler.  
 “ Horsforth, Mr. Stanhope.  
 “ Tong, Mr. Tempest.  
 “ Chevit, Mr. Nevill.  
 “ Ancient Houses &c. decay'd and wasted within the  
   “ compas of eight miles.  
 “ At or besides St. Ellensford in Newton Waterfield is a whole  
 “ City of the Romans wast; the old Calcaria or Calcacester,  
 “ sayes Cambden in his first Edition, seated at Abberforth, in  
 “ his last Ed. at Tadcaster, mistaken in both, being nine miles  
 “ from York.  
 “ Barwick in Elmit, an auncient seat of the Kings of North-  
 “ umberland.

“ Tad-

- “ Tadcaster Sedes comitissæ de Tad. the Earle of Northum-berland.
- “ Newton-Kime a feat of the Lord Kimes, after of the Lord
- “ Talboys, now Mr. Fairfax of Sleeton.
- “ \* Bolton-percy a feat of the Percys, after of the Lord Visc.
- “ Beaumont's. [ches.
- Ingmanthorp the feat of the L<sup>d</sup>. Rosse.—Thorp, Arch . . de Ar-
- “ Hunfingore . . . . .
- “ Selby, the Lord Abbot of Selby, Kerkstall Abbey, Leeds. V.
- “ Camd. Castle-Cary below Aberford, not far from Calcaria.
- “ \* Bolton Peircy, a very ancient feat of the Percys, who gave
- “ the wood to York Minster, which grew upon the moor at Bol-
- “ ton; after Beaumonts, now Lord Fairfax's.
- “ Brocket Hall at Appleton, the feat of the Brockets an an-
- “ cient Knightly family, now the Lord Fairfax's.
- “ Beaully Hall at Kirkby wharf.
- “ Wellestrop of Wellestrop.
- “ Polifait of Polifait by St. Ellensford.
- “ Lofthouse of Thwaits very ancient in Thorwood parish.

“ The Market Towns above named.

Monday	{	Selby.	Thursday	Wetherby.
		Harwood.	Friday	Otley.
Tuesday		Leeds.	Saturday	Pontefract.
		Knasbrough.	Tewfday	} York.
Wednesday		Cawood.	Thursday	
		Tadcaster.	Saturday	

“ And not far out of compas to go and come in a day are  
 “ Sherburn difus'd, Burrow briggs, Adwalton a fortnights fair,  
 “ Ct. Bradford, Rippon. Acafter Malvjs, a feat of the Malvise  
 “ a very ancient family, married to the Fairfax ancestor, T. E. 3.  
 “ Acafter coliege.

“ Near Tadcaster Yorkshire, a mile or more up the River Wharf  
 “ at or besides St. Ellenford in Newton Kyme Waterfield, is a  
 “ whole City waft and burnt called Calcaria and Calcacester sayes  
 “ Cambden, but is mistaken in both editions, being, faith he  
 “ out of Antoninus, nine miles from York, whereas Tadcaster  
 “ is not eight, and Aberford twelve miles from York.

“ To confirm this,

“ This City was seated where the Roman high way [made by In Rodgate,  
 “ Agricola, called Watlingstreet, or rather Ikenild street, in the  
 “ middle betwixt two Roman legions at York and Ilkely, and just Camden  
 “ in the middle pass betwixt London and Edenbrough] doth cross Romani in  
 “ the River Wharf at St. Ellensford, and had a bridge of wood, Brit. The  
 “ the fills there yet appearing, but when it was bro- of wood, Picts Wall.  
 “ ken down, and the Wharf not fordable, they found At York was the VI.  
 “ a way thereby, and now compas about by Wetherby. legio Victrix, and at  
 “ Diverse Meddalls of St. Ellen and Constantine, an Ilkeley 2. coh. of the  
 “ Urn or Box of Alabaster with only ashes in it, Lingones, and proba-  
 “ Rings, (one whereof hath a key of the same piece bly Agricola might  
guard th's middl<sup>e</sup>  
pass in the Rodgate.

“joyn'd with it) melted lead &c. many Roman Coyns yet  
“found may give further proof.

“For instance, among many (100.) others, there was a Ro-  
“man penny of pure silver plow'd up An. 1638. with the image

Found by Tho. Ca-  
van, then servant to  
Mr. F. The rest by  
Roger Caslen's men,  
Geo. Smith, &c. in-  
habitants.

“and circumscription of *Domitianus Calcarauci* and on  
“the Reverse (he is on horseback) subscrib'd COS. V.

“i. e. the fifth time Consul, then and there probably  
“coyn'd by the said Julius Agricola, An. X<sup>th</sup>. 85 when

“he was proprætor; or our Governor here. And the  
“mistake in Mr. Camden from Celkbar-hill at the

“Smawis may sute this place as well. And lastly,  
“these *Langtraugh* pennies so call'd by the inhabitants, from

“the place where they are plow'd up in Newton Waterfield,  
“their Name still intimate some spacious and old place there.

“Within eight or ten miles of Haselwood, as old Mr. Vava-  
“for observ'd, are

“Besides the City of York, where is a fortnight fair, and  
“market thrice a week, there are other market Towns, besides

“other places where divers fairs be kept, market Towns 13.  
“Manno houfes, the seats of Lords and Gentlemen of best

“rank \_\_\_\_\_ 160.  
“Chaces for Deer two, Parkes \_\_\_\_\_ 32.

“Woods, some whereof contain 500. acres, \_\_\_\_\_ 275.  
“Rivers and brooks, whereof five navigable and stor'd

“with Salmon and Fish, \_\_\_\_\_ 12.  
“Water milnes for corn (beside paper and walk milns) 78.

“Coalmines \_\_\_\_\_ 25.  
“Forges for Iron, and Ironstone \_\_\_\_\_ 03.

“Quarrys of excellent Freestone, Plaster, Lime, Marble, great store.  
“Exceeding good Ground for corn, pasture, hunting, horse-

“races &c.  
“Very soverain Waters, as the Spaw, the Sulphur, St. Mungo,  
“and the dropping well &c.

“Here at Calcaria lived Adaman\* (who was after Abbas Hu-  
“ensis) a place still retaining the name of Adaman Grove.

P. 50. l. 18 *Nonne deo* 168.] Reponend. ni fallor, *Nonne deo* 61.  
P. 93. l. 19. *Cathar.* . . . .] Forte *CatharaÆtis*, five *cata-*

*raÆtis*, legend.

P. 100. l. 35. *Oratorium S. Martini*] In margine, ut edidimus,  
*charnellium S. Martini*, ex interpretatione nimirum Lelandi, qui &

alibi propterea, ubi vocis meminit, hinc explicandus, & præ-  
fertim in Vol. II. Itinerarii, p. 13. Ibi verba quædam de capella

carriaria ad partem occidentalem cœmiterii ecclesiæ abbatix de  
Abbington. Quæ quidem capella non alia erat atque oratorium,

ad quod spectabant decimæ capellæ alterius, ante annos aliquam-  
multos collapsæ, in viculo de Bayworth juxta Bagley-wood.

P. 110. l. 11. *Collatum fuit,*] Forfan, *collocatum fuit.*

\* V. Bedæ Hist. Eccl. l. 4. c. 25.

## EDITORIS NOTÆ

## IN PARTEM PRIMAM APPENDICIS.

P. 3. l. 11. *Galfredo mastix*] Potius, *Gallofrido-mastix*, & in sequentibus *Gallofridus* ubique, ut jam in superioribus ipse emendaverat Lelandus.

P. 33. l. 22. *Progenies*] Sic emendavi. Antea, *progenie*.

P. 34. l. 14. *Expedito me*] Sic emendavi. Antea *expeditum me*. Ibid. l. 30. *Adfirmat, partem Galliæ*, &c. Sic emendavi Antea, *adfirmat, Arturium partem Galliæ* &c. Ibid. l. 35. *Vitas soles*] Sic in Cod. impresso. Sed τὸ *soles* abesse malim.

P. 36. l. 18. *Neque enim hoc me*] Ita correxi. Antea, *neque enim hæc me*.

P. 40. l. 6. *Venerandumque cunctis*] Ita in prima Ed. Sed hoc posterius *cunctis* expungi debet.

P. 41. l. 1. *Magnum*] Sic reposui. Antea, *magni*.

P. 47. l. 15. *Objedit*] Sic lege, non *obseffit*, ut in prima Edit.

P. 49. l. 3. *Nec Britanni*] Ita restitui. Antea, *aut Britanni*. Ibid. *scribendi*] Non desunt forte qui *scribendæ* malint.

P. 55. l. 13. *Convertat*] Ita reposui. Antea, *conventat*. Ibid. l. 27. *Habebat*] Sic emendavi. Antea, *habebant*. Ibid. l. 32. *Proxima*] *Proxime* malint alii.

P. 79 l. 1. *Principum, ac ill.*] Exemplar, quod usus est typhotheta noster, mutuo accepi à viro amicissimo & harum rerum studiofissimo JACOBO SOTHEBEIO Londinensi; cujus tamen exemplar paulo variat ab eo quod ob oculos habui in Bibliotheca Bodleiana. Correxerit nimirum editor dum schedæ adhuc sub prelo sudarent. Hinc & in Sothebeiano hac ipsa in pagina *Elogia quædam* legimus. Id quod tamen levius est, quam ut sermone uberiori egeat.

P. 81. l. 24. *Qui musco*] Ita quispiam calamo correxit in exemplari Sothebeiano. Antea, *qui musio*.

P. 82. l. 7. *Gaudet & illimi*] Ita emendavi. Antea, *Gaudet illimi*.

P. 108. l. 32. *Destinet*] Ita ex exemplari Sothebeiano. *Destinet* in Bodleiano aliisque exemplaribus.

P. 112. l. antepen. *Musæ dicite Iô*] Ita ex exemplari Bodleiano. *Dicite Iô Musæ* in exemplaribus Sothebeiano aliisque.

P. 115. l. 36. *Nunc ostendere*] *Nunc te ostendere* in Ed. prima, τὸ *te* male repetito.

P. 116. l. 26. *Nitentiores*] Sic ex exemplari Bodl. reposui. *Interiores* in exemp. Sothebeiano.

P. 129. l. 26. *Perpetuo*] Ita emendavi. Antea, *perpetuus*.

P. 136. l. 1. *Bonerum*] Sic emendavi, uti etiam infra. Antea, *Bouerum*. Id vero notandum paginas 71, & 72. in cod. Bodleiano desiderari. Nebulo scilicet quispiam excidit & surripuit, quoniam hîc mentio Boneri facta fuerat.

P. 137. l. 24. *Tiptotum, Viduum,*] Comma, antea omisſum, poſt *Tiptotum* addidi.

P. 145. l. 14. *Ocellis*] Ita emendavi. Antea, *ocellisque*.

P. 187. l. 20. *edita 1572,*] Rectius, *edita 1574*. Ita enim infra inter Præfectos collegii Corporis Chriſti.

P. 274. l. 27. *Helvii Pertinacis,*] Titianæ, uxoris Pertinacis, non meminit. Nulli nimirum ipſius nummi in Galliæ regis gazophylaciis comparebant. Et quidem rariffimi ſunt. Unum tamen in bibliotheca Bodleiana poſsidemus, inter nummos Raianos: quem & hîc infra edendum curavi.



P. 284. l. 38. 11<sup>mo</sup>. *Caroli.*] Caroli Im<sup>o</sup>. litterarum Patentium Apographum penes me habeo, inter Collectanea V. cl. THOMÆ SMITHI, qui à doctiffimo Walliſio (tunc temporis Archivorum Academicorum Cuſtode) in gratiam Thomæ Cradock, A. M. è Coll. Magd. Academiæ Oratoris publici impetravit. Neque abſonum fore cenſeo divulgare. En igitur:

“ CAROLUS Dei gratia Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ, & Hiberniæ  
 “ Rex, Fidei Defenſor &c. omnibus, ad quos præſentes litteræ  
 “ pervenerint, ſalutem. SCIATIS quod nos de gratia noſtra ſpe-  
 “ ciali, ac ex certa ſcientia & mero motu noſtris dedimus &  
 “ conceſſimus, & per præſentes pro nobis & heredibus & ſuc-  
 “ ceſſoribus noſtris damus & concedimus dilecto nobis Williel-  
 “ mo Strode, Sacræ Theologiæ Baccalaureo, jam publico Uni-  
 “ verſitatis noſtræ Oxoniæ Oratori, ac huiuſmodi perſonæ,  
 “ quæ in dicti Oratoris publici officio in eadem Univerſitate  
 “ \* Oxon<sup>a</sup>” pro tempore fuerit, dummodo ſacros Ordines ſucce-  
 “ perit, quemcunque Canonicatum ſive Præbendam infra Eccle-  
 “ ſiam noſtram Cathedralem Chriſti Oxon<sup>a</sup>, qui primo & proxima  
 “ per mortem, reſignationem, ceſſionem, deprivationem, amo-  
 “ tionem, vel promotionem cujuſcunque Præbendarii ibidem va-  
 “ care contigerit, & ad donationem & diſpoſitionem noſtram,  
 “ heredum vel ſucceſſorum noſtrorum deveniret ſi hæc præſens  
 “ conceſſio noſtra facta minime fuiſſet. EXCEPTIS duobus illis  
 “ Canonicatibus ſeu Præbendis, qui per litteras patentes ſub

\* Hæc vox in Apographo noſtro plane exſtat, eſtque à manu Walliſii, qui tamen, virgula per eam ducta, propria etiam ſua manu expunxit.

“ magno

“ magno sigillo Angliæ confectas publico nostro Theologiæ  
 “ Prælectori five Professori, necnon publico nostro Hebraicarum  
 “ literarum Prælectori five Professori in dicta Univerſitate re-  
 “ ſpective pro tempore exiſtentibus antehac conceſſi & annexati  
 “ fuerint. **HABENDUM**, tenendum, & gaudendum prædictum  
 “ Canonicatum five Præbendam cum ſuis pertinentiis (exceptis  
 “ præexceptis) præfato Willielmo Strode modo publico Oratori  
 “ Univerſitatis prædictæ, ac huiusmodi perſonæ, quæ Orator  
 “ publicus in dicta Univerſitate pro tempore fuerit, pro & du-  
 “ rante tempore quo dictum officium exercuerit: **TENENDUM**  
 “ de nobis, heredibus & ſucceſſoribus noſtris in puram & perpe-  
 “ tuam eleemoſynam. **ET ULTERIUS** de gratia noſtra ſpeciali,  
 “ ac ex certa ſcientia & mero motu noſtris concedimus præfato  
 “ Willielmo Strode, modo publico Oratori dictæ Univerſitatis,  
 “ ac huiusmodi perſonæ quæ ſacris Ordinibus ſuſceptis Orator  
 “ publicus ibidem, ut præfertur fuerit; Ac etiam pro nobis,  
 “ heredibus & ſucceſſoribus noſtris per præſentes ſtatuímus & or-  
 “ dinamus, quod ipſe habeat, teneat, & gaudeat prædictum  
 “ Canonicatum, five Præbendam infra Eccleſiam noſtram Cathedralem  
 “ Chriſti Oxon. qui primo & proxime, ut præfertur, va-  
 “ care contigerit, & ad donationem noſtram, heredum & ſuc-  
 “ ceſſorum noſtrorum devenire deberet ſi hæc præſens conceſſio  
 “ noſtra minime facta fuiſſet ſibi præfato Willielmo Strode nunc  
 “ publico Oratori, ac publico Oratori qui pro tempore fuerit  
 “ juxta intentionem noſtram ſuperius declaratam. **Et QUOD**  
 “ prædictus Canonicatus five Præbenda prædicto Oratori publico  
 “ modo exiſtenti, ac Oratori publico qui impoſterum pro tem-  
 “ pore fuerit de cetero ſit & erit unitus & annexatus imper-  
 “ petuum. Ac dictum Canonicatum five Præbendam præfato  
 “ Oratori publico Univerſitatis Oxoniensis pro tempore exiſtenti  
 “ pro nobis heredibus & ſucceſſoribus noſtris unímus & an-  
 “ nexamus per præſentes. **Eo QUOD** expreſſa mentio de vero  
 “ valore annuo vel de certitudine præmiſſorum five eorum ali-  
 “ cujus aut de aliis donis five conceſſionibus per nos, ſeu per  
 “ aliquem progenitorum vel prædeceſſorum noſtrorum, præfato  
 “ Willielmo Strode ante hæc tempora factis in præſentibus mi-  
 “ mine facta exiſtit, aut aliquo ſtatuto, actu, ordinatione, pro-  
 “ viſione, proclamatione, five reſtrictione inde in contrarium  
 “ antehac habito, facto, edito, ordinato, five proviſo, aut aliqua  
 “ alia re, cauſa, vel materia quacunque in aliquo non obſtante.  
 “ **IN CUJUS** rei teſtimonium has litteras noſtras fieri fecimus  
 “ patentes, **TESTE** meipſo apud Weſtmonaſterium vicesimo pri-  
 “ mo die Decembris anno regni noſtri undecimo.

Per breve de privato Sigillo.

Wolfely.

E D I.

## EDITORIS NOTÆ

## IN PARTEM SECUNDAM APPENDICIS.

P. 47. l. 7. [*Cum mihi Monastici Anglicani. Vol. I. MS. jam prelo destinatum commodasset*)] Pro his *Radulphus Bathurst* solummodo legitur in Apographo alio quod inveni in Codice MS. V. cl. TH MÆ SMITHI, n. 87. p. 253. penes me. *Ibid.* l. 14. *Ad hæc casæ*] In hæc casæ Apogr. Smithianum.

P. 48. l. 4. *Magnum jam pridem Camdenum*] *Magnum quidem Camdenum* Apogr. Smith. *Ibid.* l. 9. *Scobs & præsegmina*] *Scobs ipse & præsegmina* Apogr. Smith.

P. 49. l. 1. *Effert*] *Offert* Apogr. Smith.

P. 50. l. 26. *Hæc Epistola,*] Deest ista nota in Apogr. Smithiano.

P. 267. l. 13. *Henricus acutos:*] *Octavius ille* pro his vocibus legitur in Encom. illustr. viror. p. 164.

P. 272. l. 9. *Numina*] *Nomina* in Encom. illustr. vir. loc. cit.

Eorum, quæ Lelandi Collectanis &  
Appendice subjuncta continentur,

# I N D E X

☞ Prior numerus Tomum, posterior paginam notat.  
Partem vero primam Appendicis per A. I. secundam  
per A. II. designavimus.

A		
<p><b>A</b> Aron inf. I. 431  <b>A</b> Aaron martyr II. 63,            90  <b>A</b> abacuc I. 393  <b>Ab</b>bandune I. 414. <i>Vide</i>  <b>Ab</b>berdona.  <b>Ab</b>batelbyri I. 66. III.            149. Codd. MSS in            bibliotheca hujus mo-            nasterii III. 149  <b>Ab</b>bandona I. 26, 77, 155,            381, 526. II. 249, 253.            III. 57, 74, 157. ---            600. &amp; eo amplius cas-            satis ditata I. 9. mul-            tisque privilegiis <i>ibid.</i>  <b>Ab</b>bandunense cœnobi-            bium I. 8. Codd. MSS.            in bibliotheca ejusdem  <i>ibid.</i> An account of the  <i>Abbeys with a Catalogue</i>  <i>of the Abbats of Abbing-</i>  <i>ton A. II. 188. Vide Ab-</i>  <i>bandune.</i>  <b>Abbeys.</b> --- <i>The Seals and</i>  <i>Arms of the Parliamen-</i>  <i>tary Abbeys blazoned A.</i>            II. 263.  <b>Ab</b>bo, monachus Floria-            cens, vitam S. Ed-            mundi describit I. 223            Excerpta ex eadem III.            26. <b>Ab</b>bonis monachi            carmina III. 97  <b>A</b>ber quid? II. 75, 86  <b>A</b>berbrothok I. 533  <b>A</b>berconew II. 111  <b>A</b>berconwey, five <b>Ab</b>re-            conwey, I. 237, 460. II.            Vol VI.</p>	<p>346, 420. castrum ibi            erectum I. 268. abbatia            de <b>Ab</b>reconwey I. 178  <b>A</b>bercurny cœnob. I. 212  <b>A</b>berfraw II. 93  <b>A</b>bergevenni II. 89  <b>A</b>berguilly I. 53, 120  <b>A</b>berhotheni castrum II.            86  <b>A</b>bernith I. 382  <b>A</b>berostuthe castrum I.            177  <b>A</b>bertau II. 93  <b>A</b>berteivi II. 98  <b>A</b>berot I. 386  <b>A</b>bingdune (Rob. de) III.            26  <b>A</b>braxas A. I. 290  <b>A</b>brebredoc I. 269  <b>A</b>breconwey. <i>Vide</i> <b>A</b>ber-            conwey.  <b>A</b>bregeveni I. 104  <b>A</b>breguilly I. 323  <b>A</b>breustwith, five <b>Ab</b>re-            ostwith, II. 108, 328  <b>A</b>byngdon (Wil. de) II.            343  <b>A</b>cardus I. 197  <b>A</b>castermalebush I. 95  <b>A</b>cca ep. Hagustald. II.            156. Romam petit II.            138. ejus mors II. 171.            translatio <i>ibid.</i>  <b>A</b>cademia, non <b>A</b>cade-            mia, scripsit Lelandus            A. I. 2  <b>A</b>chemancester III. 83  <b>A</b>clea I. 193, 384. II.            280, 297  <b>A</b>clenminster, five <b>A</b>cl-            cenminstre, II. 297</p>	<p><b>A</b>cmundernes II. 357  <b>A</b>con III. 96  <b>A</b>eres (Joanna de) I. 176,            471, 543  <b>A</b>ctius poeta A. I. 135  <b>A</b>cton Burnel II. 397  <b>A</b>dala, filia Guil. Conq.            nupta Stephano comiti  <b>B</b>lesensi I. 226. filij ex            hisce nuptiis <i>ibid.</i>  <b>A</b>dala, alias E'a, mater            Stephani comitis Bolo-            nia &amp; Moritonia I. 391  <b>A</b>dam Berchengeus III.            150  <b>A</b>dam, S. Afaph. episc. I.            162  <b>A</b>damnani liber de locis            sanctis II. 155  <b>A</b>dannanus abbas II. 386  <b>A</b>damus Muremutensis II.            346, ejus annales II. 403  <b>A</b>dda II. 139  <b>A</b>dda comes III. 104  <b>A</b>delbaldus in regem            consecratus II. 215, ejus            mors <i>ibid.</i> imperium e-            jus latum II. 297  <b>A</b>ddi comes III. 101  <b>A</b>delberth. r. Cant. I. 189  <b>A</b>delgarus I. 403  <b>A</b>delher I. 590  <b>A</b>delingea II. 255  <b>A</b>deluualdus ab Wilfrido            vitæ restitutus II. 258  <b>A</b>delwarabyrig I. 153  <b>A</b>delwoldas I. 14. II. 249  <b>A</b>delwolf dux Barruchir            I. 193  <b>A</b>delwolphus è monacho  <b>V</b>entano rex factus II.            297.</p>



207. victus apud Car-  
rum I. 193. obit *ibid*  
Adelwulfi filia nupta  
Burherd regi Merc. I.  
124  
Ad Gefrin villa regia II  
134  
Adhelm (S) II 3  
Adheredi, comitis Mer-  
ciorum, victoria II. 218  
Adheredus rex obit II.  
215  
Ad lapidem, locus sic  
dictus II. 148  
Ad Marum, vicus sic di-  
ctus II. 139  
Adrianus III. 112  
Adrianus, abbas S. Au-  
gustini Cant. vir doctif  
II. 52, 144, 156, 163  
Adrianus Anglus papa II.  
233  
Adrianus papa, qui &  
Nicolaus, natus I. 242  
Adrianus Philosophus I.  
303  
Adrianus pont. Ro. I. 600  
Adrianus IV. pont. Ro.  
III. 83  
Ad villam Sambuce, locus  
sic dictus II. 160  
Adulphus, cancell. Ed-  
gari regis, restaurat mo-  
nast. de Medeshamstede  
I. 6. fit abbas I. 7  
Adulphus ep. Traject.  
II. 166  
Adulphus r. I. 597, 592  
Adulterii graviss. suppli-  
cium I. 544. Adulterii  
pœna tempore Sax. II.  
213  
Adwinus I. 211  
Æadberht rex II. 350  
Æccii ep. II. 146  
Ædbriht rex Bernul-  
fum regem vincit I. 156  
Æoburga abbas II. 54  
Ædelbrihtus (S.) II. 207  
Ædelsfede I. 194  
Ædelred rex II. 189 ad-  
ventus filiorum Ædel-  
redi regis & Emmæ ad  
Haraldum II. 192. Æ-  
delredi regis mors II.  
32 Nennulla de Æ-  
delredo rege II. 300  
Ædelred, rex Merche, fit  
monachus II. 296  
Ædelwolph, rex Westfax.  
Dacos vincit apud An-  
tonam I. 192  
Ædfridus I. 365  
Ædgarus in regem in-  
unctus II. 186 Ædga-  
rus in urbe Legionum  
II. 187. quædam de ejus  
laude I. 154. Ædgari  
superba phaselus II. 187.  
classis maxima *ibid*  
Ædmeri historia II. 245  
Ædredus rex II. 399  
Æduuius rex Angl. II.  
163  
Ædwoldus (S.) ex vita  
ejus excerpta III. 67  
Ægelesthærp, bellum ibi  
II. 214  
Ægelfleda, vel Ædelfle-  
da, nunquam satis lau-  
data dux Merc. II. 183,  
184. mors ejus & se-  
pultura II. 184  
Ægelredi regis mors III.  
354  
Ægelwinus abbas Eo-  
vesh. I. 300  
Ægelwinus comes I. 285  
Ægidii (S.) domus apud  
Brunnam I. 433, 434.  
435  
Ægidii (S.) Hosp. Lond.  
I. 112.  
Ægidii (S.) in bosco Pri-  
oratus I. 83.  
Ægidii (S.) Sodalitium  
Lond. I. 114.  
Ægidio (Joan. de S.) II.  
341  
Æden I. 200  
Ælesburi II. 294  
Ælfleda puellula II. 220  
Ælfleda I. 4, 278. II.  
151  
Ælfleda virgo Deo dicata  
II. 141  
Ælfleda, Ecgfridi regis  
soror II. 158, 159  
Ælfledæ, Eduardi Senio-  
ris sororis, laus II. 308  
Ælfledæ, principis Mer-  
ciorum, opera III. 123  
Ælfredus abbas I. 404  
Ælfredus Magnus rex  
III. 121  
Ælfricus dux I. 404  
Ælfritha regina I. 76  
Ælfsvald II. 350  
Ælfswaldus rex I. 351,  
395  
Ælwardus episc. I. 300  
Ælgarus Prior S. Mariæ  
de Southwark I. 280  
Ælla, rex Deirorum II.  
367  
Ællæ victoria II. 291  
Ællafus I. 390  
Ællesforda II. 367  
Ælphegi, Southamtonen-  
sium ducis, mors II. 285  
Ælphagus, archiep. Cant.  
II. 245. Excerpta ex  
vta Ælphegi, autore  
Osberno Cantuariensi I.  
19. Ælphegi martiri-  
um II. 191  
Ælfinus abbas Burgenfis  
I. 9  
Ælfritha regina I. 594  
Æluricus I. 278  
Æneas Æleuinæ prin-  
ceps II. 85  
Aere flu. III. 45  
Æsceldune, sive Assan-  
dun, III. 122, 124  
Æthandune II. 216  
Æthelardus I. 298  
Æthelboldus r. Merc.  
I. 190  
Æthelbrihtus rex obit  
II. 215  
Æthelgarus archiepisc.  
Cant. I. 403, 404. II.  
245  
Æthelgeva, filia Alfredi,  
abbas II. 218  
Æthelhardus ep. I. 402  
Æthelingenfe monaste-  
rium II. 218  
Æthelnodus I. 404  
Æthelredus I. 393  
Æthelredus rex Angl.  
I. 168, 404  
Æthelredus rex North-  
umbr. interficitur II.  
279  
Æthelstanus I. 404  
Æthelstanus II. 352  
Æthelstanus rex I. 25.  
Joannis Beverolacensis  
sepulchrum invisit II.  
309. liberalitas ejus er-  
ga Beverolacenses *ibid*.  
Æthelstida, Athelwulfi  
regis

- regis filia II. 280  
**Æthelwoldus** factus ep. Winton. I. 9, 278. monachos in eccl. cathedr. Winton. instituit I. 9. uti etiam in novo monasterio Winton. *ibid.* monialesque in tertio cœnobio Winton. Nunnaminster appellato *ib.* **Æthelwoldi** opera I. 151, 152  
**Æthelwolphus**, alias Lupus, monachus cellæ, five cœnobii, S. Petri Berniciorum I. 362. ex libro ejus de rebus in cœnobio dicto gestis *ib.* ejus carmen de quibusdam illustribus Anglis I. 365. Ex somnio ejus *ibid.*  
**Ætites lapis**, carmen in laudem ejus A. I. 123  
**Ætius** consul II. 67, 125, 162  
**Ætlete**, *vide* Edete.  
**Acyethyalum** III. 81  
**Africanus** III. 112  
**Aganippus** Gallorum regulus II. 19  
**Agas** I. 531  
**Agathæ (S.)** cœnobium III. 43  
**Agelricus** ep. Dunelm. I. 13  
**Agelricus** pontifex de gradatur II. 287  
**Agiloune** I. 560  
**Agincourt Batel** I. 487  
**Agnellis (Henricus de)** cum duobus filiis naufragio perit I. 130  
**Agnellus Pifanus** II. 341, 343  
**Agnellus (Petrus)** I. 428  
**Agnes** I. 446  
**Aidan** I. 512  
**Aidanus** ep. II. 136, 150. ejus favor apud deum II. 139. flammæ ejus precibus cedunt *ibid.*  
**Aidanus** rex Scottorum II. 41, 131  
**Alaphus Dacus** II. 190  
**Albertus** III. 67  
**Allestreu** I. 189  
**Alfild comitissa** I. 588  
**Ailfuuardus** abbas Evesham I. 241  
**Aillitham.** *vide* Ellitham.  
**Ailmarus** comes III. 67  
**Ailredus** I. 445  
**Ailredus Rievallensis** A. I. 287  
**Ailfinus** I. 588  
**Ailwardus** ep. Lond. I. 157, 587  
**Ailwine** I. 524  
**Ailwine Suart** I. 581  
**Ailwinus** I. 580  
**Ailwinus comes** I. 587 III. 47  
**Ailwinus** consil. abbatiam de Rameley fundat I. 217  
**Ailwinus** custos corporis S. Edmundi I. 223  
**Ailwinus** ep. I. 589  
**Ailwinus** ep. Elmanensis I. 595  
**Ailwinus** monachus & Levita I. 588  
**Ailwinus niger** I. 587  
**Ailwoldus** comes I. 587  
**Aischeby.** *Vide* Canons.  
**Akelande** I. 332, 385  
**Akelea** II. 177  
**Alanus** I. 157, 432  
**Alanus comes** Brit. I. 172.  
**Alanus dux** Brit. I. 198  
**Alanus comes** Richmondie I. 22. II. 367  
**Alanus Eudonis filius** II. 366  
**Alanus rex** Armoricanus II. 42, 43  
**Alanus** Sacrista Elyens. I. 604, 605  
**Albemarla (Odo de)** I. 286  
**Albemarla (Wilh. de)** II. 36, 403  
**Alban (Nicolaus)** III. 96  
**Albanact** II. 2  
**Albanactus** II. 77  
**Albancio (Nigellus de)** I. 389  
**Albanus (S.)** I. 588 II. 63  
**Albani (S. basilica)** III. 69  
**Albani (S.) ecclesia** I. 26.  
**Albani (S.) ecclesia** dedicat. I. 263  
**Albani (S.) Fanum** f. 55  
**Albani (S.)** martyrium II. 122  
**Albani (S.)** monaster. I. 184, 332, 389, 417. II. 269. III. 115, 163. Monachorum institutio ad S. Albanum III. 70. De gestis quorundam abbatum monasterii S. Albani III. 164. Ex analibus monachi ejusd. S. Albani II. 403. Quædam de S. Albano III. 167. Reliquiæ multæ ad S. Albanum adductæ I. 424  
**Albania** unde? II. 110  
**Albanie** II. 2  
**Albano (Rob. de S.)** II. 320  
**Alban's (S.)** I. 47. *Alban's (S.) Batel* I. 495, 496. *in* *which* *K. H. VI. rescued* I. 498. *An Account of the Abbey, with a Catalogue of the Abbats of St. Alban's A.* II. 97, &c.  
**Albaroche** I. 560  
**Albemare (Stephanus de)** I. 129  
**Albemarla** I. 188  
**Albemarle (castellum de)** expugnatum I. 160  
**Albemarle (D. of)** I. 484  
**Albemarle (Gul.)** I. 227. II. 363  
**Albemarliæ (Wil. comes)** II. 337  
**Albenei** II. 425  
**Albeneio (Gul. de)** I. 174, 427  
**Albeneius** III. 115  
**Albeneius comes** Arundel II. 344  
**Albener** I. 295  
**Alberht** II. 300  
**Albericus comes** II. 412  
**Albertus** I. 170  
**Albertus, vel** Andeberatus, comes Marchiæ comitatum suum vendit Hen. 2do. I. 105  
**Albertus Prædicator** II. 333  
**Albery** I. 500  
**Albincio (Gul. de)** I. 223  
**Albinus**

- Albinus I. 371  
 Albinus abbas II. 118, 119  
 Albinus Andegavicus I. 197  
 Albinus, alias Alcuinus, (Flaccus) I. 517. II. 334. III. 36. plura ex ejus epistolis I. 392.  
 Albinus laus II. 156. epistola de adorandis imaginibus II. 172  
 Albion insula II. 17  
 ejus situs II. 119  
 Aburicus I. 388  
 Alboutbyri I. 231, 237  
 Albreda I. 584  
 Albricus I. 385  
 Albricus comes I. 332, 376  
 Alburga (S.) II. 219  
 Alcher comes II. 228  
 Alcherithus, vel potius Alchfrithus, Anachorita I. 396  
 Alchfrid, rex Nordanh. obit II. 2-8  
 Alchfridi, filii Oswin, munificentia II. 142  
 Alchmund II. 352  
 Alchsuitha, Eduardimater II. 219  
 Alclud II. 18  
 Alclud, Alcluit, Alcluth, Alclwith, vel Alcluth I. 189, 304, 510. II. 30, 32, 36, 121, 124, 171, 350, 371, 373, 397. III. 44  
 Alcmundi (S.) caedes II. 373  
 Alcmundus rex I. 220  
 Alcredus rex I. 123 II. 350, 351  
 Alcuinus III. 56  
 Alcuinus citat. II. 258.  
 Alcuiri laus II. 236.  
*Vide* Albinus.  
 Aldeberia I. 27  
 Aldeburg (Wm) I. 574  
 Aldeburgh III. 106  
 Aldey I. 6  
 Aldelmi laus I. 137  
 Aldelmi episcopi mors I. 299, 303, 304  
 Aldelmus abbas II. 235  
 Aldelmus primus abbas Malmesbiriensis abbat. I. 65  
 Aldelmus (S.) II. 303. ejus mors & sepultura II. 278, 395  
 Alderia (Gul. de) suspensus I. 148  
 Aldersgate (Hosp. extra) I. 113  
 Aldewinus I. 280, 419  
 Aldfrid r Northumb. II. 151. ejus mors II. 155  
 Aldgyta regina I. 128  
 Aldhelmi scripta ad Heddam II. 248  
 Aldhelmi (S.) laus II. 324  
 Aldhelmus II. 114, 373  
 Aldhelmus primus episc. Shireburnensis II. 155, 249. abbas de Malmesb. designatus II. 249  
 Aldredus archiep. Ebor. I. 416. III. 102  
 Aldredus ep. II. 186  
 Aldredus ep. Wig. II. 355  
 Aldreia (Wilh. de) I. 305  
 Aldrich (Hen.) laudatur A. II. 57  
 Aldrigus (Rob.) A. I. 134  
 Aldroenus II. 27  
 Alduinus I. 364  
 Alduinus presbyter redit Dunelmum I. 383. monaster. de Weremuth restaurat *ibid.*  
 Aldulfus ep. Carleol. II. 359  
 Aldulphus, abbas Burgenfis, factus archiep. Ebor. I. 9  
 Aldunus transfert corpus S. Cuthberti Dunelmum, ibique ecclesiam construat I. 330. 24. villas comitibus Northumbr. praestat *ibid.*  
 Adwine Heremita I. 65  
 Aldwinus I. 332. II. 261  
 Aldwinus abbas II. 138  
 Aldwinus Prior Dunelmum I. 386  
 Aldwinus Prior de Winchelescumbe monaster. de Girwi restaurat I. 382. petit Mailros I. 303  
 Aleetus II. 25  
 Alencester, sive Alcester, II. 345, 381  
 Alenora, ux. H. 2di. parter II. 16. proles infans *ibid.*  
 Alebiring I. 518  
 Alet civitas I. 430, 431, 432  
 Alexander ep. Cestr. II. 327  
 Alexander ep. Coventr. I. 282  
 Alexander ep. Linc. II. 29  
 Alexander Gualensis II. 374  
*Alexander K. of Scotte*  
 I. 471, 535, 536, 537, 539. II. 5, 6, 316. *His children* II. 537  
 Alexander nepos Rogerii ep. Sar. I. 151  
 Alexander pincerna I. 599  
 Alexander Prior Elyens. I. 599  
 Alexander Wallensis II. 10  
 Alferius pediculis consumptus I. 260  
 Alferus comes Northumbr. II. 387  
 Alferus princeps Merc. I. 217. II. 399  
 Alfgivæ reginae genus II. 286  
 Algham I. 592  
 Alghelmus dux interfectus I. 284  
 Alfredi Beverolacensis versus de Britannia II. 377  
 Alfredi, Ethelredi filii mors miserabilis I. 241  
 Alfredus, Edelredi filius oculis privatur I. 219. II. 193  
 Alfredus, sive Alfridus, Mag. I. 18, 19, 25, 140, 372, 412, II. 352. III. 100. S. Guenori ecclesiam visitat I. 213. Ejus filiae duae I. 140. facit ut filiae studiis liberalibus erudiantur I. 213. leges componit *ibid.* & II. 218 Alfredi vix tres provinciae integræ remanent I. 259. Alfredus instituit hundredos

- dos & decimas *ibid.*  
 diem in tres partitiones  
 dividit *ibid.* neminem  
 illiteratum in curia sua  
 præponere voluit *ibid.*  
 candela in capella Alu-  
 redi ardens in 24 par-  
 titiones divisa *ibid.* Al-  
 fredus novum monaster.  
 Winton. incipit I. 277.  
 Alfredus r. West-sax.  
 regnat in Northumbr.  
 I. 329. Alfredi r. West-  
 sax. doctrina, liberi, &  
 res gestæ I. 18, 277,  
 413. II. 179, 180, 181,  
 182, 215, &c. 220, 228,  
 352 Alfredus leges in  
 ling. Sax. transfert ex  
 Latino I. 417. quonam  
 loco natus fuerit II. 177,  
 279, 388. Romæ inun-  
 ctus in regem II. 388.  
 ejus mater II. 279. mors  
 II. 218. Alfredus sepul-  
 tus in mausoleo por-  
 phyræico Ventæ *ibid.* &  
 I. 141. Ventæ etiam fi-  
 lii ejus Edwardus ac  
 Adelwardus sepulti I.  
 141. Alfredus librorum  
 studiosus II. 218. vincit  
 Danos apud Wafche-  
 forne II. 220. ejus li-  
 bri II. 238. Alfredus  
 monasterium ædificat  
 Wintoniæ II. 249. Scef-  
 toniam condit II. 252.  
 & monasterium ibi po-  
 nit *ibid.* auctor Adelin-  
 genfis cænobii II. 255.  
 secundarii ordine fretus  
 II. 280. uxorem ducit  
*ibid.* orat in quadam  
 ecclesia Cornubiæ *ibid.*  
 Romam missus II. 297.  
 Ejus laudes II. 298. Alia  
 plura de illo II. 308.  
 Africus. *Vide* Eleuricus.  
 Alfricus archiep. Cant.  
 II. 52  
 Alfricus dux I. 195  
 Alfricus, five Aluredus,  
 vel Alfridus Archiep.  
 Ebor. I. 378, 587, III  
 102  
 Alfrid I. 512  
 Alfrida I. 210, 216  
 Alfridus I. 4, 211, 362  
 Alfridus M. *Vide* Alfre-  
 dus  
 Alfridus r. II. 159  
 Alfridus r. Northumbr.  
 I. 241. vir doctiss. I.  
 411  
 Alfwen I. 194, 587  
 Alfwoldus rex I. 124, 139  
 Algarus I. 76, 390, 391,  
 512  
 Algarus comes I. 127  
 exulat II. 193  
 Algarus rex I. 279  
 Algate Minorissarum do-  
 mus extra Algate Lon-  
 don I. 356  
 Algefers I. 560  
 Algitha I. 383  
 Algitha Emme moritur  
 II. 286  
 Algiva I. 279  
 Algodus primus Prior S.  
 Mar. de Southwark I.  
 280  
 Algstane ep. Sireburn  
 obit I. 193  
 Alguerus I. 19  
 Algytha matrona I. 307  
 Algyva I. 278  
 Alhereda I. 599  
 Alhswida, uxor Alfredi  
 M. exstruit monaster.  
 virg. Winton. I. 277  
 Alienor regina II. 335  
 Alienora filia Edw. 1mi.  
 I. 179, 271, 356  
 Alienora, Edwardi 1mi,  
 mater II. 346, 393  
 Alienora mater Richardi  
 primi I. 163  
 Alienora regina moritur  
 II. 315  
 Alienora, soror regis, nu-  
 pta Gal. Marefcallo I.  
 265  
 Alienora, soror regis, nu-  
 pta Simoni de Monte-  
 forti I. 266, 282  
 Alienoræ, Hen. tertii ux.  
 pro'es I. 176  
 Alla I. 277  
 Allelton I. 123, 549  
 Almal I. 196  
 Almarus I. 325  
 Aln stow II. 413  
 Alnewik I. 334, 499,  
 531, 548, 551. II. 203,  
 360. III. 73  
 Alnewik (Gul.) I. 609  
 Alnothus II. 168  
 Alnotus II. 60  
 Alpbegus Bishop of Cant.  
 II. 429  
 Alphonfus, Edw. primus  
 filius II. 393. ejus mors  
 I. 268  
 Apbonfus (K.) I. 569  
 Alre II. 217  
 Alredus Rievallenfis, ex-  
 cerpta ex Opere ejus de  
 vita & genealogia Da-  
 vidis regis II. 307. ejus  
 educatio II. 310. ex li-  
 bellulo ejus de facer-  
 dote quadam impudica  
 II. 365  
 Alric I. 124  
 Alricius Ciceftrenf. ep.  
 I. 148  
 Alricus rex I. 136  
 Alfinus abbas Elyenf. I.  
 594. Ex vita ejus I. 594,  
 595  
 Alfton I. 233  
 Alther & Wada contra  
 Danos pugnant II. 177  
 Althrida, vel Alfrida, I.  
 210  
 Alueredus historicus III,  
 103  
 Alverton castellum I.  
 135, 293, 332. II. 207,  
 360. traditum Hugoni  
 comiti de Bar I. 132  
 Alvertona I. 380, 386  
 Alvingham I. 49  
 Aluni flu. II. 98  
 Alunordus ep. Lond. obit  
 I. 285  
 Alur'd (K.) I. 521. His  
 children *ibid.* divides the  
 shires into Hundreds I.  
 522. given to Larning *ib.*  
 how b' spen's bis time *ib.*  
 Candel's always brenning  
 yn bis Chapel *ibid.* Bene-  
 factor to Religious Houses  
*ibid.* maker of the Uni-  
 versite of Oxford *ibid.*  
 where buried *ibid.*  
 Aluredi, archiepif. Ebor.  
 severitas II. 311  
 Aluredus Anglicus II. 334  
 Aluredus r. Northan-  
 humbr. I. 373  
 Aluredus

- Aluredus rex Westfax II. 20, 21  
 Alluredus thesaurarius Bevaralacensis ecclesie, excerpta ex historia ejus II. 223  
 Alurik, *Archebifhop of York* I. 556  
 Alwardus I. 278  
 Alwea I. 588  
 Alwinus abbas Ramefia I. 193  
 Alwinus fundator mon. de Bermundefey obit I. 280  
 Alwius Celredi regis frater II. 384  
 Alwolp, alias Alwoid, r. I. 190  
 Amandeville I. 444  
 Amandi villa II. 326  
 Amaport I. 341  
 Ambli II. 423  
 Ambreberige III. 82  
 Ambrely I. 341  
 Ambresbiria II. 252  
 Ambresbirie monast. I. 282  
 Ambresbyri I. 26, 67, 414. II. 14, 209, 285, III. 74  
 Ambresfey II. 380  
 Ambri cœnobium II. 34  
 Ambrones, i. e. Ealdfoxones II. 49  
 Ambrosia II. 31  
 Ambrosii cœnobium II. 29, 31, 32  
 Ambrosius A. I. 120  
 Ambrosius citat. II. 87  
 Ambrosius Aurelianus, sive Aurelius II. 29, 128, 162  
 Ambrosius Aurelianus, vir Romanæ gentis purpuram induit II. 70  
 Ambry II. 427  
*Amreduke's (Rees) Rebellion* I. 460  
 Amesbyry I. 544  
 Amicus. — In amici reditum A. I. 85. Gratulatio, ad amicum pro munere A. I. 101  
 Ammonis portus II. 27, 36  
 Amor. — In effigiem amoris A. I. 87  
 Amphibali (S.) sociorumque 9. corpora inventa I. 419  
 Amphibalus II. 63, 371. III. 167  
 Amphibalus abbas II. 71  
 Amphibalus martyr II. 90, 122. ejus reliquiæ II. 209  
 Amundernes I. 520  
 Analaphus II. 185  
 Anarah rex Monæ II. 47, 74  
 Anbaldus archiep. Ebor. II. 174  
 Ancarig I. 8  
 Ancelmus ep. Menev. I. 323  
 Ancholm flu. III. 34  
 Anraig, postea Thornig vel Thorney I. 28  
 Ancrewik I. 90  
 Andeferan I. 152  
 Andegavensium comitum Genealogia I. 145  
*Andeley (Hugh)* I. 541  
 Andely I. 293, 458, 465, 496. II. 16  
 Andevera vicus I. 151  
 Andover II. 411. III. 123  
 Andree (S.) urbs II. 110  
*S. Andreas (Town of)* I. 541  
 Andredescefter I. 405. II. 276. Andredescefter urbs obfessa II. 292. Andredocastrensum virtus *ib.*  
 Andredesceftre urbs solo complanata *ibid.*  
 Andredesige, sive Andredeswalde, sylvæ I. 276. *Vide* Andredeswald  
 Andredeslege II. 291  
 Andredeswald II. 175, 217. *Vide* Andredesige  
 Androgeus II. 22  
 Anebyri I. 43  
 Angelus poëta A. I. 135  
 Angervile. *Vide* Rich. de Bury  
 Anglesey insula I. 57, 177. III. 124. Ejusdem descriptio III. 85  
 Anglesfeld II. 426  
 Angli unde? I. 140.  
 Duces Angl. exercitus cum Gul. Scottorum rex, apud Alnewic ca-
- peretur I. 287. Angl. Orient. reges I. 406, 407. Angli mediterranei fidem percipiunt II. 140. Angli studendi gratia ad Scottos proficiscuntur II. 143. dati in prædam Scottis II. 193. à Nortmannis contempti II. 223. Filii regum Anglorum à patribus patronymica sumpserunt II. 236. Anglorum schola Romæ II. 237. Angli de more Britanorum barbas radebant II. 241. in Britanniam veniunt III. 76. Anglorum schola Romæ I. 408  
 Anglia in sex partes divisa I. 133. per quarum singulas Justitiani designati *ibid.* Angliæ castella demolita jussu Henrici I *ibid.* Angliæ pagi I. 143. E libro de mirabilibus Angliæ I. 166. Anglia nostra quo tempore primum hoc nomen sortita fuerit I. 371. Anglia unde? II. 110. Anglia scholis interdicta II. 387. à Danis concussa II. 388. Angliæ regum jus in Scotiam II. 404. Angliæ episcopatus III. 75.  
 Anguillaria, i. e. Elie II. 149  
 Anguifel I. 210  
 Animchadus Scottus II. 286  
 Anlaf I. 523, 524  
 Anlaf paganus à rege Athelsteno victus I. 215  
 Anlaf r. fugatus à Northumbria I. 216  
 Anlafus rex I. 375  
 Anna rex I. 589, 590, 594. II. 139  
 Anna soror Arturi II. 33  
 Anna soror regis Boemie II. 381  
 Anna ux. Rich. secundi I. 481. obit I. 309, 482. II. 383  
 Annwicenfe castr. II. 43  
 Annomi-

- Annominatio** II. 81  
**Anselmus abbas Perforrensis** I. 242  
**Anselmus, five Anshelmus, archiep.** Cant. I. 433. II. 245. in Angliam redire inhibitus I. 759. ejus adventus ad **Dofris portum** II. 221.  
**Anselmum** rogat pontifex Ro. ut opem contra **Gracos** ferat II. 222.  
**Anselmus** regi obstat, ne nova sedes episcopalis fiat in **Hely** insula II. 222. **Anselmi** sepultura II. 223  
**Anstis** (Jo) laudatur A. II. 297  
**Antestes** pro antistes, juxta **Etymologiae** regulas II. 129  
**Antiquitatis Britannicae** insauratio A. I. 83, 120  
**Antonii** (Di) **Hospitale** in civit Lond. I. 91.  
**Antonii** (S.) cella I. 80  
**Antonini** Itin. III. 39  
**Antoninus** III. 47, 68, 100, 163  
**Apledre** II. 298  
**Apochrifarius** I. 404  
**Apollinis** templum **Trinovanti** II. 19  
**Appleby** I. 532. II. 27  
**Appleby** (castellum de) I. 287  
**Apuldran** II. 217 298  
**Apulia** (Simon de) I. 295  
**Apultreo** II. 281  
**Aqua, vel Aquila,** (Petrus de) ep. **Heref.** I. 266  
**Aquarum** mirus defectus II. 223  
**Aquila** II. 43  
**Aquilinus** III. 112  
**Aquitania** unde dicta I. 160  
**Arazons** (Sir **Francys**) I. 494  
**Aras** I. 491  
**Arbiter** (Petronius) A. I. 129  
**Acharum** castrum conditum I. 170  
**Archiflamines** II. 24  
**Archigallo** II. 21  
**Arctius** (Art.) A. I. 107  
**Arde** I. 563  
**Arden** II. 373  
**Ardmacha** II. 273  
**Ardulphus** rex I. 402  
**Areflute** I. 492  
**Arew** II. 192. *Vide* **Atew.**  
**Argentile** I. 511  
**Argentine** (Giles de) I. 547  
**Argentonio** (Rich. de) I. 425  
**Argentoun** I. 488  
**Arglud** III. 28  
**Aristides** A. I. 290  
**Arleston** I. 574  
**Armacani** mors I. 251  
**Armacensis** archiepiscopus quot habeat suffraganeos I. 130  
**Armachanus** II. 379  
**Armeniae** rex II. 381  
**Armery** I. 473  
**Armes.** *List of a great number of Armes out of an old French roule* I. 609, &c.  
**Arminak** I. 493  
**Armorica** I. 366  
**Armyn** III. 43  
**Arroffus** ep. **Rofens.** II. 246  
**Arriana** haeresis in **Britannia** II. 64, 123  
**Arteville** I. 560  
**Artur's** *Acts* I. 510.  
*The history of him de fended* *ibid.* *Vide* **Arturus.**  
**Artoys** I. 559  
**Artur** (Gaufridus) ep. S. **Asaph** I. 160  
**Arture, Nephew** to **King Jobn** I. 534. II. 391  
**Arturi** castrum II. 88  
**Arturius** II. 427  
**Arturius** unde? II. 48  
**Arturus** natus II. 33. III. 27  
**Arturus** aliique in arctam custodiam a rege **Joane** positi II. 401  
**Arturus** comes **Britan.** I. 163  
**Arturus, Arturius, vel Arturus** rex II. 3. 83, 9 224, 368, 372, 385, 404, 426 III. 96, 137. moribundus se occultat II. 330. ejus sepulchrum & ossa inventa I. 242, 264, 280. II. 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 106, 336. corona II. 346. Plura de illo II. 11, 12, 13. ejus gesta II. 47, 49, 50, 293. **Ex** charta quadam rotunda de laudibus ejus III. 154. **Historia** de illo illustratur et defenditur A. I. 5, &c. **Arturii** diploma in **Archivis** **Grantæ** **Girviorum** A. I. 27. *Vide* **Arthure**  
**Arturus** **Posthumus** II. 313  
**Arwaldus** rex **Vectæ** I. 406  
**Arvandus** rex **Vectis** I. 76  
**Arviragus** rex II. 23, 50  
**Arundale** I. 240. *The Progenie of the Erle of Arundale* I. 237  
**Arundale** (Tho.) ep. **Elyens.** I. 608  
**Arundel** I. 86, 185, 187, 188, 309, 400, 463. II. 414, 425 III. 116  
*Arundel* *Archb. of Cant.* I. 481, 484  
*Arundel* (E. of) I. 481, 483, 547. *He and others go to help the Duke of Burgeyne* I. 486  
**Arundel** (Gul. comes de) I. 133. II. 390  
**Arundel** (Joan. de) II. 380  
**Arundelia** (Joan de) I. 184  
**Aruntii** vallis II. 205  
**Arvon** II. 101  
**Arwine** II. 350  
**Asaph** (S) I. 53  
**Ascenmistre.** *Vide* **Aclemminster.**  
**Aschamus** A. I. 121  
**Aschedon** I. 525, 526  
**Aschetillus,** **Prior** ecclesiae **Haugulfald** II. 359  
**Asclepiodotus** II. 25, 160  
**Asheruge** I. 181  
**Ashford** I. 97  
**Askebertus** I. 212, 314, 315  
**Aflay** I. 481  
**Asschedon,**

- Affchedon, bellum ibi I.**  
 325  
**Afchinden III.** 55  
**Affendune, five Æfcedune I.** 594. II. 192, 316. III. 85, 122, 124.  
**Pugna de Affendune I.**  
 143  
**Affer Historicus I.** 210  
**Afferio episc. Shireburn.**  
 II. 250  
**Afferius, ex Annalibus ejus II.** 214  
**Afferus episc. Shireburnensis I.** 18  
**Afshedon I.** 525  
**Afshendune I.** 26  
**Afsheridge, five Afsheruge I.** 83. II. 332  
**Affisa militum I.** 23. **Affisa panis I.** 421  
**Affingus I.** 164  
**Affley I.** 5  
**At Barne, vel Adbear e, seu Adbarue, monaster. II.** 144  
**Atew, five Arew, flu. II.**  
 316  
**At gyrum II.** 348  
**Athaliza I.** 172  
**Athelaldus III.** 67  
**Atheles I.** 473  
**Atheles (Counte of) I.** 542, 543, 554, 555  
**Athelicia, Henrici Luxor II.** 390  
**Athelingey I.** 413  
**Athelinus archiep. Ebor. I.** 215  
**Athelmarus comes I.** 284  
**Athelmus Cant. archiep. I.** 16  
**Athelmus ep. Fontanensis II.** 324  
**Athelney, vel Ethelningaig I.** 43, 78  
**Athelstanus rex I.** 522, 523. II. 3, 56 III. 100, 101. **Anlatum vincit I.** 215. **leges quater edidit ibid.** **Hoolum, regem Britonum, in deditio-nem recipit I.** 219. **An-lavum alioque fugat I.** 259. **Walleres in de-ditionem transire cogit ibid.** **septennem pœni-tentiam transigit I.** 260.  
**benefactor eccl. Christi Cant. ibid.** **ejus victoria II.** 184. **mors ibid.**  
**Atheluuoldus abbas Ab-bodunensis II.** 253  
**Athelwoldus comes I.**  
 76  
**Athelwolphus rex sepul-tus Steningi II.** 215  
**Athelwulfus II.** 279  
**Ather on I.** 5  
**Athulphus rex I.** 21  
**Attelburgh I.** 47  
**Attilburgh civitas anti-qua I.** 220  
**Attinie I.** 573  
**At Twiford, locus sic dict. II.** 152  
**Atulfus II.** 56  
**Atwulphus rex II.** 219, 220  
**Avallonia insula II.** 12, 16 **A. I.** 42  
**Avari I.** 392  
**Avayne I.** 558  
**Aubney (Gul. de) comes de Arundel I.** 162  
**Aubericio (Gul. de) I.** 294  
**Aubemarla II.** 412  
**Aubyn (Phil) III.** 20  
**Auci (Gul.) oculi eruti & testiculi abscisi I.** 159  
**Aucland II.** 280  
**Audeis (James) I.** 577  
**Audeley (vel Andeley) I.** 274, 451. II. 413. **Aude-ley ubi, & unde dictum II.** 314  
**Audeley (James) I.** 573  
**Audoenus (D.) medicus Regius A. I.** 154  
**Avennæ flu. II.** 76  
**Avennithion, viri sic di-cti II.** 81  
**Aves contra flatus volant II.** 99  
**Augefel (K.) II.** 3  
**Augufelus II.** 35, 37  
**Augellin-nes fratres dis-pensationem carnes co-medendi obtinent I.** 308  
**Augustini (S) monaster. I.** 88  
**Augustiniani fratr. Lond. I.** 109  
**Augustinus (S.) I.** 403. **in Angl. venit I.** 514, 588. III. 69, 77. **eccle-siam construit in Ely I.** 588. **Doroberniæ habi-tat II.** 51. **multa ibi præstat II.** 51, 52. **In-scriptio recondita in tumba ejus II.** 53. **Aug-ustinus (S.) alique in Britanniæ à S. Grego-rio missi II.** 130. **Aug-ustinus (S.) sedem epif-copalem in Civitate Do-rubernensi ponit II.** 131. **monasteriumque non longe ab ipsa civitate condit ib.** **Prima syno-dus Augustini & Britan-norum in loco vocato Augustines ohe ibid.** **Secunda synodus II.** 132. **Augustinus (S.) ec-clesiam nomine Salva-toris sacrat II.** 277. **De S. Augustino excerpta è Godselino III.** 8  
**Avicot I.** 65  
**Auketinus II.** 423  
**Aukland I.** 123, 334  
**Aulcote I.** 123  
**Aunfle (Joan. de) I.** 184  
**Avøier de pøys Weyght I.** 449  
**Avon. Vide Bladon.**  
**Avona flu. III.** 80  
**Aurea Chronica I.** 534  
**Aurelianus Dux Hen-ricum 4. ad duellum provocat I.** 312  
**Aurelianus comes III.**  
 112  
**Aurelius Ambrosius II.**  
 27, 28, 29, 31, 32  
**Aurelius Conanus II.** 38  
**Aurora A. I.** 83  
**Auxilius II.** 46  
**Axholm I.** 288. II. 346  
**Axholm occupatum à Si-mone de Montesforti aliisque I.** 176, 268, 295. II. 207, 418  
**Axpata III.** 112  
**Aye I.** 62  
**Aylesburi. -- Frater Mi-nor de Aylesburi sus-pensus apud Tyburne I.** 311  
**Aylesford I.** 97  
**Babbewel**

- B**
- Babbewel I. 443  
 Babington I. 200  
 Bablake I. 253. II. 382  
 Baccanceld, Synodus ibi II. 55, 56  
 Eachewelle I. 461  
 Bacon (Robertus) I. 427. II. 327, 345. ejus mors II. 329  
 Bacon (Rogerus) II. 338, 344. Ex epistola ejus ad Clementem pont. Ro. II. 333. E libello ejus de descriptione locorum II. 334. & è libro de utilitate linguarum *ib.*  
 Bacula abbas III. 110  
 Badburgham I. 101  
 Badeslesmer (Barpr. de) I. 272, 463. ipse aliquie in Edw. secundum per-duelles I. 273. multi ex amicis ejus ad turrim London missi *ibid.* Justitiarum missi in Kantiam ad inquirendum de fautoribus ejus *ib.* Badeslesmer à baronibus derelictus, & à rege fortissime persecutus I. 274 impunitas baronibus, excepto Badeslesmer, à rege simulate data *ibid.* Badeslesmer tractus & suspensus *ib.* uxor Badeslesmer cum filio ad sua restituti I. 275  
 Badeslesmere I. 465  
 Badenauth II. 8  
 Badeslesmer (Egidius de) interfectus I. 266  
 Badonicus mons II. 70, 128  
 Badonis mons II. 47  
 Badonis urbs II. 34  
 Baduine episc. II. 146  
 Bagethorp I. 59  
 Bagfordius (Joan.) laudatur II. 451. A. II. 40  
 Baggamor, five Haggamor II. 360  
 Bagot I. 187, 484  
 Baileol (Guido de) I. 89  
 Bailliol I. 64, 239, 472, 555. II. 376. *vanquishes the Scottes at Crasphemore*  
 I. 478. *does Homage to Edw. 3d. ibid.*  
 Bailliol king of Scottes yields himself to K. Edw. 3d. I. 477. *reposed in his kingdom ibid.*  
 Bailliol, rex Scotiæ, homagium facit Edw. I. II. 394  
 Bailliol (David) I. 559  
 Bailliol (Edw.) I. 553, 554. II. 9, 10. *refigns his Crown of Scotland and Title to Edw. 3.* I. 566  
 Bailliol (Joan.) I. 539. 540. è carcere liberatus I. 269  
 Bailliol I. 469  
 Bainardi castellum II. 322, 325, 413  
 Baires I. 573  
 Bakon III. 54  
 Baldeuinus comes de Infula obit I. 267  
 Baldewinus I. 199, 446  
 Baldewinus comes II. 416  
 Baldewinus de Reduers I. 198  
 Baldewinus comes de Ginnes I. 136  
 Balduvinea, vel Balduvinea I. 393  
 Baldoc (Joan.) I. 353  
 Baldok I. 466, 467, 468. II. 394  
 Baldok (Hugo de) II. 342  
 Baldok (Rad. de) I. 270, 357. II. 330  
 Baldricus III. 96  
 Baldricus vicec. Ebor. I. 382  
 Balduinus archiep. Cant. II. 85, 112, 210, 320  
 Balduinus ep. Wigorn. II. 325  
 Balduinus de Beton. I. 292  
 Balduinus de Ripariis II. 338  
 Baldulphus II. 34, 35  
 Balenæ undecim II. 338  
 Balesham (Hugo de) ep. Elyens I. 603  
 Balaus (Jo) III. 57. *Lando familiaris III. 54*  
 Balie (Joan.) I. 252  
 Balio' (Joan.) I. 179. II. 6, 7, 8  
 Ballioli Scotti thesaurus II. 405  
 Ballolo (Hugo de) I. 201  
 Balmorinagh I. 533  
 Balsam (Hugo) III. 24  
 Balsal I. 50  
 Balthere II. 350  
 Balhunus sacerdos II. 118  
 Bamburgh I. 471, 499. II. 385  
 Bamptona II. 408  
 Benauen, alias Nenchor five Nantchor II. 273  
 Banborow I. 514  
 Banburg I. 411  
 Banbury II. 312, 415  
 Banchorenses monachi II. 398  
 Bancis (Galfr. de) I. 440  
 Bancor. I. 138. II. 235.  
 Bancor. monast. II. 132  
 Banest (Adam) I. 546  
 Banestre I. 510  
 Banestre (Adam de) captus & decollatus I. 249  
 Bangor I. 52, 410. II. 40, 44, 102, 103, 425  
 Baniburg I. 548  
 Bankerville I. 43  
 Bannochorensis monast. II. 60  
 Bannokburne (bellum de) I. 249, 301  
 Baptismus olim in fluminibus celebratus II. 134  
 Baptista poeta A. I. 135  
 Barba flu. II. 37  
 Barbarus (Fr.) A. I. 137  
 Barbicania III. 96  
 Barclowly II. 384  
 Bardana I. 80. *Vide Bardeney.*  
 Barden I. 56  
 Bardeneftaple I. 42  
 Bardency I. 92, 367, 409. II. 60, 296, 299. III. 32.  
 Bardenei cœnobium renovatum II. 258. *An Account of the Abbey of Bardeney, with a Catalogue of the Abbats thereof A. II. 209. fragmentum è Cod. MS. ad illud monasterium pertinens A II 300.*  
 Bardenest a



- Bardefeia II. 369  
 Bardestaple I. 79  
 Bardi II. 81. De Bardis  
 A. I. 49  
 Bardolf, five Bardolph, I.  
 314, 439, 486  
 Bardolf (Gul. de) II. 417  
 Bardolphus (Hugo) I.  
 170  
 Barendune II. 22  
 Bareokshyre unde dict.  
 III. 40  
 Barfu I. 571  
 Barhondune III. 11  
 Barkeley I. 620. II. 384  
 Barkerus (Anton.) A. I.  
 119  
 Barking I. 47  
 Barklay (Lorde) I. 556  
 Barlinche I. 78  
 Barlinges I. 92  
 Barlous (Ranulph) A. I.  
 181  
 Barnaby I. 477  
 Barnardi castellum I. 329  
 Barnardus ep. Menev. II.  
 109  
 Barnes I. 505  
 Barret I. 185, 302  
 Barret Feld temp. E. 4.  
 I. 404, 405  
 Barne (Joan. de) I. 183,  
 253, 308. ep. Elyenf.  
 I. 608  
 Barnewelle I. 57, 598.  
 II. 382, III. 14  
 Baronici belli capita II.  
 417  
 Barorum contr. Henr. 3.  
 conspiratio I. 173. Ba-  
 ronum 25. nomina qui  
 sunt iudices in terra  
 Angl. I. 586  
 Barow I. 63  
 Barptolemæi (S.) apostoli  
 brachium in Britannia  
 adiatum II. 222  
 Barptolemæi (S.) de  
 Smethefe. d. Prioratus I.  
 69  
 Barptolemæus Scottus II.  
 45  
 Barre I. 46  
 Barrette I. 200  
 Barretus (Joan.) A. I.  
 107  
 Barri II. 92  
 Barroca (S) II. 92  
 Barstaple III. 153  
 Bartholomæi (Sti.) Lond.  
 Hosp. I. 112. Anacho-  
 refis juxta Hosp. S. Bart.  
 Smithfeild *ibid.*  
 Barwick I. 479  
 Basile I. 565  
 Basilica. De Basilicæ cu-  
 jusd. consecratione ver-  
 sus barbari II. 117  
 Basilius (S.) citatus II. 120  
 Basingstoke (Joan. de)  
 II. 340. III. 48  
 Basingwerk, five Basing-  
 worc I. 101. II. 104,  
 369, 375  
 Baskerville I. 576  
 Bassas flu. II. 47  
 Basset I. 198, 283, 558.  
 II. 419  
 Basset (Gilb.) I. 281, 427  
 Basset (Guarinus, five  
 Warinus) I. 282. II. 391  
 Basingburne I. 458  
 Basinghag I. 100  
 Bataill, five Batayle I.  
 202. Cod. MSS. in  
 bibl. cænobii de Ba-  
 tayle III. 68  
 Batelsfeld I. 34  
 Batelle I. 80  
 Bateman (Gul.) I. 6-6  
 Bathá II. 191  
 Bathancester II. 277  
 Bathe I. 30, 84, 518.  
 Codd. MSS. ibi III. 155  
 Bathe (B. of) I. 500  
 Bathcestre II. 294  
 Batheles I. 274  
 Batheman I. 213  
 Bathonia I. 26, 118. II.  
 44, 253, 288. III. 167  
 Bathonia incensa II. 318,  
 412. III. 74  
 Bathonienfes episcopi I.  
 343, 446  
 Bathursti (Rad.) epistola  
 de primo Vol. Monast.  
 Anglicani A. II. 47  
 Battel. -- *An Account of  
 the Abby of Battell. with  
 a Catal que of the Abbays  
 thereof* A. II. 97, &c.  
 Batton (Gul. de) ep. Ba-  
 thon I. 176  
 Bauran (Stephanus) I. 243  
 Bayliff delivers the Crowne  
 of Scotland to K. Edw. 3.  
*and receives it back again*  
 I. 479  
 Baynard castrum I. 356  
 Beadriccelyurge III. 81  
 Beandune II. 277  
 Beanfeat, five Beansfeot,  
 II. 217, 218, 282  
 Beardanegmonast. II. 138  
 Bearn II. 351  
 Bearn patritius I. 123  
 Bearnredus tyrannus II.  
 172  
 Bearuwe II. 278  
 Beatrix I. 445  
 Beatrix filia Henr. tertia  
 II. 392  
 Beatrix, comitissa Pro-  
 vincie II. 392  
 Beauchamp (John) I. 563  
 Beauchampe I. 73, 185,  
 240, 302, 493, 621, 622.  
 III. 127, 128  
 Beauchampe, E. of War-  
 wick, several things about  
 him out of an old roule I.  
 619  
 Beauchampe (Joan. de)  
 Holt tractus & suspen-  
 sus I. 253  
 Beauchief I. 94  
 Beaufort I. 486, 488  
 Beauin I. 563  
 Beaulieu. V. Bellus locus.  
 Beaumaners I. 565  
 Beaumont (Lord) I. 553  
 Beaumont I. 239, 469,  
 492, 541, 546, 548, 552  
 Beaumont (Henr.) I. 554  
 Beaumont (Tho.) I. 576  
 Beaurepaire I. 470  
 Beauvoys I. 488  
 Beaux I. 575  
 Bebbá II. 137, 139. Bebbá  
 spoliata II. 188  
 Bebbæ urbis descriptio &  
 situs II. 172  
 Bebbanburg, Bebbanberg,  
 Bebbanbirig, Bebbanbe-  
 rig, vel Bebbanburc I.  
 381. II. 285, 293, 307,  
 353. III. 80 fracta &  
 spoliata I. 127. Castellum  
 de Bebbanberg Gul.  
 Rufo redditum I. 109  
 Bebbancester II. 137, 139  
 Beccelinus III. 29  
 Beccense monast. à quo-  
 nam fundat I. 157  
 Becci

- Becci abbatia III 72  
 Beeche I. 437, 438  
 Bechenfanus (Jo.) A. I. 150  
 Bechlada abbatia II. 360  
 Beckeleia II. 408  
 Becket (Tho.) archiep. Cantuar. plures excommunicat I. 130  
 Becoles I. 425  
 Becwida II. 368  
 Beda I. 191, 257, 303, 331, 333, 366, 376, 397, 404, 408, 410, 510, 511, 591, 619. II. 42, 172, 176, 201, 236, 248, 259, 264, 274, 276, 348, 365, 387. III. 23, 42, 68, 97, 99, 100, 120, 121, 137, 148, 151, 154, 155, 157, 158, 167, 163, 166  
 Bedæ eruditio I. 139.  
 mers II. 236. ossa II. 261. corpus translatum à Girwi ad Dunelmum I. 378. versus de tractatu Hieronymi in Esaiam II. 114. ænigmata *ibid.* epigrammata *ibid.* alii versus *ibid.* laus II. 118. epitaphium *ibid.* Plurima ex ejus Hist. Ecclesiastica, cum Lelandi notis hinc inde interspersis *ibid.*  
 Bedæ epitome Adamnani de locis sanctis II. 155. Ex ejus libellis de vita S. Cuthberti II. 157, 158, 159. Ex ejus libello de vitis Benedicti. Ceofridi, &c. II. 160. E libello de vita Bedæ *ibid.* E libro ejus de natura rerum *ibid.*  
 Bedæ monasterium II. 229. Plura de obitu ejus per Cuthbertum III. 77  
 Bedanford III. 81  
 Bedecanwel II. 284  
 Bedeford I. 424, 437, 455, 471, 492, 518, 536  
 castellum de Bedeford II. 223  
 Bedefordia II. 294, 326, 337. III. 12. aucta II. 183. à Stephano Blefensi obfessa II. 305  
 Bedefordise castrum I. 296  
 Bedellius (Lud.) A. I. 136  
 Bedenhall I. 199  
 Bederichworth, vel Bedericheworth, five Bedericeworth I. 33, 325, 526. III. 72. basilica ibi constructa ad honorem S. Edmundi I. 222  
 Bederna III. 103  
 Bedford (D. of) I. 491, 500  
 Beeke (Ant. de) III. 405  
 Beeston II. 376  
 Bega (S.) I. 25. II. 150.  
 Ex vita ejus III. 39  
 Begeham II. 340  
 Beges (St) III. 39  
 Beghinges II. 409  
 Beigblande I. 466  
 Beigblande Batel I. 474  
 Bek I. 576  
 Bek (Ant. de) B. of Duresme I. 539, 541, 571. II. 7  
 Beket (Thomæ) percussores ad Cnæresburg veniunt I. 286. dicti percussores Hierosolymis sepulti II. 207. ejus translatio II. 376. Excerpta è vita ejus II. 323.  
 De illo plura è Gul. Stephanide II. 420  
 Beldrik I. 512  
 Belesme I. 238  
 Belesme, five Belesmo (Rob. de) I. 197, 237. II. 201, 289, 303, 318. ejus Conspiratio II. 202  
 Bellefmo (Hugode) II. 201  
 Belham I. 488  
 Beline II. 2  
 Belinesgate II. 21  
 Belknap I. 135  
 Bellalanda I. 42  
 Bellandix cœnobium III. 38  
 Belemeis (Rich. de) ep. Lond. I. 159, 160  
 Bellinus II. 20, 21, 43  
 Bello (monasterium de) II. 87, 390 III. 72  
 Bello campo (Guido de) I. 392  
 Bello campo (Gul. de) I. 424, 427  
 Bello campo (Joan. de) I. 283. II. 414  
 Bello campo (Simon de) I. 584  
 Bello campo (Tho. de) I. 187  
 Bellofago (Rob. de) II. 112  
 Bellofortiorum nominis origo I. 187  
 Bellolandia I. 192  
 Bello loco (monast. de) I. 421. II. 327. III. 74, 149. Codd. MSS. illic *ibid.*  
 Bello marisco (castrum de) I. 180. II. 405  
 Bellomontani comitis Verovicani genus I. 165  
 Bello monte (Rogerius de) I. 169  
 Bellous III. 41  
 Bellum mariscum II. 328  
 Bellus I. 440  
 Bellus (Rich) III. 62  
 Bellus locus, vel Beau-lieu I. 44  
 Belver, alias Pulchrum visu I. 95  
 Belvero (Cella de) I. 55  
 Bemonde I. 509  
 Bencornaburg monasterium II. 132  
 Benedictus I. 392  
 Benedictus abbas II. 157  
 Benedictus abbas Werenmut II. 386  
 Benedictus abbas de Whitby I. 17  
 Benedictus Bisop. I. 370  
 Benedictus conditor Wirenus cœnob. II. 149  
 Benedictus, cog. Episcopus abbas Wirenus II. 236. laus ejus *ibid.*  
 Benedictus (S.) ejus Regula I. 594  
 Benefington I. 518. II. 279, 294. Benefington castrum II. 387  
 Benewik I. 600  
 Benignus II. 275  
 Benignus confessor II. 284  
 Benley I. 200  
 Benegz I. 572  
 Bente I. 445, 446  
 Bente (Gualter) I. 563  
 Bentonæ

- Bentona I. 209  
 Beorda II. 351  
 Beornuine II. 148  
 Beranbirig II. 277  
 Be:anburi II. 293  
 Beranbyig III. 122  
 Bercham I. 595  
 Berchamstede I. 161, 293, II. 423  
 Bercheleia II. 240  
 Berchinga I. 304  
 Berchinga III. 81  
 Bertha uxor Ethelberhti regis Cantie I. 130  
 Berththuald archiep. II. 157  
 Berdenege II. 261  
 Berdeneig monaster. II. 135  
 Berdeney I. 515, 517  
 Berdesey II. 101, 111  
 Bere. (castrum de) I. 178  
 Berechtsfridus III. 109  
 Beredford I. 477 II. 175  
 Berengaria filia regis Navarre II. 327  
 Berengaria nupta Richardo primo I. 291  
 Berenguinus archiepisc. Cant. II. 329  
 Berengus II. 73  
 Berewic (castellum, de) I. 134  
 Berewike I. 469  
 Berfertus I. 21.  
 Berfertus tyrannus II. 264  
 Berford I. 253, 519  
 Bergevenny I. 238  
 Berhamdone II. 50  
 Berkele I. 188  
 Berkele (Jac de) ep. Exon. I. 275  
 Berkeley I. 97, 145, 475, 621  
 Berkeley (Gul. de) cum aliis fugatus I. 175  
 Berkhamsted I. 535  
 Berking (Hosp. in templo de) I. 104  
 Berking monaster. I. 20, 110  
 Perkingges I. 26  
 Berkyng III. 70  
 Berlai (Giraldi) monasterium eversum I. 163  
 Berloc, vel Gerloc I. 107  
 Bermengeham (Gul. de) I. 180  
 Bermeton I. 389  
 Bermondesey, five Bermundesey I. 36, 89, 417. II. 390. Monachi de Bermundesey veniunt in Angl. I. 263  
 Bernardi castrum I. 391, 392  
 Bernardi (S.) opera A. I. 287  
 Bernardus primus Anglicae ditionis episcopus in sede Menevensi II. 203  
 Bernardus comes Sylvaest. I. 167  
 Bernardus presbyter I. 374  
 Berne (Gasto de) captus I. 268  
 Bernesfeld I. 464  
 Berneres I. 185, 627  
 Berneth III. 109  
 Bernewelle I. 444  
 Bernicia II. 49. III. 99  
 Bernicii I. 366, 411  
 Berniciorum reges II. 227. Berniciorum regn. III. 47, 113  
 Bernolfwik, alias Berwik, in Helmet. III. 107  
 Bernulphus rex ab Eberto victus I. 139  
 Bernwelle I. 443  
 Bernwellense monaster. Plura de illo è vet. Cod. I. 413. & *seqq.* Coda. MSS. in bibl. Bernwellensi III. 15  
 Berokeshyre unde? II. 177  
 Berovicensis pons II. 211  
 Berta II. 167  
 Bertha II. 165  
 Bertham I. 200  
 Berthram (Rob) I. 201  
 Berthram (Rogerus de) I. 201  
 Berthus consul I. 213  
 Berthualdus archiepisc. Cant. II. 154  
 Berthwaldi archiepiscopi epitaphum II. 115  
 Bertinus I. 213, 403  
 Berton III. 58  
 Bertulphus I. 212  
 Berwic I. 473  
 Berwic villa novo fossato munita I. 180. Parliamentum illic *ibid.*  
 Berwicum II. 316  
 Berwik I. 462.  
 captum I. 269. Castrum de Berwik I. 184.  
 redditum Eduardo 3. I. 275. captum à Joanne rege I. 281. Pons de Berwik inundatione asportatus I. 293. *Battel of Berwik* temp. E. 3. I. 554  
 Berwike I. 314, 334, 448, 460, 474, 477, 478, 499, 539, 547, 549, 550, 559, 561, 565. II. 7, 9, 10, 73, 315, 319, 394  
 Bessles I. 457  
 Bethfride I. 304  
 Betoyne I. 567  
 Betrichesworth I. 589, 595  
 Betti II. 140  
 Betune I. 283. Betune (Balduinus de) I. 420  
 Beverege II. 354  
 Beverege insula Sabrinæ II. 317  
 Beverlacensis (Joannes) archiep. Ebor. III. 99. Ex vita ejus *ibid.*  
 Beurlaci castellum II. 364  
 Beverlaco (villa de) combusta I. 289. II. 210. Plura de Beverlaco III. 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105  
 Beverlake III. 34  
 Beverle II. 428  
 Beverle (Syr) I. 481  
 Beverley I. 118. *The Foundation of the Collegiate Church of Beverley* A. II. 43  
 Beverley (St. John of) II. 3, 4  
 Beverlic III. 80  
 Beufort I. 187, 188  
 Beufort (Henr.) II. 406  
 Beulanus presbyter II. 47, 49  
 Bevyr (Joannes) I. 279. Excerpta ex *Annalibus* ejus *ibid.*  
 Fewley I. 69  
 Bewvale I. 64  
 Biard

Biard (comitissa de) II. 345	Blakemore I. 101	Bokele II. 340
Bibliothecæ Saxonum à Danis exultæ I. 140	Blakewel hawle II. 426	Bokingham I. 442
Bickirkton (Gault.) I. 545	Blakheth I. 448	Bokingham (Joan. de) I. 182, 608
Bier I. 166	Blakney I. 47	Boldune III. 116
Bigin I. 57	Blancha I. 157	Bolebek I. 199, 585, 586
Bignelle I. 371	Blancha reg. Navarræ I. 179	Bolesofres cast. I. 1. 291
Bigot I. 239, 427, 544, II. 412, 414, 417. III. 25	Blanchia ducissa Lanc. obit I. 182	Boleyne (Sir Geffr.) I. 496
Bigot (Hugo) I. 228, 419, 424, 456. obit I. 134	Blanchmaines (Rob) comes Leirc. I. 290	Bolingbroke I. 493
Bigot (Radulphus) I. 147, 171	Blanchum castrum II. 391	Bolonia A. I. 164
Bigot (Rob.) I. 171	<i>Blauncb Daught of H.</i> 4. I. 485	Bolteby I. 199
Bigot (Rogerus) I. 129, 291	Blecca præfectus civitatis Lindocolinæ II. 135	Bolton I. 54, 199
Biham I. 95, 296	Bledericus II. 40	Bonaventura electus in archiep. Ebor. II. 418
de Biham, nunc vallis dei, monast. III. 107	Bledericus dux Cornub. I. 410	Bonbyri I. 38
Bihher I. 174	Blenkenshop I. 199	Bonerus (Edm.) A. I. 136
Biker I. 200	Ek fille (Matthias de) captus I. 174	Bonnevail I. 577
Bildas I. 44	Elys (Gul. de) I. 242	Bonneville I. 498
Bilgh, vulgo Byle, I. 63	Bliburgh I. 385	Bonham (Conjuratrix de) I. 271
Billeston III. 56	Blidesburgh I. 59	Bonifacius, arch. Cant. I. 304
Billefwikes, five Gautes I. 85	Bliith I. 49	Bonifacius, archiep. Mog. II. 236
Billingham I. 351	Blondus (Car.) A. I. 109, 120	Bononia I. 413 A. I. 164
Billingham I. 332, 372, 384, 531. III. 55	Blondus (Gul.) A. I. 122	Borbonius A. I. 102, 123, 135
Bilington I. 88	<i>Blorebeth Feld</i> I. 496	Borbonius Vandoperanus A. I. 112, 119
Bingham (Rob. de) II. 344	Bloxham III. 56	Bordesley I. 122
Binham I. 55	<i>Bloys (Charles de) D. of Bretayn</i> I. 560, 563	Borowbridge I. 464
Bird I. 84	Blundus I. 425	Borowcastel I. 61
Biricus I. 21, 211, 408	Blundus (Joan.) II. 338, 339, 345	Bofa episc. Deirorum II. 146
Birinus ep. II. 137. nobiliores South-Sax. baptizat I. 405	Blunte I. 484	Bofæ filius occisus I. 190
Biscop. <i>Vide</i> Benedictus.	Blyborough I. 61	Bofanbirig II. 355
Bifeth (Rob) II. 359, 363	Bocarde (Bern.) I. 220	Bofanham II. 147, 286
Bifham I. 89	Bocfeftre I. 29	Bofco (Prioratus de) juxta Markgate I. 83
Bifi episc. Dunovicenfis II. 146, 247	Boclande I. 35	Bofeham (capella de) I. 135
Bifeter I. 77	Bodmyne I. 75, 81. II. 209	Bofeham (Hereb. de) II. 324
Bifshopgate I. 36	Bodrigan I. 508	Botham I. 325, 406
Bitfus (N.) A. I. 129	Boëtius (Hector) A. I. 126	Bofmana I. 75
Bifton I. 65	Boëtius III. 121. Boëtius de consolatione Philo fophiæ II. 250	Eofa II. 36
Bitham II. 363	Bohan II. 8	Boftok (Hugo) A. II. 279
Bittleiden I. 46	Bohun I. 189, 240, 559	Bofton I. 122, 449. III. 30, 32
Bladon I. 372. II. 395	Bohun (Margareta de) II. 15	Boteler I. 447
Bladon flu. I. 137. ( <i>fed legend. Avon, ut fufpicatur Lelandus</i> ) II. 235	Boindin I. 200	Botelelle II. 363
Bladud II. 10	Boifil presbyter II. 157	Botheville I. 556
Blakborow I. 58	Boifius I. 368	Botlerus (Jac.) A. I. 166
Blake I. 1. 86	Boiflus I. 331	Botolphus, five Botolphus (S.) I. 217, 390. S. Botolphi villa II. 404, 420.
Blake (Joan.) fufpenfus I. 253		S. Botolphi magna pars combufta

- combusta II. 315. Ex vita  
 S. Botulphi II. 166. ejus  
 ossa II. 208  
 Bottleham I. 18  
 Botletham (Joan.) I.  
 253  
 Botwine II. 351  
 Boucher, five Bourcher  
 I. 618, 619  
 Boucher (Tho.) I. 609,  
 610  
 Boughan I. 542  
 Bouhun (Humfr. de)  
 I. 543, 546  
 Bouville I. 575  
 Bour I. 457, 464  
 Bourd (Dr) III. 69  
 Bourens (Rodolph.) A. I.  
 108  
 Bourne I. 96, 433, 435.  
*Vide Brunna.*  
 Bourne (Rad. de) abbas  
 Cant. Convivium in in-  
 stallatione ejus A. II. 24  
 Bourser (Edw. de) I. 184  
 Bowne (Edw. de) I. 554  
 Boxgrove I. 80  
 Boxhul I. 252  
 Boxley I. 87. III. 73  
 Boys (Wilh. de) II. 346  
 Boys (Gul. de) abbas E-  
 vesham I. 250  
 Brachania devassata per  
 filios Gestini II. 86  
 Brachanus dominus de  
 Brecheniauc II. 87  
 Bracheley II. 111  
 Bracy I. 235  
 Bradeford I. 199  
 Bradeley I. 74  
 Bradefoke I. 65  
 Bradford I. 202  
 Bradshaw (Henr.) II. 58  
 Excerpta ex Werburgæ  
 vita ab ipso scripta *ibid.*  
 Bradsole (monast. de) S.  
 Radegundis I. 88  
 Bradwardine III. 55  
 Braels II. 413  
 Brakeley I. 48. II. 341  
 Brampton I. 115  
 Branciona II. 408  
 Brand abbas Burgenfis I.  
 12, 13  
 Braudune I. 28  
 Branketre III. 121  
 Brantingham (Tho.) I.  
 182  
 Brafile (Sir Peersle) I. 499  
 Braufa (Gul. de) I. 294  
 Bray I. 572  
 Braybroke I. 422, 424  
 Braybroke (Rob.) I. 184  
 Beaute I. 281, 296  
 Brechannemere II. 300  
 Brechenauc, five Breche-  
 niauc II. 86, 87  
 Brechnes (Joan. de) II.  
 323  
 Brechtus comes II. 296  
 Brechville (Rob. de) I.  
 290  
 Brechtwinus I. 406  
 Bredon I. 34, 51. III. 55  
 Bredon (John) bis Retrac-  
 tation of his preaching and  
 speaking against the Cu-  
 stome of Apparail of way  
 in the Catbedrall Church  
 of Crwentry A. I. 302  
 Bredwardine (Tho.) ar-  
 chiep. Cant. II. 331  
 Bregge II. 50  
 Brekeniauk I. 215  
 Breknok I. 45, 53, 87, 453  
 Brekspere (Nic.) II. 326  
 Brellington I. 37  
 Brembre flu. III. 82  
 Brembre (Nic.) II. 382  
 Brembrebrige III. 82  
 Bremesfeld, alias Brome-  
 feld, (castrum de) ab  
 Edw. 2do. dirutum I.  
 274  
 Brendanus (S.) II. 407.  
 Inventio patris & ma-  
 tris ejus *ibid.*  
 Brenes (Joan. de) rex  
 Hierof. II. 391  
 Brenne II. 2  
 Brennus II. 20. III. 95  
 Brennus (Jo.) equ. A. I.  
 126  
 Erente (Faukes de) I.  
 535, 536  
 Brentethe I. 495  
 Brentford II. 354  
 Bretaine (Duke of) *des Ho-*  
*mage to Edw. 3d.* I. 478  
 Bretayne I. 563  
 Bretayne (John of) I. 466  
 Bretayne (Sir John of) I.  
 474  
 Breton (Joan.) II. 404  
 Breufe I. 302  
 Brewer I. 424  
 Brewoufe III. 116  
 Brews (Rob. de) uxorem  
 relegat I. 271  
 Briaa I. 512  
 Brian (Reginaldus) ep-  
 Elyens. I. 608  
 Brianus, miles Cadwal-  
 lonis II. 41  
 Bricenamere II. 183  
 Brichtwaldi libellus de  
 origine & privilegii  
 Eovesham I. 300. *Vide*  
 Brichtwaldi.  
 Brichtwaldus archiepif.  
 Cant. I. 156  
 Brichtnotus occisus I. 127  
 Brichtric r. II. 175  
 Brichtricus, rex Westfax.  
 II. 235  
 Brichtwaldi liber de Eo-  
 vesham I. 299. *Vide*  
 Brichtwaldi.  
 Brichtowham II. 317  
 Brichtricus I. 284  
 Brichtricus r. I. 138  
 Brichtuod I. 581  
 Bricwaldus, archiepif.  
 Cant. II. 52  
 Bridgewater. *Vide Brug*  
 Walter I. 44, 78  
 Bridlington, five Brel-  
 lington I. 123. II. 363.  
 III. 35. Codd. MSS. in  
 bibliotheca cœnobii III.  
 35  
 Brien I. 570  
 Brienus I. 173  
 Bridgenorth I. 463  
 Brigense castellum I.  
 183. reparatum II. 201  
 Brighteley I. 66  
 Brightestow I. 621. III.  
 68  
 Brightfertus III. 23  
 Brightnothus comes I.  
 587  
 Brightnotus abbas Elyen-  
 fis primus I. 8, 589, 593.  
 Ex vita ejus I. 593, 594  
 Brightwoldus archiepif.  
 Cant. I. 209, 211  
 Brigidæ fanum II. 106  
 Brihin II. 394  
 Brihm (castrum de)  
 captum I. 269  
 Brikenden I. 101  
 Brincaburg II. 365  
 Brindanus abbas I. 431  
 Brinfanus

I N D E X.

327

Brinflanus (S.) III. 7  
 Briodun monaster. II. 164  
 Brifeyard I. 62  
 Brifingham (Henr.) II. 343  
 Briftole, five Brifrow I. 85, 198, 465, 535, 551. II. 204, 262, 393, 415  
 Brifrow castr. II. 199  
 Brit. III. 55  
 Britanni secundo à Romanis auxilia petunt II. 65. Britannorum cædes II. 66. mutua latrocinia II. 67. epistola ad Ætium consulem II. 67, 126. vestigium virtutis in Britann. reliquiis *ib.* Britannis pax data *ibid.* Britannorum vitia II. 68. reges uncti *ibid.* consilium de repellendis hostibus *ibid.* imprudentia *ibid.* servitus II. 69. in Armoricam commigratio *ibid.* latibula *ibid.* Britanni victores II. 70. castius vivunt *ibid.* ad privina vitia recedunt *ibid.* Exprobrationes in vitia Britannorum *ibid.* Britanni murum ædificant, quo se à gentibus septentrionalibus defenderent II. 124. Britannorum strages maxima per Ethelfridum regem II. 132. Britanni Armorici II. 48  
 Britania tota à Britannis inhabitata II. 47. quando Anglia primum vocata I. 520. II. 44. Britannia situs II. 61. viginti octo civitates in Britann. *ibid.* Britannia fertilitas & amœnitas *ib.* & II. 119, 223. contumacia *ibid.* Libri de rebus Britann. aut combusti, aut in Britann. Armoricam abducti II. 62. Britannia vini & olei experts II. 62. martyrum in Britannia sepulturæ incurfione Barbarorum multis locis

obscuratæ II. 63. Christiani in Britannia ecclesias renovant II. 64. Arriana hæresis in Britann. *ibid.* Britannia novarum rerum cupida *ib.* sylvæ tyrannorum *ibid.* milite spoliata *ibid.* Legio à Romanis in Britanniam missa II. 65. Civilis discordia in Britannia II. 67. fertilitas insolita in Britannia *ib.* pestis ingens in Britannia II. 68. Britan. conflagratio II. 69. Britannia civitates partim desertæ, partim semirutæ II. 70. Britannia in quot partes olim divisa II. 110. Britannia metropoles *ibid.* dimensio II. 119. civitates II. 120. incolæ *ibid.* Britannia miseria à Romanis desertæ II. 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129. Britannia vastata & direpta II. 161, 162. Britannia 4<sup>a</sup>. plaga per Dacos illata II. 174. Britannia unde dicta Anglia II. 230. Britannia insulae tres majores II. 289. Britannia civitatibus viginti & octo olim insignita *ibid.* Britannia longitudo II. 369. laudes II. 370. quatuor viæ publicæ *ibid.* & II. 396. Britannia comitatus &c. II. 372. Britannia unde sic dicta II. 47. III. 9.  
 Britannia (Joannes de) I. 179  
 Britannicæ urbes II. 46. Plures voces Britannicæ à Dictionario antiquo III. 2, &c.  
 Britayne, Debate about it I. 559  
 Britheagus Wicciorum ep. I. 157  
 Brithin I. 461  
 Brithric I. 195  
 Brithricus comes II. 386  
 Brithricus r. I. 355

Brithunus III. 100, 101, 104  
 Brithuualdus archiepisc. Cant. II. 56  
 Brito II. 45, 47. Britonis genius II. 233  
 Brito (Ranulphus) I. 426  
 Britones de finibus suis egrediuntur I. 172. Britonum episcopi I. 432. Britones unde dicti? II. 11. inconcussi fidei Christi servatores *ibid.* ripam Tamesis flu. subdibus præstruunt II. 121. fidem Christianum amplectuntur II. 121  
 Britons Government ceases I. 512  
 Briwedon, five Bruiton I. 40  
 Brixia urbs condita I. 172  
 Brixius A. I. 97  
 Brocmail I. 189. II. 40, 132  
 Brodeholme I. 94  
 Broi II. 424  
 Brok (Ranulphus de) I. 264  
 Broke I. 620  
 Brokhampton (Joan. de) abbas Evesham I. 246, 249  
 Brokenberg III. 153  
 Brokys I. 484  
 Bromefeld I. 185, II. 418  
 Bromefeld (Edm. de) II. 406  
 Bromefeld (Edm. de) abbas monast. S. Edmundi I. 252, 253, 381. II. 382  
 Bromere I. 82  
 Bromevile I. 235  
 Bromholme I. 60, 424. II. 337  
 Bromlæus (Guil.) A. I. 177  
 Bromton (Tho. de) I. 183, 253  
 Bromtone I. 185  
 Brook (Tho.) versis by hym A. II. 41  
 Brooke I. 74, 506  
 Broda Merc. princeps, qui & Hildegils I. 124  
 Brothreston I. 269  
 Brotherton I. 248, 269

- 301, 475  
 Brotherton (Tho.) I. 461  
 Broy I. 585  
 Bruer. *Vide* Temple.  
 Brueria II. 415  
 Bruern I. 77. III. 161  
 Brues (Thomas de) alii-  
 que supplicio adfecti I.  
 271  
 Brueton I. 85  
 Brug Walter, five Bridge-  
 water I. 44  
 Bruge II. 300  
 Brugenorth I. 274. II. 313  
 Brugenorth (capella col-  
 legiata de) I. 220  
 Brugewater II. 343  
 Bruis (Edwardus) occifus  
 I. 36  
 Bruife (Davy) I. 578  
 Bruiton. *Vide* Briwedon.  
 Brumpton I. 443  
 Bruneford II. 238  
 Brunefbirith ædificatum  
 I. 194  
 Brunefburgh I. 194, 195,  
 299, 301  
 Brunefceia III. 67  
 Brunna, vulgo Bourne I.  
 433  
 Brunnanburg I. 375  
 Brunne I. 440  
 Brunefburg I. 215.  
 monaft. & burgum de  
 Brunefburge conftru-  
 ctum I. 219  
 Brunfuerdus (Jo.) A. I. 180  
 Brunus (Walterus) I. 36  
 Brufe I. 283, 392, 472,  
 539, 540, 542, 543, 547,  
 548, 549, 550, 551, 552,  
 553, 554, 555, 567. II.  
 376  
 Brufe (Edward de) *fiayn*  
*yn Ieland* I. 547  
 Brufe (Dns. Robertus le)  
 I. 24, 546  
 Brufe's Sunnes II. 2  
 Brutus II. 77. Bruti ad-  
 ventus in infulam no-  
 ftram II. 17. à quo no-  
 men fortita Britannia  
*ibid.*  
 Bruys (David) II. 10  
 Bruys (Edwardus le) oc-  
 cifus I. 249  
 Bruys (Rob. de) II. 8, 9,  
 315. Aimerum de Va-  
 lentii & comitem Glo-  
 vera. fugat I. 248  
 Bruz I. 469  
 Bruze (David le) II. 377  
 Bruze (Rad.) II. 377  
 Bruze (Rob. le) I. 179  
 Bryghtferdus III. 97  
 Brynkeley (Jo.) I. 252  
 Brynpda II. 283  
 Buchingham II. 304  
 Buckefefre I. 80  
 Bucland I. 78, 79  
 Budæus A. I. 114  
 Budicius rex II. 34  
 Budingodunum II. 218  
 Budington I. 193  
 Buelt II. 46  
 Buelt (caftellum de) ca-  
 ptum & dirutum I. 245  
 Buelt, five Bowelth II.  
 337  
 Bugdene II. 329  
 Bugge epitaphium II. 117  
 Buil II. 45  
 Bukfeft. III. 152. Codd.  
 MSS. illic *ibid.*  
 Bukingham I. 188. II.  
 299, 408. III. 81  
 Bukingham (Joan. de)  
 ep. Linc. I. 276  
 Bukkenham I. 61  
 Bukland III. 152  
 Bulbek (Hugo de) I. 201  
 Buldenas, vulgo Bildas  
 I. 44  
 Bulendune II. 355  
 Bullingbroke (Henry of) I.  
 484  
 Bulington I. 92  
 Bungey I. 61, 288. II.  
 208, 320  
 Bungey (Tho. de) II.  
 343  
 Bunkley A. I. 289  
 Bourbon I. 579  
 Bourceftre II. 332  
 Burch III. 81. Multæ  
 terræ ablatæ de ecclefia  
 de Eurch II. 11. Terræ  
 à tempore Aldulphi ab-  
 batis datæ monafterio  
 de Eurch. *ib.* *Vide* Burg.  
 Burchton I. 304  
 Burd gala (Ric. de) I. 183  
 Burelde I. 439  
 Burford II. 382  
 Burg vel Burch I. 185,  
 502. II. 278. III. 81.  
 Mercatum in Burg fir-  
 gulae conftitutum I. 7.  
 Burch civitas adeo di-  
 tata ut Gildenburg sub-  
 inde vocaretur *ib.* *Vide*  
 Burch. *Vide* Medef-  
 fhamptede.  
 Burg (Hub. de) I. 296  
 Burgenild I. 212  
 Burgenfis monafterii con-  
 ftructores I. 3. Burgeafe  
 cænobium à Danis com-  
 buftum, pretiofiſque re-  
 bus ſpoliatum I. 14  
 Fures de Francia &  
 Flandria cænobium in-  
 vadunt I. 15. iterum  
 combuſtum; combuſta  
 etiam & villa Burgenfis  
*ibid.* nova ecclefia hinc  
 incepta *ibid.* & abſoluta  
 I. 16. Alia etiam hinc  
 loci refeſta, monachiq;  
 denuo introducti *ibid.*  
 Nomina tenentium ter-  
 ras in feodo de monaft.  
 Burgenſi *ibid.* Burgeafe  
 cænobium auctum &  
 ditatum opera Gul. de  
 Waterville I. 17. Bur-  
 genſis ecclefia fundata  
 I. 26. Burgenſe caſtrum  
 ſuper Sabrinam II. 15  
 Burgevilla I. 314  
 Burgh I. 378, 532, 536  
 Burgh Caſtle I. 47  
 Burgham II. 371  
 Burgherſch (Barpt.) I. 573  
 Burgo (caſtellum de) I.  
 287  
 Burgo (Galfr. de) ep. E-  
 lyenſ. I. 602  
 Burgo (Gaufr. de) I. 296  
 Burgo (Hubertus de) I.  
 266, 424, 425, 426. II.  
 391, 416. caſtra re-  
 ſignat I. 282  
 Burgo (J. de) I. 439. Ex-  
 cepta ex Annalibus Jo-  
 annis de B. (i. e. ut con-  
 jicitur, de Burgo) II. 329  
 Burgo (Rich. de) I. 283,  
 425  
 Burgoyne I. 489, 492  
 Burgus II. 207  
 Burhredi uxor II. 306  
 Burkeburg. *Vide* Cair-  
 durburgh.  
 Eurl-

# I N D E X.

329

<p>Burle (Rich.) III. 22          Burley III. 54          Burna II. 215, 398          Burne II. 42. III. 31          Burnense monast. II. 287          Burneham I. 90          Burnel I. 183          Burnel (Rob.) I. 177          Burne monast. II. 45          Burneton I. 199          Burone (Ern. de) I. 386          Burfer (Edw. le) II. 381          Burfigaude I. 566          Burstane III. 26          Burton S. Lazari I. 72          Burton super Trent I. 27.          II. 374, 409          Burwafch I. 275          Bury I. 526          Bury S. Edmundi I. 448          Bury (Rich. de) five Angervile II. 385. E libro ejus cui tit. Philobiblon <i>ibid.</i>          Bury, villa antiqua I. 220          Bufatius (Gul.) I. 171          Busche I. 484, 572, 573, 576. II. 384          Buschemede I. 71          Buseneia I. 279          Bussy (Jordanus de) II. 359          Bussy I. 187, 188          Buffleham Montegue I. 74          Buteleia I. 29          Buteville I. 133          Butley I. 62          Butteram I. 293          Buttingdune II. 282          Buttleidea II. 346          Byarra (Gast. de) II. 419, 420          Bylaund I. 550          Byle. <i>Vide</i> Biligh.          Byndanheafd II. 278          Byndon I. 82          Bynham I. 6          Byoman I. 186          Byri I. 493          Byri, five Bederyche worth III. 162          Byrhille II. 69          Byron I. 439          Bysette I. 283</p>	<p style="font-size: 1.5em; font-weight: bold;">C</p> <p>C cum <i>t</i> in vett. monumentis commutatur A I. 2          Cadboldus rex Orcadum II. 41          Cadhelh II. 74          Cade's (<i>Jak</i>) <i>Insurrection</i> I. 49          Cadomi monast. I. 417          Cador dux Cornubiæ I. 510. II. 34, 35, 36          Cadwaldrus I. 616          Cadwaladrus rex II. 42, 43, 103          Cadwalani caedes I. 163  <i>Cadwallein's Statue</i> I. 520          Cadwallein I. 512          Cadwallo II. 40          Cadwallonis genus II. 41          Cadwallo r. II. 42, 399          Cadwanus rex Venedotarum I. 410. II. 40          Caer Badun II. 19          Caerconan, nunc Cunungeburg II. 30          Caerdoil II. 42          Caerebranc II. 18          Caergwent, i. e. Guitonia II. 19          Caerkeint, i. e. Cantuaria II. 19          Caerleil II. 19          Caerleir II. 19          Caerleon. <i>Vide</i> Legionum urbs.          Caerlindcoit II. 34          Caerlud II. 18, 22          Caer Maderun II. 101          Caermerduin, five Caermerdthin II. 29, 93          Caerofke II. 21          Caerperis, nunc Portemouth II. 26          Caerfegeint, five Mirmantum urbs II. 46          Caesaris praelia cum Britonibus III. 122. sepulchrum III. 95          Caesaris (Julii) libri II. 80          Caesarius martyr III. 111          Cailligula circa prospectum Britanniae fuisse II. 232          Cainsham Codd. MSS. in bibl. de Cainsham III. 68</p>	<p>Caer cei II. 371          Cairarvon combustum I. 179          Cairboias II. 107          Caerdiff, five Caerdif I. 427. II. 91          Cairdigan I. 454. II. 107, 415          Cairdurburgh, Cairdurburg, vel Burkeburg, five Brokenberge I. 302. II. 395          Cairlegion II. 373, 425          Cairleolum I. 418          Cairleon II. 3          Cair LLeon ar Wisk I. 419          Cairuel, Cairliel, Cairleil, five Lugubalia I. 193, 369, 391, 419, 471, 535, 540. II. 229, 257, 305. Cairuel civitas restaurata à Gul. Rufo I. 158, 195, 279, 317. II. 200. Cairuel episcopus institutus I. 197. II. 204          Cairmardine, five Cairmerdin I. 105, 414          Cair Morua II. 107          Cairusk I. 104. II. 418, 425          Caiton III. 106          Caius (Tho.) A. I. 153          Calamus Niloticus A. I. 129          Calaterium nemus II. 20          Calays I. 491, 492, 495, 561, 562, 563, 572          Calcaria, i. e. Caecacestre II. 150. III. 39          Calceorum cum arcuatis aculeis usus inventus I. 148          Calchuit II. 388          Calder flu. III. 45          Caldewel I. 73          Cale I. 590. II. 150          Calena III. 138          Caley's (marchiae de) I. 187          Califfa obfessa &amp; reddita Eduardo tertio I. 275          Calixti Pont. Ro. &amp; Henrici primi congressus II. 314          Calliope A. I. 91          Calna vicus II. 239          Calna</p>
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------



- Calna (Philippus de) II. 425  
 Calne villa regia I. 154.  
 II. 285  
 Calverlee (Hugo) I. 183, 184  
 Calverley I. 571  
 Cameletum A. I. 28, 29  
 Camber II. 2, 78  
 Cambra flu. II. 38  
 Camblan A. I. 37, 38  
 Camblayne fl. corrupte pro Alaune II. 426  
 Cambriæ depopulatio maxima II. 195. Plura de Cambria & de Cambriarum moribus &c. ex Giraldo Cambrensi II. 73, &c. Archiepiscopi quot in Cambria II. 108  
 Cambridge (*Edm. Rex* &c.) I. 480, 579. *Vide* Granta.  
 Cambiorum victoria II. 200  
 Kamdenus (Guil.) A. I. 185  
 Cameleat episc. I. 215  
 Campesse I. 39  
 Campodunum à Cedualia & Penda devastatum II. 135  
 Campsey I. 62  
 Camville (Rich de) I. 291  
 Canwood II. 59  
 Canalchius inf. I. 432  
 Canani terra II. 101  
 Cananti (S.) torques II. 86  
 Candida eccl. I. 365  
 Canart Maur II. 99  
 Candida Casa. *V. Nunnias*.  
 Candidæ Casæ episcopi I. 321  
 Candidus clericus Lindisfarn. I. 398, 401  
 Cane I. 488, 561  
 Cangi I. 199  
 Cangi (Rad. de) I. 22  
 Canington I. 78  
 Cano (Rogerus de) I. 100  
 Canonstephe I. 81  
 Canons Aischeby I. 77  
 Cantabrigia, sive Cantabrigia I. 118. 433, 438, 439, 440, 442, 444, 449, 606. II. 43, 582  
 Cantabrigiæ Parliamentum I. 185. castrum de Cantabrigie captum A. D. 1216. I. 281. Cantabrigiæ Univerſitas combusta I. 407. Carmelitæ fratres Cantabrigiæ I. 442. Canonici item de Semplingham *ibid.* & fratres de Penitencia Jesu *ibid.* S. Ægidii Cantabrigiæ Canonici translati ad Bernewelle II. 325. fratres minores Cantabrigiæ II. 342, 343  
 Codd. MSS. in bibliothecis Cantabrigiensibus III. 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25  
 Cantabrigiensis Academiae descriptio A. I. 184.  
 Hospitia & cœnobicia antiqua A. I. 187. Domus D. Petri A. I. 192. Aula de Clare A. I. 196. Aula Penbrochiana A. I. 199  
 Collegium Corporis Christi, vulgo Benedicti A. I. 207. Aula Trinitatis A. I. 210. Gunville Haule I. 352. Collegium de Goneville & Caius A. I. 213. Collegium Regale A. I. 222. Collegium Reginale A. I. 225  
 Aula S. Catharinæ A. I. 228. Collegium Jesu A. I. 229. Collegium Christi A. I. 234. Coll. S. Joannis Evangelistæ A. I. 236. Coll. S. Mariæ Magdalensæ A. I. 240. Coll. S. Trinitatis I. 352. & A. I. 242. Domus sive Collegium S. Michaëlis A. I. 242. Aula Regia A. I. 243. Hospitium Phiswici A. I. 245. Coll. Emmanuelis A. I. 248. Coll. Sidney-Suffex A. I. 249  
 Episcopi ex Academia Cantabrigiensis efflorescentes ab an. Dom. 1500. ad an. 1622. A. I. 256  
 Cantareda II. 396  
 Cantaredus quid? II. 102  
 Canterbachan II. 94  
 Cantewarlande I. 405  
 Cantia cum castello de Doure & Rossensi data Philippo comiti Flandr. I. 286  
 Cantia reges I. 189, 191, 194, 425  
 Cantianæ seditionis capitanei II. 381  
 Cantiani primas obtinent in expeditione I. 257.  
 Cantianorum regum nomina II. 225  
 Cantii urbis miserabilis deprædatio II. 190  
 Cantilupus (Thomas de) canonizatus I. 249  
 Cantiorum regni initium II. 291. Cantiorum regni finis II. 301. Cantiorum reges II. 398, 399  
 Cantuaria, Cantuarebiria, Cantorbyri, sive Cantorbyri I. 19, 25, 88, 89, 115, 122, 466, 512. II. 243, 396, 412, 419. III. 69, 81. Archiepiscoporum aliquot de Cantuaria nomina I. 203. Prima fundatio ecclesiæ Christi Cantuarie I. 257  
 Cantuaria Danis prodita I. 260. Ecclesia Christi Cant. dedicat. I. 263. Monachi à Cantuar. eccl. ejecti I. 265. Ecclesia S. Myldredæ Cantuar. combusta I. 266. Prioratus eccl. Christi Cant. in manus regis captus I. 268. Ex libro donationum eccl. Christi & S. Augustini Cantuarie II. 54. Cantuar. archiepiscopi Titulus II. 222. Cantuaria combusta I. 525. II. 319, 325. Ex libellulo incerti autoris de recentioribus aliquot archiepiscopis Cant. II. 331. Ex Chronico monast. Christi Cantuar. II. 398. E veteri codice monasterii S. Augustini Cant. III. 7. Codices MSS. in bibl. monast. S. Augustini

- Augustini Cant. *ibid.* & III. 10, 120. Cantuar. archiepiscopi II. 401. III. 10. Plura ad Cantuariam spectantia, in quibus multa de archiepiscopis III. 8, 116, &c. Nomina Sanctorum requiescentium in Cant. ccl. III. 119. Cœnob. S Augustini III. 158. *An Account of that Abbey, with a Catalogue of the Abbats* A. II. 106. *Vide Caerkeint. Vide Dorobernia.*  
 Canvillia (Gerardus de) I. 230  
 Canutus rex I. 415, 595. II. 52, 400  
 Canutus regnum in 4 partes partitus est I. 143  
 Canutus r. nudis pedibus venit ad corpus S. Cuthberti I. 331. Canuti Donatio ecclesie S. Cuthberti I. 378. Canutus rex sepultus Ventæ II. 192. Canuti r. mors II. 193, 354. filii II. 354  
 Capellius (Carol.) A. I. 127  
 Capito (Rob.) II. 333, 334, 335  
 Cappa, Padda, aliq; presbyteri plebem Southfax. baptizant I. 405  
 Cappæ I. 393  
 Capræ caput (i. e. Gatlhead) monasterium sic dictum II. 140  
 Caradocus, dux Cornubiæ II. 26  
 Carausius II. 2. Britannia occupat 5 II. 160  
 Cardigan I. 45  
 Carefbroke I. 79  
 Caretius I. 511  
 Carew I. 61  
 Carew (Rich.) I. 323  
 Carham I. 330, 520  
 Cari I. 198. II. 204  
 Carleolenses episcop. I. 345, 346, 347. II. 314  
 Carleolum conflagrat II. 315  
 Carles (Rad.) I. 607  
 Carlile, Carlueil, Carleil, sive Carleuil I. 120, 121  
 Carlueil obsessum à Gujhelmo rege Scottorum II. 207. Carleil restaurata II. 306. III. 83. castello & turribus munitur II. 357  
 Carmelitæ fratres, Lond. I. 108. Carmelitæ fratres Cantabrigiæ I. 442.  
 Carmelitæ fratres per totam Angliam habitum mutant *ibid.*  
 Carnarvan II. 405  
 Carocoue, sive Caerlocoue, II. 202  
 Carodocus (S.) II. 94, 95  
 Carolus rex I. 392  
 Carolus r. gener Edw. Senioris I. 141  
 Carrum I. 193, 195. II. 279, 354  
 Carthmell I. 102  
 Carton I. 481  
 Cartusienfis ordo II. 332  
 Carun flu. II. 48  
 Carutius II. 48  
 Casa Candida I. 368. II. 259, 260  
 Casnei (Robertus de) ep. Linc. I. 159  
 Cassalensis archiep. quot habeat sub se suffraganeos I. 130  
 Cassibellanus r. II. 18, 22, 43, 50  
 Cassiliense concilium II. 15  
 Castell-Acre I. 27, 59, 56, 258. III. 29  
 Castelforth I. 523  
 Castellæ regina obiit I. 177. Concordia de rege Castellæ & familia Lancastrensi I. 185  
 Castellum novum I. 391  
 Castellum novum super Tine à Roberto, Gulconq. filio, conditum I. 384. II. 199  
 Castor, antiq. Kuneberceaster I. 48  
 Castrensis episc. I. 345  
 Castrum III. 41  
 Catanesia II. 24  
 Cataracta, Ducum omersetensium symbolum gentilitium A. I. 159  
 Cataracta vicus II. 172, 173. *Vide Juxta Cataracta.*  
 Catbaryne moder of II. 6. I. 492  
 Catcoit Celidon II. 47  
 Catechizatio olim ante baptismum II. 134  
 Cathregonnon II. 47  
 Catisby I. 77  
 Cato Censorius III. 58  
 Cottun, vel Ketton I. 384  
 Catullus A. I. 88  
 Cavendish (Joan.) I. 184  
 Caux (Isle of) I. 479  
 Cawdwell III. 12  
 Caxton I. 499  
 Cay I. 233  
 Cayhome I. 233  
 Caynesham I. 84  
 Ceadda ep. II. 141, 144, 145  
 Ceaduallæ regis feritas II. 136  
 Ceadualla rex S. Wilfrido benefactor I. 258  
 Ceadwalla II. 54, 55, 56, 325  
 Cealchyce II. 279  
 Cealfeia I. 35  
 Ceaulinus rex I. 137  
 Ced I. 407  
 Cedd episcopus II. 143. *Vide Ceddus.*  
 Cedita I. 1, 2, 367, 368  
 Ceddus ep. factus II. 140. obiit II. 14. *Vide Cedd.*  
 Cedmon poeta II. 150  
 Cedmonis cantoris sepulchrum II. 259  
 Cedwaladrus I. 35  
 Cedwalla r. I. 190, 213, 406, 411. Cedwallæ victorie II. 147. Cedwalla rex, qui & postea Petrus, Romæ II. 154.  
 Cedwallæ mater II. 306. ejus genus *ibid.*  
 Cedwallo r. I. 411  
 Celf II. 351  
 Celredus, rex Merc. II. 384  
 Celricus rex I. 137  
 Celwine II. 351  
 Cely I. 404  
 Cematus. *Vide Dematius.*  
 Ceneulfus rex II. 06  
 Cenricus rex I. 137  
 Cenualis liber II. 374  
 Centuinus

- Centuinus r. I. 137  
 Ceolegia I. 284  
 Ceolfriidus I. 392. II. 149  
 Ceolfriidus abbas I. 370.  
 II. 115, 156, 157, 160,  
 164, 343, 349. Ceolfriidus  
 abbas Girwicensis  
 I. 395. II. 254  
 Ceolredus I. 6  
 Ceolredus rex II. 387  
 Ceolwolphus I. 213  
 Ceolwolphus r. I. 137,  
 370, 372. II. 387. fit  
 monachus Lindisfar. I.  
 328. Lindisfarrensis ec-  
 clesie benefactor I. 370  
 Ceolwulf monachus II.  
 357  
 Ceolwulph episc. I. 123  
 Ceolwulphus rex, & post  
 ea monachus Ubbæ fe-  
 pultus II. 172. Ceol-  
 wulphi regis ossa II.  
 261. Ceolwulphi dona-  
 tiones quædam I. 139  
 Ceoringburg, five Cor-  
 linburh II. 409. III. 80  
 Ceortefige, Ceortefey, Ce-  
 ortefei, vel Ceortefe  
 monast. I. 20, 26. II.  
 409. Ceortefei monaste-  
 rii origo II. 246  
 Cephii paganorum ponti-  
 fex fanum idolorum  
 destruit II. 134  
 Cerdic rex West-Sax. I.  
 137, 511  
 Cerdicseage II. 277  
 Cerdicii numerosa proles  
 II. 277  
 Cereticus rex II. 275  
 Cerle (Joan.) suspensus  
 I. 314  
 Cernel I. 26, 285  
 Cernellium, five Cerne  
 I. 66, 403. III. 67  
 Cerotefei II. 146  
 Certefge III. 30  
 Certefei II. 250, 278  
 Certicesford II. 292  
 Cervi coitus cum equa  
 II. 86  
 Cervini casei II. 105  
 Cervorum grex projecit  
 se in mare I. 295  
 Cestra I. 591. II. 478  
 Cestre II. 288  
 Cestrefelde II. 333, 418  
 Cestreton I. 437, 438,  
 440, 442  
 Cestria II. 377, 416.  
 Cestria ædificata II. 304.  
 Cestria restaurata. & no-  
 vis muris circumdata I.  
 214. Cestriæ princeps  
 I. 187 Cestriæ comites  
 I. 283 Cestriæ comita-  
 tus II. 394  
 Ceteracte II. 350  
 Cestfoun (John) I. 569  
 Ceulm II. 141  
 Chacombe I. 77  
 Chæredamus A. I. 123  
 Chahannes I. 288  
 Chalouns I. 573  
 Chaluz I. 421  
 Champion I. 439  
 Chaney (Sir Gaff. of) I. 478  
 Chapet (Hugo) occidit  
 Isenbardom I. 141  
 Chappel (Guilielmi) ep-  
 Corcagiensis & Rossen-  
 sis vita à seipso conscri-  
 pta A. I. 261  
 Charingcrossie I. 122. II.  
 314  
 Charles V. Emperor A. II.  
 33  
 Charles K. of Boëme I.  
 562  
 Charles K. of Fraunce I.  
 472, 491  
 Charleton I. 247  
 Charleton (Lud.) I. 182  
 Charnay, five Charney,  
 (Geffr.) I. 562, 563  
 Charay I. 559  
 Charrey II. 371  
 Charta-Quædam è char-  
 ta Typographica Angliæ  
 III. 27  
 Charteley II. 376  
 Charterhouse I. 105  
 Chartres I. 577  
 Chatevez abbatia I. 194  
 Chateries I. 48  
 Chateriz I. 598  
 Chattriz I. 597  
 Chancer (Galfr.) III. 29.  
 A. I. 141. 2. A Scotch  
 Copy of him A. I. 170  
 Chavea I. 573  
 Chavenni (Andr. de) I.  
 289  
 Chavent I. 440  
 Chaulkhol I. 182  
 Chaumbre III. 56  
 Chaumont (Hugo de) I.  
 292  
 hauncelery I. 537  
 Chaundos (Joan.) I. 133,  
 578  
 Chaurch (Patritius de) I.  
 243  
 Chaynesham I. 29  
 Checus (D. Jo.) A. I. 148  
 Chedworth III. 56  
 Cheldricus II. 35  
 Cheldrik I. 517  
 Chelmesford I. 47  
 Chericus r. I. 355 II. 37  
 Chelton III. 55  
 Cheny I. 310  
 Chepham I. 605  
 Chepflow I. 104  
 Chedrehole III. 82  
 Cherdric II. 28  
 Chereburg I. 488. Che-  
 reburg villa capta I. 184  
 Cheringes. -- Crux apud  
 Cheringes I. 356  
 Chertefey I. 70  
 Chester II. 90  
 Chester upon Streete I.  
 102  
 Chester (E. of) I. 534, 535,  
 537  
 Chesterfield (Batail of) I.  
 536  
 Chestre I. 332, 450, 517.  
 II. 59, 60, 61, 372  
 Chetelhampton II. 408  
 Chetham I. 115  
 Chevot nemus I. 166  
 Chic cænobium, quod  
 nunc Fanum Osthæe di-  
 citur II. 247  
 Chicestre II. 371  
 Chicheley I. 434  
 Chicheley (Henricus) I.  
 29, 324  
 Chichelmus I. 212  
 Chichestre I. 86, 120  
 Chilham (castrum de)  
 Eduardo secundo tradi-  
 tum I. 273  
 Chilmärke III. 56  
 Chilterne II. 285  
 Chimenesora II. 276  
 Chiminatorum quatuor Pax  
 I. 136  
 Chimmarhogus II. 37  
 Chinewulphus r. II. 297  
 Chinredus, r. Merciorum,  
 fit

abbas  
 Coll. MS  
 13. 349

- fit monachus II. 296  
 Chiriton (Guil.) abbas  
 Evesham I. 249  
 Chivet I. 438  
 Chiula, largæ navis spe-  
 cies II. 28  
 Chixsand I. 73  
 Chorbrige II. 359  
 Chorus benedictus I. 104  
 Chres I. 571  
 Christal III. 45  
 Christeschirch I. 68  
 Christi Hosp. juxta New-  
 gate I. 114  
 Christiana religio in Bri-  
 tannia plantata II. 162  
 Christiana, soror Edgari  
 Clitonis, fit virgo vesta-  
 lis II. 199  
 Christina I. 416, 445  
 Christus natus II. 23.  
 Christi sanguis II. 339.  
 Christus fictitius inven-  
 tus I. 265  
 Chronicon. -- Chronicon  
 Tinemutense II. 8. Ex  
 Chronico Excerpta, quod  
 Galfredi epitome esse  
 videtur II. 43. E chrono-  
 nico Fani Neoti II. 214.  
 Excerpta ex chronico  
 quodam Vilodunensi II.  
 219. E chronico quo-  
 dam Barnwellensi II.  
 324. Ex chronico incerti  
 auctoris II. 384. E  
 chronico incerti aucto-  
 ris in bibl. Coll. Lind.  
 Oxon. II. 409. E chrono-  
 nico à quodam mona-  
 cho Colcestrensi temp.  
 H 2di. scripto II. 410.  
 E chronico veteri III.  
 20. Ex chronico incerti  
 auctoris apud Whytby  
 III. 40. Chronicon Pre-  
 itorium (liber sic dictus)  
 laudatur A. II. 39  
 Chrysciensis sylvæ III.  
 94  
 Chryfidis sciurus A. I. 97  
 Chudleigh I. 116  
 Cic III. 81  
 Cicero III. 20, 62, 66, 68,  
 149  
 Ciceſtrenſis epiſcopi I.  
 340, 341  
 Ciceſtria, five Ciceſtra,  
 vel Ciceſtre I. 295. II  
 291, 330, 385. conſta-  
 grat II. 202, 210, 257,  
 289, 314  
 Ciceſtrigis III. 82  
 Cihc, alias S. Ofithe I. 43  
 Cineberth abbas II. 148  
 Cinigillus r. I. 137  
 Cintila rex II. 115  
 Cippanham II. 216, 280  
 Circeter, Cirenceſter, Ci-  
 rancaſtra, Cirenceſtria,  
 Cirenceſtre, Cireceſtria,  
 Ciranceſtre vel Cirece-  
 ſtre I. 46, 84, 419, 511,  
 518. II. 39, 180, 217,  
 277, 278, 289, 294, 295,  
 352, 357. III. 158. no-  
 vum opus Cireceſtre  
 inceptum ab H. 1mo. I  
 286. Tranſlatio Cano-  
 nicorum Secularium ad  
 Canonicos Regulares  
 Cirenceſtriæ II. 203. Ci-  
 renceſtriæ concilium II.  
 192, 316. Dedicatio Ci-  
 rencaſtrenſis eccleſ. II.  
 208. Cirenceſtre civitas  
 paſſerum III. 37. *An  
 Account of the Abbey of  
 Cirenceſter, with a Cata-  
 logue of the Abbats* A. II.  
 25. Codd. MSS. in bibl.  
 cœnobii III. 158  
 Ciresburch II. 300  
 Ciriacus (S.) III. 111  
 Ciriicii (baculus S.) II. 85  
 Cirteſey III. 70  
 Cirding II. 353  
 Ciſſa II. 385  
 Ciſtertienſes monachi II.  
 332. Ciſtertienſis ordo  
 incipit III. 73  
 Ciula II. 45  
 Clachendon I. 45  
 Claimundus (Jo.) A. I.  
 113  
 Clamorgacenſis eccl. III.  
 83  
 Clapnum I. 294  
 Clara (Tho de) II. 420  
 Clarence, five Clarence,  
 vel Claraunce I. 488,  
 489, 501, 502, 616  
*Clarence (Lionel Duke of)*  
 I. 480  
 Clara villa. *Vide* Clearan.  
 Clare I. 392, 457, 459,  
 461, 462, 465, 473, 539,  
 540. II. 416, 417, 418,  
 424  
 Clare (Gilb. de) I. 242,  
 376, 426. II. 402. comes  
 Glovern. I. 269. A. II.  
 33. Gilb. de Clare ali-  
 que nobiles veneno pe-  
 reunt I. 243. Gilb. de  
 Clare aliq; equites facti  
 I. 268. Gilb. de Clare  
 obit I. 281  
 Clare (Hugo de) I. 356  
 Clare (Osbertus de) I. 277  
 Excerpta ex eo de vita  
 S. Eadburge I. 277  
 Clare (Rich. de) I. 282  
*Clarence (D. of)* I. 503, 506  
 Clarendon concilium ibi  
 I. 286  
 Clarendune II. 424  
 Clarevalis I. 104  
 Claringdon (Rog.) miles  
 alique ſuſpenſi I. 311  
 Clarice J. 237  
 Clarington I. 487  
 Claſtebyri II. 287  
 Claudius Cæſar II. 13,  
 425. ejus adventus in  
 Brit. II. 23. Britannos  
 vincit & ſtipendiarios  
 facit II. 160  
 Claudius diaconus Spole-  
 tanus III. 111  
 Claudius Gallus ejus er-  
 ror A. I. 54  
 Claudius preſbyter, ex  
 memoriali hitoriarum  
 ejus III. 95  
 Clauerworth I. 200  
 Clearan, vel Clara villa,  
 nunc Kinges Clere I.  
 155  
 Clebirius II. 407  
 Cledeſmore (Bellum apud)  
 I. 301  
 Clekin I. 579  
 Clemens ep. III. 112  
 Clemens Prior Lanbon-  
 denenſis I. 278. II. 89  
*Clement Biſhop of Rome* I.  
 564  
 Clementis (Jo) & Mar-  
 garetæ epithalamium  
 A. I. 109  
 Clent I. 212, 314, 410  
 Cleopatra III. 47  
 Cleſemont I. 522  
 Clerici.

- Clerici. *Vide* Puresei. I. 63 II. 429. III. 162.  
 Clericus (Jo.) ep. Badu- Codd. MSS. illic III. 162  
 nicus A. I. 111  
 Clerkenwelle I. 36, 55, III. 100  
 106  
 Cliderhou II. 359  
 Clifford I. 86, 392, 427, I. 390  
 460, 461, 464, 473, 498, Cok (Tho.) I. 569  
 509, 533, 546, 549, 617. I. 172  
 II. 315 Cokarland I. 284  
 Clifford (Rob. de) I. 181 Cokyn I. 390  
 Clifford (Roger de) cap- Colamun I. 378  
 ptus I. 247  
 Clipeston I. 291  
 Clive I. 78  
 Cliveland I. 531  
 Cloit flu. II. 77  
 Cluid flu. III. 40  
 Cluny I. 33, 577, 601  
 Clutineses, five Luti- Colcestre, Colchester,  
 nenses II. 354 Colcestria, Colecestria,  
 Clyffe III. 153 vel Colecester I. 63, 295.  
 Clynton I. 73 II. 43, 58, 284, 291,  
 Cnaran I. 511 389, 410, 412. III. 162  
 Cnobersburg, five Cnob- *An Account of the Ab-*  
 heresburg I. 47. II. 139 *bey of Colchester, with a*  
 Cnolles (Rob.) I. 182 *List of the Abbats* A. II.  
 Cnut five Cnuto rex I. 155. Codd. MSS. illic  
 25, 196. II. 56. in Ang- III. 162  
 gliam adscitus I. 260.  
 eccl. S. Edmundi mag- Colcu I. 393  
 nificat I. 261. benefa- Coldeburghesheved I. 591  
 ctor eccl. Christi Cant. Coldingham I. 334, 379,  
*ibid.* Winton. eccl. am- 532. II. 59. *Vide* Coludi.  
 pliati *ibid.* brachium S. Coldric II. 364  
 August. Hip. Conven- Colebrigia civitas III.  
 trentis dat eccl. *ib.* Cnuti 116  
 regis mors II. 302.  
 Cnutonis opera apud S. Coleburg (Rad. de) II.  
 Edmundi-burgum II. 343  
 248  
 Cobham I. 89, 97, 188, II. 427  
 310, 454. II. 383  
 Cobham (Alenore) I. 493  
 Cobham (Reginaldus) I. Colepeper (Tho.) II. 333.  
 182 ipse alique fugiunt ad  
 Coleville (Wil. de) II. 337 Hug. de Audley I. 273  
 Colevilla (Philippus de) Coleshul II. 15, 104  
 I. 227  
 Coleville (Wil. de) II. Coletus (Joan.) A. I. 100  
 342 I. 444  
 Colgrinus II. 34, 35  
 Colgryne I. 510  
 Colideti vel Colidei mo- Colevile (Wil. de) II. 337  
 nachi II. 101  
 Collinus (Menr.) A. I. 164  
 Collifrigium quid II. Colevilla (Philippus de)  
 336 I. 227  
 Colmannus II. 117, 426  
 Colmannus ep. Lindisf. Coleville (Wil. de) II.  
 II. 145 342  
 Colne I. 185, 607  
 Colnet III. 56  
 Colonia III. 111, 112  
 Colre II. 174  
 Coludsburch I. 592. II. 386  
 Coludi monast. I. 597.  
 Coludi urbs, i. e. Col- Coludi monast. I. 597.  
 dingham II. 149, 150. Coludi urbs, i. e. Col-  
*Vide* Coldingham. dingham II. 149, 150.  
 Columba I. 190 *Vide* Coldingham.  
 Columba presbyter III. Columba I. 190  
 77 Columba presbyter III.  
 Colmba (S.) five Colum- 77  
 killus I. 301. requiescit Colmba (S.) five Colum-  
 in Hi inf. II. 137. *Vide* killus I. 301. requiescit  
 Hi inf. in Hi inf. II. 137. *Vide*  
 Columbanus (S.) I. 431 Hi inf.  
 Colus (H.) A. I. 141 Columbanus (S.) I. 431  
 Colyson Rawleigh I. 115 Colus (H.) A. I. 141  
 Combe I. 50 Colyson Rawleigh I. 115  
 Comberworth hæreticus Combe I. 50  
 II. 381 Comberworth hæreticus  
 Combrenald I. 555 II. 381  
 Comes Marescallus regn. Combrenald I. 555  
 Edw. 1mo. I. 180, 181 Comes Marescallus regn.  
 Cometa apparuit 900 Edw. 1mo. I. 180, 181  
 tempore Angliam petiit Cometa apparuit 900  
 Gul. conq. I. 196. Co- tempore Angliam petiit  
 meta populo North- Gul. conq. I. 196. Co-  
 umbr. apparet A. D. meta populo North-  
 1018. I. 377 umbr. apparet A. D.  
 Comewelle I. 87 1018. I. 377  
 Comites plures facti I. Comewelle I. 87  
 275 Comites plures facti I.  
 Compendium villa I. 167 275  
 Compin I. 570 Compendium villa I. 167  
 Comyn I. 473, 529, 530, Compin I. 570  
 540, 541, 542. II. 8, 9 Comyn I. 473, 529, 530,  
 Comyn (Joan.) I. 23. ne- 540, 541, 542. II. 8, 9  
 catus I. 24. ipse alique Comyn (Joan.) I. 23. ne-  
 Scoti nobiles Henrico catus I. 24. ipse alique  
 regi in bello de Lewis Scoti nobiles Henrico  
 adherent I. 174 regi in bello de Lewis  
 Comyn (Rob.) I. 331 adherent I. 174  
 Conan inventor Wallo- Comyn (Rob.) I. 331  
 rum II. 294 Conan inventor Wallo-  
 Conani urbs II. 36 rum II. 294  
 Conanus comes Britannie Conani urbs II. 36  
 & Richmontaniæ I. 161 Conanus comes Britannie  
 veneno perit I. 172 & Richmontaniæ I. 161  
 Conanus comes Riche- veneno perit I. 172  
 mundensis I. 228 Conanus comes Riche-  
 Conanus dux Brit. I. 286 mundensis I. 228  
 Conanus episcopus I. 75 Conanus dux Brit. I. 286  
 Conanus Meriadocus II. Conanus episcopus I. 75  
 26 Conanus Meriadocus II.  
 Conanus (Aurelius) II. 38 26  
 Concestrensis episcopi I. Conanus (Aurelius) II. 38  
 372, Concestrensis episcopi I.

I N D E X.

335

- 372, 373, 374, 375, 376.  
 Concordiæ templum II. 426  
 Concordiæ templum Trinovanti II. 20  
 Condedus III. 95  
 Conechester I. 372  
 Coniers I. 200  
 Constans II. 27, 28  
 Constantia I. 186  
 Constantia comitissa Brit. I. 163  
 Constantia, ducissa Lancastriæ II. 383  
 Constantia filia Gul. Mag. I. 148, 417  
 Constantiis (Gualter. de) I. 288. III. 83  
 Constantiis (Joan. de) I. 292  
 Constantina puella II. 340  
 Constantine I. 511  
 Constantine, K. of Scottes II. 3  
 Constantini regis perjurium II. 71  
 Constantinopolitanus imperator in Angl. venit I. 311  
 Constantinus II. 25, 26, 27  
 Constantini sepulchrum II. 346  
 Constantinus coronatus Silecstræ I. 257  
 Constantinus, Artari cognatus II. 38  
 Constantinus episc. Ro. Excerpta ex epistola ejus I. 299  
 Constantinus imperator II. 404  
 Constantinus imp. Galliarum II. 123  
 Constantinus M. I. 405.  
 ejus laus II. 291  
 Constantinus rex II. 70  
 Constantini regis adulterium II. 71  
 Constantinus r. Scotto rum I. 141, 374, 375  
 Constantius, Constantini M. filius II. 46  
 Constantius imp. II. 161.  
 Ejus obitus *ibid.*  
 Contona I. 444  
 Coventria II. 412  
 Conventuenses monachi claustrum suo expulsi II. 211.  
 Conventuense cænob. II. 305. Sanguis e muris Conventuensis ecclesiæ ebullit *ibid.*  
 Conversus Tamenfis I. 229  
 Conuenna II. 20  
 Conway (castellum de) I. 178  
 Conwey I. 103, 672. II. 384  
 Conyers I. 390, 501  
 Coplande (John) I. 558, 561  
 Copsius, forsati corrupte pro Copsius I. 125.  
 Copsius comes I. 376  
 Coqueda II. 158  
 Coqueda inf. III. 43  
 Coquedus flu. II. 158  
 Coquus (Reginaldus) I. 423  
 Corbrige, five Corbruge I. 121, 199. II. 174, 212  
 Corebridge (Tho. de) archiep. Ebor. I. 270  
 Corbuil (Gul. de) II. 247  
 Cordeilla II. 19  
 Cordula martyr III. 111  
 Corepiscopus II. 11, 317  
 Corf I. 415. II. 170  
 Corham, five Coverham I. 64  
 Corineia II. 17. Corineia unde III. 10  
 Corineus II. 17  
 Coriscumbe I. 445  
 Cormeiles I. 43  
 Cornage III. 42  
 Cornavia I. 432  
 Cornehil I. 296  
 Corneuuail I. 432  
 Cornewal (Sir Ricb. of) I. 473  
 Cornewalle (E. of) I. 510  
 Cornewordy I. 80  
 Cornubia II. 17, 385.  
 Cornubiæ comitatus II. 401. Cornubiæ comitatus factus ducatus I. 250, 275, 326, 478  
 Cornubia (Richardus de) I. 180  
 Cornubiensium pontificum sedes II. 256  
 Cornugalliæ II. 237  
 Cornuwallenses five Cornuwallenses I. 142. II. 325  
 Corpuinus I. 364  
 Corrodia II. 394  
 Corfult I. 432  
 Coruen I. 570  
 Cosa II. 30, 31, 32, 33, 34  
 Cosham I. 302, 308  
 Cospatrik I. 530  
 Cospatritius comes I. 307, 381, 382. II. 355  
 Coffey I. 488  
 Coffin I. 529  
 Cotenham I. 439  
 Cotesholde I. 498  
 Cotingham I. 293  
 Coventre, five Coventrey vel Coventria I. 26, 46, 50, 416, 421. II. 60, 267. III. 72. *An Account of the Abbey of Coventrey, with a List of the Abbats* A. II. 245  
*Vide* Bredon.  
 Coventre (ex annalibus Gualteri de) I. 284  
 Coventre (Vinc. de) II. 343  
 Cover flu. III. 45  
 Coverham. *Vide* Corham.  
 Couper castel I. 545  
 Courteney I. 184, 326, 499  
 Courteney (Joanna) I. 184  
 Courteney (Philip. & Petrus) ab Hispanica classe victi I. 251  
 Courteney (Rob. de) I. 422  
 Cowike I. 79, 80  
 Cowsey II. 378, 380  
 Cowton II. 333. III. 107  
 Coxforde I. 59  
 Coxhall I. 63  
 Coxius (Rich.) A. I. 149  
 Coxus (Leonardus) A. I. 118  
 Coyenduna III. 80  
 Crabhouse I. 58  
 Cradindene I. 589  
 Crael I. 570, 572  
 Crafua II. 364  
 Crag II. 350  
 Craifordus A. I. 112  
 Crakowes vel Pykes II. 383  
 Cranborne I. 82  
 Crancumbe (Codefr. de) I. 426  
 Cranden

- Cranden (Joan. de) I. 602, 606  
 Craneburna II. 264  
 Cranmerus (Th.) A. I. 49  
 Cranton III. 94  
 Crankmore I. 478  
 Cratzerus (Nic.) A. I. 94  
 Crauceste I. 200  
 Craumerfia II. 231  
 Crea flu. III. 122  
 Creca I. 329, 372. Creca villa I. 327  
 Creech I. 369  
 Cregiriri II. 203  
 Creil II. 424  
 Crek I. 368  
 Crekanford, sive Crekanford, vel Cregunford, id est, Crikelade I. 214 II. 276, 291  
 Cremoninus II. 31  
 Creplegate (Hosp. extra) I. 114  
 Cres (De la) I. 52  
 Cresey I. 295. III. 116  
 Cresey (bellum apud) I. 302, 561  
 Cressingham I. 541. II. 8  
 Cressingham (Hugo) I. 180, 473  
*Crevesure castel* I. 570  
 Crey I. 436  
 Cric II. 350  
 Cridia II. 225. Cridiensis & Cornubiensis episcopatus unio *ibid.*  
 Cridiatunensis ecclesie presules I. 317  
 Crikelade. *Vide* Crekanford.  
 Crispin (Milo) I. 129  
 Crispinus (Gilebertus) I. 169  
 Croizneth II. 346  
 Crokesten I. 31  
 Croleston I. 72, 421  
 Crokus (Rich.) A. I. 161  
 Cromewelle I. 467  
*Cronique (Extractes oute of an old Engl.)* I. 499  
 Crouch Friars. *Vide* Crucigeri.  
 Crown I. 566  
 Croxton II. 222, 326, 337  
 Croylande, sive Cruland vel Crulanda I. 3, 26, 91. II. 270. III. 30, 80.  
 Croylandensis monasterii edificatio II. 325. *An History of the Abbey, with a Catalogue of the Abbats* A II. 169. Codd. M<sup>s</sup>. in bibl. canobii III. 29  
 Cruces erectae in memoriam uxoris Edw. 1. II. 404  
 Crucigeri fratres, vulgo Crouched Friars, Lond. I. 109  
 Crucis (S.) domus prope Winton. I. 68  
 Crumwel I. 505  
 Crumwel (Joan.) I. 273  
 Cruthene Kenek I. 538  
 Crux II. 338  
 Crux nigra Walliae I. 356  
 Crux insignis Dunelmi I. 370  
 Crux (S.) I. 104  
 Cryel I. 498  
 Cryel (Nic. de) I. 275  
 Cryelle I. 495  
 Cryne I. 549  
 Cuaran I. 511  
 Cuchawalda I. 397  
 Cuchewalde I. 37  
 Cudberti ecclesia miserabiliter devastata I. 393, 394, 395  
 Cudbright II. 116, 117  
 Cuicuinus I. 364  
 Culnham II. 408  
 Cumbekaines I. 71  
 Cumbermere I. 52. II. 375. III. 73  
 Cumbreland I. 382. à Scottis subjugata II. 355  
 Cumin (Gul.) I. 391. II. 363  
 Cumin (Rob.) I. 376, 380. II. 355  
 Cuminii II. 355  
 Cumma abbas II. 117  
 Cunacestre II. 149  
 Cunanus abbas II. 92  
 Cunacestrensis episcopatus I. 329  
 Cunacestre vel Cunacester, sive Cunacestre II. 186, 352. lignea ecclesia in Cunacestre destructa, abaque de lapide aedificata I. 331, 379. sedes episcopalis in Cunacestre. II. 180  
 Cunedæ II. 45  
 Cuneglasus II. 71  
 Cunewe flu. II. 77, 103  
 Cungresbiri III. 81  
 Cuningesburg. *V.* Kungestre.  
 Cunmor I. 432  
 Cunneah abbas II. 117  
 Cunnoch (regulus dr) in Hibernia captus I. 425  
 Curbellio (Gul. de) archiep. Cant. II. 359  
 Curci (Gul.) I. 132, 133  
 Curcy (Jordanus de) I. 292  
 Curcy (Rob. de) I. 227  
 Curmouffe I. 573  
 Cursalemus II. 36  
 Curteneu I. 187, 501, 505  
 Curteneu (Guil.) I. 182, 183  
 Curteneu (Petrus de) I. 135. II. 14  
 Curthofe (Robertus) exoculatus II. 415  
 Curtius (Q.) III. 66  
 Curtoyse III. 56  
 Curvalia III. 373  
 Cutburga I. 26  
 Cuth & Sigberti epitaphium II. 116  
 Cuthæ caedes II. 277  
 Cuthbaldus abbas Medeshamstedensis I. 5  
 Cuthbertus archiep. Cant. II. 55, 56  
 Cuthbertus (S.) I. 327. II. 308. III. 41  
 Cuthbertus abbas II. 159. S. Cuthberti & Oswaldi sacellum prope Scytlescester I. 123. Cuthberti corpus transfertur à Lindisfarna ad Cunecacestre I. 329, 331. & inde Dunelmum redactum I. 330, 331. ad Crecam delatum I. 372. inde ad Concheester *ib.* à Concheester ad Dunelmum translatum I. 376. corpus in novam Dunelmi eccles. (ab Alduino aedificatam) translatum I. 377. denuo ad Lindisfarn. advectum I. 381. II. 197. sed paulo post Dunelmum reportatum

- portatum *ibid.* Quædam de vita S. Cuthberti II. 151, 152, 157, &c. Cuthberti reliquæ II. 179, 197. S. Cuthberti terræ II. 180, 181. S. Cuthberti scrinium II. 289. Plura de obitu Bedæ per Cuthbertum III. 77. Cuthbertus mag. translatus ad Hubbenforde II. 325.
- Cuthburg I. 211  
Cuthburga II. 387  
Cuthardus ecclesiæ Concestrensis benefactor insignis I. 373  
Cuthredus rex I. 124. II. 56, 387  
Cuthuini cædes II. 294  
Cutrede counts of Northumbreland I. 522  
Cvgnus A. I. 83, 84, 86, 100, 102, 115  
Cynorum & Poëtarum synchronis A. I. 82. causâ cygnæ cantionis non editæ ab Erasmo A. I. 147  
Cymberth abbas de Redbridge I. 76  
Cymbil II. 141  
Cymelgeac episc. II. 283  
Cymeneshore II. 291  
Cynebertus ep. Lindensium II. 115, 119  
Cynegilfus rex II. 137  
Cyppannam II. 180  
Cyppenham II. 217  
Cyprianus III. 97  
Cypros insula I. 291. de victo rege suo, Ricardi 1<sup>mi</sup> imperium agnoscit II. 211  
Cyrebuy I. 219  
Cyricebirig II. 283  
Cysfa (S.) III. 29  
Cylæ, id est, naves longæ II. 68
- D
- Daci prævalent bello apud Carram I. 124. victi apud Yrcingefeld I. 193. castellum Ebor. occupant & Normannos occidunt I. 196. Dacorum vis II. 173. civitates è manibus Dacorum extortæ II. 185. Daci in Vecta insula II. 190  
Dacor monast. II. 159  
Dacore flu. II. 152, 159  
Dacre I. 103  
Dacres. Hospitale dominæ Dacres juxta Westm. I. 114  
Daganus ep. Hiberniæ II. 110  
Dageney I. 605  
Dagworth I. 47  
Dagworth (Nic.) I. 574  
Dagworth (Tho.) I. 560, 563, 570  
Dainmore I. 463  
Daivel (Goffelin) I. 549  
Daius (Georg.) ep. Ceicæstren. A. I. 154  
Dalingrige I. 482  
Dallilay castelle I. 450  
Dalreudini II. 121  
Dalrieta II. 45  
Dalt (John) I. 570  
Dalton III. 101  
Damen. *Vide* Dauen.  
Dameta I. 401  
Damianus II. 11, 59. *Vide* Dunianus.  
Damnonia II. 70  
Dancaster III. 47  
Dandelely I. 458  
Danetius (Tho.) A. I. 153  
Dani monasteria cum monachis & virginibus per totam Angliam concremant I. 6. Danis tributum solutum I. 11. Dani Burgense cænonium incendunt, pretiosasque res auferunt I. 14. Cyrencestre adeunt I. 124. apud Totenhaul victi *ib.* Edricum Streonam aliosque occidunt I. 127. Danor. lex approbata Gul. Bastardo I. 136. vincunt Anglos apud Assendune I. 143. Dani unde? I. 166. victi apud Pedredesmuthe I. 193. & apud Sandewich *ibid.* & apud Wienerue *ib.* victi apud Essendune I. 173. castrum faciunt apud Budington *ibid.* & munitionem apud Quatbuge *ibid.* Dani pugnant cum Kentensibus nobiles aliquot occidunt *ibid.* Dani in insula Stepen I. 194. cum regis Edwardi Senioris exercitu pugnant & vincunt I. 214. eorum tamen rex cum aliis pluribus occiduntur *ibid.* victi in Northumb. *ib.* & prope Totenhoule & in campo de Wilmesforde *ibid.* faciunt mag. cædem Anglorum ad Hochemertoun, aliasque partes comit. Oxon. I. 215, 219. ad occident. partes juxta Sabrinæ littora veniunt I. 215. victi in Yrchenfeld *ibid.* munitionem faciunt apud Hemmesford I. 219. victi apud Brunneburgh *ibid.* Dani, tauri indicio, elusi I. 221. uti etiam responso quodam Edmundi regis *ibid.* destrunt monasteria quædam *ibid.* Danis vectigal. decem m. librarum pensum I. 260. Dani eccl. Lindisfarn. aliosque locos vastant I. 371, 372. *Danes navy defeated* temp. E. 3. I. 480. *Danes do burie in Northumbreland* I. 521. Dani victi apud Englafeld II. 178. Danorum exercitus Cyppannam aliaque loca obfident II. 180, 182. Nortuolgiam occupant *ibid.* Danorum convivia II. 251. Dani ab Alfrido victi II. 388. subito jugulati per totam Angl. H. 389, III. 83  
Daniel abbas II. 75  
Daniel Bangornensis eccl. antiistes II. 38, 44, 101  
Daniel O. cid. Sax. episc. II. 148, 155  
Daniel ep. Ventanus II. 119  
Danmartine (Gual.) II. 15  
Danningsbery
- U u
- Vol. VI.



I N D E X.

Danningestery I. 100	epistolis I. 400	burnæ II. 295
Dans I. 577	David Scotus II. 242	Denmarsch I. 414
Dausoir I. 570	David. (S.) archiep. I. 120.	Denoun I. 557
Darby I. 89, 188. <i>Vide</i>	II. 88. Davidis (S.) Ca-	Denfeus III. 56
Derby.	thedr. ecclef. I. 105.	Dentona III. 42
<i>Darby (E. of)</i> I. 559	Plura de S. Davide è	Deny I. 57
Darby (Henr. comes de	Silv. Giraldo II. 107	Deonoan, alias Deouoan
I. 186. <i>goes into Guyen</i>	Davisonus (Guil.) A. I.	I. 233
I. 470	174	Deorham II. 277, 294
Darcourt (Lewis) I. 575	Daukyn (Baudewyn) I.	Deorhirst, five Deorhurite
Darcy I. 94	572	I. 97. II. 183, 354
Dargwent flu. II. 28	<i>Davy, K. of Scotland, ma-</i>	Depe I. 492
Darleigh, vel Darlegh,	ried I. 476: <i>taken Pri-</i>	Depringes (Galfr. de) I.
parva I. 34, 94	soner I. 561	423
Darlington I. 551	Daw (Hubert) II. 338	Derby I. 186, 187, 412.
Darwent flu. III. 35	Dawber (Joan.) ep. Mc-	II. 300, 301. Derby ex-
Daubeny I. 575	nev. I. 324	pugnatata II. 184. <i>Vide</i>
Dauen, five Darren mons	<i>Dawney (Philip)</i> I. 544	Darby.
II. 32	Dayncourt I. 546	<i>Derby (E. of)</i> I. 560
Daventry I. 48	Dea flu. II. 370	Dereham II. 166
Daverel I. 477	Decima per triennium	Derenhaille I. 39
David archiep. II. 100	Alex. 4to. concessa I.	Derherst II. 249
David archiep. Leg. II.	266	Derlington I. 330, 332,
36, 38	Decima magna II. 111	333, 377, 385
David archiep. Menevens.	Deda abbas II. 135	Derlington (Joan de) II.
II. 9, 95	Dedinburg I. 54	328
David comes Hunten	Deeping I. 28	Dertesford I. 295
eone I. 247, 296. ejus	Deganstane III. 77	Derthforde I. 89
filia tres I. 247, 472,	Degfa lapis II. 235	Deruel I. 437
539, 540	Deiorum regnum. <i>Vide</i>	Derwente I. 504
David ep. Menev. II.	Deiri.	Desdue flu. II. 76
109	Deira II. 49. III. 99, 101	Dethicus (Guil.) A. I.
David frater Lewelini	Deirewald III. 100	176
principis Wallie I. 246.	Deirewood II. 428	Deua II. 371
472, 537. nobiles Wal-	Deiri I. 366, 411. Deir-	Deuerdon I. 238
lenses ad conjurationem	rorum silva II. 154.	Devi aqua II. 100
incitat. I. 178. tractus,	Deirorum reges II. 227.	Devi flu. II. 76
suspensus, & dissectus	Deiorum, five Deiro-	Devilston (Thomas de)
I. 178, 460	rum, regnum III. 40,	I. 202
David princeps Sudwal-	113	Devise II. 415
lie II. 104	Delamare I. 480	Denlencres H. 376
David princeps Wallie	Delferi consulis mors mi-	Devonia devastata I. 158
II. 345, 392. movet	serabilis I. 244	<i>Devonshir (E. of)</i> I. 501
guerram contra regem	Delham (Wulstanus de)	Deus flu. III. 40
Angl. I. 266	I. 594	Deutraith II. 101
David rex Scot. I. 227,	Delphinus I. 390	Dextrarii II. 398
371, 563. II. 5, 359.	Dematius, five Cematus,	Deynham (Tho.) III. 23
360, 361, 364. <i>enters</i>	I. I. 112	Deyville II. 418
<i>England, and committs</i>	Denbighe I. 453, 672	Diceto (Radulphus de)
<i>divers Outrages</i> I. 470.	Dene I. 199	citatus II. 232, 335. Ex-
<i>discumfitid aad taken Pri-</i>	Denegus (Ant.) eques A.	cerpta ex illo de ori-
<i>soner</i> <i>ibid. ransomed</i> I.	I. 151	gine Scotorum & Hi-
568. Davidis regis Scot-	Deneham, five Denham	bernensium III. 82. ex
torum, violenta petitio	I. 497, 507	Chronicis ejus <i>ibid.</i> &
II. 206. <i>Vide</i> Alredus	Deneceah abbas II. 55, 56	III. 83, 84. E Collecta-
Rievallensis.	Dencia I. 600, 601	neo I. 156
David sapiens idem est	Deneve I. 99	Dicol, five Dicul I. 406.
ac Carolus rex in Albini	Denisburn, five Denisi-	II. 147

- Diconus A. I. 100  
 Didanus subregulus I. 279  
 Die (Rise ap.) I. 486  
 Dies dominica religiosus observanda in Anglia II. 92. Dies festi quorund. SS. abrogati II. 405. Dierum nomina secundum Hebræos, Anglos & Scottos III. 99  
 Diet. — *Several remarkable things about the Prizes of Diet* A. II. 36  
 Dieu (La-pusel de) I. 491  
 Diker I. 333  
 Dimedham incensum I. 285  
 Dinamus (Franc.) A. I. 139  
 Dinas Emeris II. 103, 369  
 Dinevor II. 93  
 Dingburch II. 173  
 Dinoth I. 304  
 Dinoth abbas II. 40  
 Dinotus, dux Cornubiæ II. 27  
 Dioclesiani persecutio II. 63, 64  
 Diodorus Sic. III. 60  
 Dionysia de monte Capiso I. 442  
 Dionysii (S.) Priorat. I. 69. III. 148  
 Dispensar I. 468  
 Dispensarius (H.) II. 417  
 Dispensars I. 467  
 Dispensator (Hugo) I. 326 II. 333  
 Dispensator (Wilh.) I. 584  
 Dispensators I. 465, 466  
 Dispenser I. 451, 456. III. 116  
 Dispenser (Eduardus Le) I. 276. obit I. 251. II. 378  
 Dispenser (Hugh) I. 551  
 Dispensers their covetousness I. 462  
 Disse (Gualt.) II. 382  
 Ditton I. 602  
 Diva I. 436  
 Diverelles I. 445  
 Divise castellum II. 204, 305  
 de Divisis. *Vide* Pipwell.  
 Diurna II. 140  
 Diuilioc II. 33  
 Dodonæus (Remb.) A. I. 183  
 Dodsworth (Rog.) laudatur A. II. 78  
 Dogmaël (S.) I. 105  
 Dokking (Tho.) II. 343  
 Dol castellum obsessum I. 128  
 Doldonius rex II. 36  
 Doliis (Rodolphus de) I. 134  
 Domesday liber I. 417. II. 428, 429  
 Domfermelin I. 270  
 Dominicani fratres I. 108  
 Dommoc III. 69  
 Dommoc civitas II. 135  
 Domnech I. 431  
 Domneva II. 53, 165, 169, 170  
 Donacestre II. 350  
 Donald I. 550  
 Donatus Gallus citatus A. I. 9  
 Donatus presbyter III. 83  
 Done III. 26  
 Doneham I. 287  
 Done meyr I. 76  
 Donemathe I. 397  
 Donewiche I. 228  
 Doni amnis monasterium II. 174. deprædatum I. 124  
 Donuic II. 247  
 Donus amnis II. 228  
 Dorbeia II. 284  
 Dorcastrum II. 185  
 Dorcestrensis eccl. præfules I. 315  
 Dorcestrensis episcopatus II. 248.  
 Dorchestre I. 77  
 Dorcie II. 278  
 Dorcinga II. 137  
 Dorkecester III. 70  
 Dorkester III. 33  
 Dorobellum II. 22  
 Dorobernia, i. e. Cantuarum, II. 28. Plura ad eam spectantia II. 51  
 Dorobernia corrupte pro Dover I. 172  
 Dorfalia duo honesta in eccl. Dunelmensis I. 126  
 Dorset I. 493  
 Dorsey I. 173  
 Dorubernensis civitas II. 137, 131  
 Dorubernia igne consumpta II. 273  
 Doruentio flu. II. 152  
 Doruvernensis civitas magna ex parte incensa II. 133  
 Dover five Dover, vel Dovor I. 88, 97, 417, 422, 460, 510. II. 50, 51, 224, 405, 418, 426. III. 11. 70, 119. Ex Chronico Dovarensis mon. II. 50. Codd MSS. in cænob. Dovarensi III. 11.  
 Douneferount I. 488  
 Doure I. 53, 190, 435, 543. II. 303  
 Drache castellum dirutum I. 286  
 Draco, insigne belli II. 330. Draco apud S. Osththam de Chich II. 418  
 Draconifer & Draconarius III. 139  
 Drakus (Franc.) A. I. 171  
 Drax I. 45. II. 206  
 Drax castellum I. 227  
 Drengotus (Osm.) I. 172  
 Drepana II. 291  
 Drifeld five Drifelda I. 515. II. 278, 296. Drifelda Parva III. 34  
 Drifelan castelle I. 460  
 Drithelmus monachus II. 154  
 Drogo I. 445  
 Drongeweke I. 341  
 Dropingwelle I. 43  
 Droflan II. 346  
 Drowedones I. 233  
 Drufelan castrum I. 179. II. 404  
 Drwyudon I. 616  
 Dublinensis archiep. quot habeat sub se suffraganeos I. 131  
 Dubricius II. 34, 36, 44  
 Dubricius archiep. II. 90, 96  
 Dubricius ep. urbis Legionum II. 31. A. I. 30  
 Dubringus (Ludovicus) A. I. 32  
 Dudele

- Duddle I. 492  
 Duellum II. 384  
 Duffield II. 208  
 Dugannu monast II. 104  
 Dugdale laudat A. II. 79  
 Duglas I. 466, 470, 491, 547, 551, 553, 556, 559, 565. II. 382  
 Duglas flu. II. 34, 47, 372  
 Duglas (Jacobus) I. 24  
 Duglas (Wm) I. 561, 562, 567  
 Duglas (Wm. Erle) II. 10  
 Dugledu II. 94  
 Duima ep. Merc. I. 409  
 Dumbleton III. 55  
 Dumbretain I. 548  
 Dumcabeam, vel Dunca-  
 than III. 80  
 Dun civitas obfessa &  
 capta I. 134  
 Dunbar five Dunbar I.  
 473, 540, 557. II. 4, 7.  
 III. 101  
 Duncan I. 467  
 Dunkifwel five Dunkef-  
 wel I. 81. III. 150  
 Dundole I. 308  
 Dundee I. 546  
 Dunecan (K.) II. 4  
 Dunecanus Scottorum r.  
 I. 378  
 Dunecti II. 45  
 Duneheved I. 475  
 Dunelm. monast. I. 102  
 Dunelmensis ecclesie do-  
 nationes quedam I. 125.  
 Dunelmense castrum e-  
 rectum I. 173. De epis-  
 copis Dunelmensibus I.  
 328. & seqq. *Vide item*  
*I. 376. & seqq. ubi & de*  
*aliis rebus multis ad Du-*  
*nelm. spectantibus agitur.*  
*Quin & de episcopis non-*  
*nulla habes in Vol. II. p.*  
 260.—Dunelmense eccl.  
 omni custodia & eccle-  
 siast. servitio destituta  
 I. 381. Nomina quo-  
 rund. Nobilium testium  
 chartæ quam Gul. pri-  
 mus monachis Dunel-  
 men. confirmavit I. 385.  
 Dunelmensem ecclesi-  
 am, canonicis expulsis,  
 occupant monachi II.  
 199. Dunelmensis basi-  
 lica nova H. 200. *Vide*  
*Dorsalia.*  
 Dunelmum five Dunol-  
 mum I. 121, 283. II.  
 285, 356, 357, 408. III.  
 41, 73. natura loci I.  
 330. Turris de Dunelm.  
 tradita Rob. de Coniers  
 I. 134. Dunelmi eccle-  
 siola de virgis facta I.  
 330. nova eccl. incepta  
 Dunelmi I. 332, 387.  
 Dunelmum combusta I.  
 334. Dunelmi descriptio  
 I. 376. Dunelmi eccle-  
 sia nova ædificata ab  
 Alduino I. 377. Dunel-  
 mum obfessa à Duncano  
 rege Scottorum I.  
 378. Dunelmi commotio  
 contra Robertum  
 Cumyn I. 380. castellum  
 Dunelmi conditum I.  
 382. II. 198. monachi  
 à Girwi & Wermuch  
 Dunelmum translati I.  
 384. Ex libro summi  
 altaris Dunelmi I. 386.  
 Refectorium à mona-  
 chis Dunelmi constru-  
 ctum I. 387. Dunelmi  
 ædificia multa, cura Ra-  
 nulphi episcopi I. 388.  
 Codd. MSS. in bibl.  
 Dunelm. III. 41  
 Dunemuthe I. 371. II.  
 297  
 Dunestaple I. 83. II. 424  
 Dunestorre I. 198. II. 204  
 Dunfres I. 554  
 Dugarg I. 554  
 Dunianus vel Damianus  
 II. 24  
 Dunkam III. 56  
 Dunkefwel. *Vide* Dunc-  
 kifwel.  
 Dunmoe III. 26. 27  
 Dunmowe I. 63  
 Dunnoc. De episcopis  
 Dunnoc ex antiquo Co-  
 dice I. 345  
 Dunocastrum funditus i-  
 gne combustum II. 212  
 Dunolmum. *Vide* Dunel-  
 mum.  
 Dunostallus A. I. 114  
 Dunovedus equ. (H.) A.  
 I. 145  
 Dunovedus (Tho.) A. I.  
 83  
 Dunovica I. 349  
 Dunstanburgh I. 464, 499  
 Dunstanus I. 216, 403,  
 523. Dunstanus natus  
 I. 219. Edwinum r. ab  
 amplexibus meretricis  
 abducit I. 260. Dunsta-  
 nus archiep. Derober.  
 I. 580. II. 245. Dunsta-  
 nus artium liberalium  
 patronus II. 239. Dun-  
 stanus Glasconensis ab-  
 batiz autor II. 244  
 Dunstaple III. 12  
 Dunster I. 203  
 Durwald (K.) II. 4  
 Dunwallo II. 2  
 Dunwic II. 278. III. 26  
 Duresme I. 331, 532, 547  
*Duresme (Bishop of) I. 533*  
*Duresme (Batal of) I. 561,*  
 564  
*Duresme (Bishop rike of)*  
 I. 531  
 Durforde I. 85  
 Duvianus II. 36. *Vide*  
 Faganus.  
 Duvilioc I. 510  
 Duvinail II. 389  
 Duwaldus I. 211  
 Duy (Gladusa) I. 616  
 Dyer (Rob.) I. 579  
 Dyne (Gul. de) I. 272  
 E  
 Eabba II. 52  
 Eadbaldus rex II. 50, 59  
 Eadbaldu rex Cant. III.  
 77  
 Eadberct ep. II. 155  
 Eadbert dux I. 124  
 Eadbert rex I. 123. II.  
 171  
 Eadberth ep. II. 142  
 Eadberth rex Cant. I.  
 124  
 Eadbertus rex I. 370, 371  
 II. 55, 56, 387  
 Eadbertus r. Northumbr.  
 I. 328  
 Eadbrightus r. II. 55, 56  
 Eadburga I. 590  
 Eadburga Offæ filia II.  
 214. Ejus fuga ad Ca-  
 rolum Mag. II. 175  
 Eadburga (S.) I. 277, 278  
 Eadburgia

- Eadburgis II. 165  
 Eadesbirith II. 300  
 Eadfridus II. 169, 170  
 Eadfridus episc. I. 363  
 Eadgitha (S.) ex vita ejus II. 168  
 Eadhedus, Hripensis ecclesie præful II. 144, 147  
 Eadmerus excerpta ex eo II. 220. Ejus historia II. 234  
 Eadmundi monasterium II. 72  
 Eadmundus in regem consecratus II. 215. Eadmundi regis virtus II. 240  
 Eadmundus (S.) r. martyrizatus I. 589. II. 178  
 Eadnoth I. 581  
 Eadnothus ep. I. 588  
 Eadnothus, Haroldi regis stallarius, cum exercitu fufus I. 128  
 Eadred episc. I. 124  
 Eadredus r. I. 25, 375. benefactor eccl. Christi Cant I. 260  
 Eadsbirig II. 283  
 Eadfi I. 196  
 Eadueardus, filius Edgari, coronatus Regioduni I. 260  
 Eadueardus princeps A. I. 124, 154, 161. Pluma Eadueardi principis infigne A. I. 159  
 Eadueardus IV. rex Angl. I. 619. ejus ditioes *ib.*  
 Eadulfesnaffe I. 164  
 Eadulfus à morte ad vitam reversus I. 383  
 Eadulfus dux II. 56  
 Eadweardus filius Alfredi regis I. 19  
 Eadwinus rex II. 225. baptizatus II. 134. III. 77. ejus successus post acceptam à Paulino fidem II. 133. ecclesiam Eboraci condit II. 134. cædes *ibid.* Vide *Edefridus.*  
 Eadzinus custos reliquiarum S. Swithuni I. 154  
 Ealfer princeps I. 376  
 Ealfothus I. 19  
 Ealfredus filius Britulfini I. 374  
 Ealfuardus historiographus II. 234  
 Ealfwardus obit Oxonii II. 285  
 Ealhere I. 193  
 Ealhmundus rex Cant. II. 55, 56  
 Ealhstan ep. II. 352  
 Ealnotus Linc. ep. I. 284  
 Ealphegus I. 18  
 Ealwithæ reginæ obitus II. 282  
 Eanbaldi duo archiepiscopi Ebor. I. 124  
 Eanbaldus I. 396, 397  
 Eanfled I. 211  
 Eanfleda II. 151. baptizata III. 77  
 Eanmund dux, fundator monasterii S. Petri Berniciorum I. 361, 362. mors ejus I. 364  
 Eanulvesbirig III. 81  
 Eappa II. 147  
 Earconberhtus r. Cantii idola destruit, & Quadragesimale jejunium observari præcipit II. 138  
 Eardulf II. 351  
 Eardulfus ep. Lindisfar. S. Cuthberti aliorumque Sanctorum corpora transfert ob metum Danorum ad Cuneastre I. 329. primus ep. Cuneastrensis *ibid.*  
 Eardulfus r. II. 352  
 Eafterige II. 348  
 Eastritha II. 386  
 Eastfaxonum regnum II. 293  
 Eata II. 426  
 Eata abbas & episc. II. 143, 146  
 Eatan abbas II. 157  
 Eatbarne I. 118  
 Eate I. 213  
 Eathericus Linc. episc. I. 284  
 Ebba I. 591  
 Ebbe regina I. 405  
 Ebbencurnig monast. II. 124  
 Ebbencurnig II. 151  
 Ebissa II. 28  
 Ebo ep. I. 404  
 Eboracenses duces I. 618, 619. Archiepiscopi Ebor. I. 336, 337, 338, 348. II. 257, 258, 260, 262, 263, III. 103, 108. Eboracensis urbs cum monaster S. Petri consumpta I. 380. Eboracensium ecclesiarum desolatio II. 35. Eboracensis urbis magnificentia II. 232. Eboracensis basilica ab Wilfrido episcopo consummata II. 258  
 Eboraco (Tho. de) II. 343  
 Eboracum five Eboraca, vel Eborac I. 25, 38, 45, 121, 186, 215, 369, 383, 385, 395, 411. II. 18, 24, 25, 30, 31, 32, 34. II. 257, 350, 359, 374, 397, 408. III. 36, 69. Mon. S. Mariæ Ebor. I. 22, 25. II. 199, 365. III. 105. quædam ad civitatem Ebor. spectantia I. 23. cellæ monast. S. Mariæ Ebor. I. 25. Eboracum pene deleta à Gul. Normanno I. 146. Eboraci civitatis pars combusta ab Hunaldis I. 307. Eboraci archiep. I. 58. Ebor. monasterium corruptum igne II. 171. Eboraca civitas II. 177. Dani ibi acriter contra Christianos pugnant, & vincunt II. 177, 178. castello Ebor præsidium impositum II. 195. Eboraci ruina II. 190. Insignis bibliotheca Ebor. II. 236. Eboracum conflagrat II. 320. Prioratus S. Clementis Eboraci *ib.* Eboraci provincia II. 371. Codices MSS. Eboraci III. 36. *Vide Yorke.*  
 Ebrancus plura oppida condit II. 18  
 Ebrancus rex II. 43  
 Ebrardi fons II. 14  
 Ebrulfi (S.) Utici monast. restauratum I. 171  
 Ecberchtus (S.) II. 163  
 Ecberti

- Ecberti Petra II. 352  
 Ecbertus, archiep. Ebor. II. 387  
 Ecbertus rex I. 138, 139. II. 219, 388. Domnevam placare studet II. 165. Orientales Britones devastat II. 279  
 Ecbright r. I. 190, 513  
 Ecbrightus Ethelwolphum filium in Cantiam mittit I. 258, benefactor ecclesie Christi Cant. I. 259  
 Ecbritus rex II. 59  
 Ecclesie multae in Anglia edificatae ante Conquestum Norman. I. 143. Ecclesie de ligno I. 379  
 Ecclestonus (Tho.) A. II. 299. E chronico ejus de Franciscanis II. 341  
 Ecfriid I. 512  
 Ecfriidus abbas S. Albani I. 196  
 Ecfriidus r. North. I. 327, 328, 590, 591. II. 388. III. 109. interfectus I. 258. Ecfriidi regis portus I. 328. Ecfriidi regis donatio ad eccl. Lindisfarnensem I. 369  
 Ecbright juvenis nobilis II. 143, 144  
 Ecgberthus Scottus II. 154  
 Ecgberthus episc. I. 363  
 Ecgberthus presbyter I. 362  
 Ecgberti Petra II. 216  
 Ecgbertus archiep. Ebor. II. 258  
 Ecgbertus corrector Paschalis erroris II. 137  
 Ecgfertus I. 402  
 Ecgfridi portus II. 174  
 Ecgfridus rex I. 393. II. 159. Ecgfridi, regis Northumb. caedes, II. 151. quae tamen vindicata II. 296  
 Ecgredus archiep. ex epistola ejus ad Wulfigum episcopum I. 398  
 Eclipsis solis III. 76  
 Eda. Vide Edwin.  
 Edan rex Scottorum I. 410  
 Edanburg II. 597  
 Edbald II. 53  
 Edbertus I. 46  
 Edbertus ep. I. 212  
 Edbertus rex I. 136  
 Edburga I. 213. Nonnulla ex vita Edburgae virginis II. 165, 166  
 Edelbaldus, fil. Ethelberti, benefactor ecclesie Christi Cant. I. 258.  
 Edelbaldi liberi II. 224  
 Edelbertus rex I. 136  
 Edelboldus I. 213  
 Edelburgae reginae virtus II. 296  
 Edelstedae, dominae Merche, res gestae & laudes II. 300  
 Edelfridi regis caedes per Edwinum regem Northumbr. II. 134  
 Edelfridus, rex Northumbr. II. 40  
 Edelheim consul victus I. 193  
 Edelhild abbatissa II. 138  
 Edelhun contol I. 124  
 Edelhun juvenis nobilis II. 143, 144  
 Edelmerus comes I. 143  
 Edelredus I. 212  
 Edelredus cum Alfredo fratre vincit Danos apud Effendune I. 193. sed postea Edelredus cum fratre victi apud Basingum *ibid.* & apud Meredune *ibid.*  
 Edelredus r. I. 213  
 Edelsy I. 511  
 Edelwalch baptizatus in provincia Merc. II. 147  
 Edelwaldus presbyter II. 152  
 Edelwinus ep. II. 138  
 Edelwoldi rebellio adversus Eduardum regem, fratrem suum II. 299  
 Edeluoldus, frater Edmundi regis & martyris II. 252  
 Edewolf r. I. 189  
 Eden flu. III. 43  
 Edelesture III. 116  
 Edesbyri I. 219  
 Edete, five *Æt Late monast.* II. 174  
 Edelwoldus, ep. Vent. II. 166  
 Edfrid I. 212  
 Edgarus I. 416, 520, 580  
 Edgarus Atheling I. 416, 529. canos suos in agro consumit I. 146  
 Edgarus clito I. 381, 387  
 Edgarus Philomonachus II. 399  
 Edgarus r. I. 25, 76, 173, 304, 404, 414, 531, 532, 581, 587, 594, 605. II. 4, 5. Edgari regis donatio ad monast. de Modeshamstede I. 7. Edgarus Malmesbiriam monachis restituit I. 143. Edgari filii & filiae *ibid.* & I. 241, 414. II. 389. Edgarus r. Edwardum martyrem genuit I. 216. ab Ethelwolpho deceptus *ibid.* Alfridum in uxorem accipit *ibid.* gignit Editham I. 217. insulam de Thanet jubet deprædari *ibid.* plus quam 40 monaster. construit & reparat *ibid.* & I. 260. obit I. 217. versus in laudem ejus *ibid.* Edgari tempore tres Synodi celebratae I. 218. Edgarus rex concupiscit cujusdam comitis filiam I. 260. monachos instituit Wintoniae I. 376. *King Edgar's Acts* I. 523, 524. restauratio monasteriorum per Edgarum II. 185. Edgari regis edictum II. 239. aculeata oratio in dissolutam ecclesiasticorum vitam II. 309. superbum ejus remigium *ibid.*  
 Edgarus rex Scottorum. Ex charta Donat. ejus ad monach. Dunelm. de Coldinghamshire I. 327  
 Edgitha regina II. 286.  
 Edgithae reginae sepulchrum I. 147  
 Edgitha (S.) II. 304  
 Edgiva concubina I. 218  
 Edgythae

- Edgythæ, regis Haroldi germanæ, obitus II. 288  
 Edgyva regina II. 306  
 Edhencwein abbas S. Paterni II. 100  
 Edilthruda (S.) II. 163  
 Edinburgus conflagrat II. 381  
 Edingburg sive Edenburg I. 533, 555, 556  
 Edington I. 30, 66, 68. III. 123  
 Edington (Gul.) I. 308  
 Editha, filia regis Edgari II. 220  
 Editha filia Goduini com. uxor Eduardi conf. I. 261, 415. femina literata pariter atque pulcherrima I. 261  
 Editha regina obit I. 262  
 Editha (S.) II. 252. Excerpta è vita ejus II. 356  
 Editha ux. Edw. Confessoris obit I. 417  
 Ediva II. 399  
 Ediva, uxor Eduardi Sen. benefactrix eccl. Christi Cant. I. 260  
 Edmerus electus in episcopum S. Andreae II. 203  
 Edmondstone I. 454  
 Edmonde of Lancastre and Leircester I. 472  
 Edmonde Erle of Cornwall I. 472  
 Edmonde Son of H 3. married I. 450  
 Edmonde Son of Rieb. K. of Almayne I. 459  
 Edmundefbury (S.) I. 33. Parliamentum ibi I. 180. II. 394  
*An Account of the Abbey of St. Edmundefbury, with a List of the Abbats A.* II. 138  
 Edmundus Clito sepultus Rumesiæ II. 186  
 Edmundus comes Cantabr. aliiq. in Portugalliam missi I. 184  
 Edmundus com. Cornub. II. 345, 377. 394, 419  
 Edmundus de Wodestoke comes Cantia factus I. 272. decapitatus I. 275  
 Edmundus, Edgari fil. moritur II. 285  
 Edmundus fil. Edw. 1mi. I. 269, 461  
 Edmundus Edw. 3. filius natus I. 326  
 Edmundus filius Edwardi Senioris II. 60  
 Edmundus, frater Athelstani II. 399  
 Edmundus frater Edwardi primi I. 180. II. 394, 402, 419, 544. obit I. 181. ipse & Henr. comes Linc. repulsi ab Wallensibus I. 179  
 Edmundus, Henr. 3. filius II. 392, 417, 419. ducit in ux. Avelinam fil. G. de Albamarla I. 176  
 Edmundus fil. Ethelstani I. 25  
 Edmundus cogn. ferreum latus sive Irennde I. 25, 194, 415, 525, 526. II. 400. ducit Aldgytham in ux. I. 284. Danos prosequitur usque ad Illesforde I. 196. occisus apud Oxenforde ib. ab Edrico nempe confossus I. 241. *Vide item de morte ejus* II. 286, 302, 354. filii ejus I. 241, 284. Eius res gestæ II. 192. bella ab eo contra Danos gesta II. 302. de ejus morte II. 310. bella inter illum & Canutum II. 354  
 Edmundus heres Rogeri de Mortuo Mari in Wallenses irrui I. 268  
 Edmundus Junior, certamen singulare inter illum & Canutum II. 310  
 Edmundus Marchiæ comes transit in Hiber. I. 252. ubi obit *ibid.*  
 Edmundus r. II. 352, 389  
 Edmundus rex frater Athelstani I. 414. sepultus Glessoburgi II. 185  
 Edmundus rex I. 521, 523, 538. Reginaldum Northumbr. expellit I. 260. à sicario occisus *ibid.* benefactor eccles. Christi Cant. *ibid.* Edmundus rex interfectus I. 325. Edmundi regis res gestæ I. 375  
 Edmundus rex Eastangl. I. 211  
 Edmundus rex Westfax. regnum Northumbr. possidet I. 219. interfectus *ib.* leges instituit apud Culingtonam *ibid.*  
 Edmundus, Richar. regis Alemanniæ filius, portionem sanguinis Christi acquirit I. 246. Margaretam, sororem Gulb. de Clare, ducit in uxorem *ibid.*  
 Edmundus Senior I. 355. congregat concilium Londini I. 216. & leges edit *ibid.* Eius victoriæ de Dacis II. 309  
 Edmundus (S.) II. 373  
 Edmundus (S.) rex eccles. I. 413. II. 388. S. Edmundi ecclesia I. 26. S. Edmundi corpus translatum Bederichworth I. 219. Pura de vita ejus I. 220, &c. Testes corporis S. Edmundi incorrupti I. 222  
 S. Edmundi abbatia I. 222, 597. S. Edmundi burgum II. 248  
 St. Edmund's lande II. 429.  
 E libro Abbonis monachi de vita S. Edmundi III. 26. S. Edmundi Fossa III. 40. S. Edmundi ecclesiola III. 72  
 Ednothus ep. Linc. I. 594  
 Edon III. 43  
 Edrede dux Daveneshie obit I. 193, 213  
 Edrede (K.) I. 523. II. 4  
 Edredus r. I. 216, 414. II. 353. III. 42. Edreus rex Aug'orum Northumbriam devastat II. 185. ejus obitus *ibid.*  
 Edredi regis expeditio in Northumb. & Scotos II. 301  
 Edricus I. 19, 325  
 Edricus comes I. 415, 525  
 Edricus

- Edricus dux** I. 195, 196  
**Edricus proditor occidit**  
 Edm. Yrenside I. 241  
**Edricus Streona** I. 127,  
 284. II. 316  
**Edricus cogn. Sylvaticus**  
 I. 128, 382. ejus terra  
 devastata *ibid.* conciliat  
 amicitiam Gul. regis *ib.*  
**Eduinus** II. 40  
**Edulphus** II. 256  
**Edulphus rex in juven-**  
 tute ep. Wint. I. 156.  
 villæ ab Edulpho epis-  
 copo conditæ II. 181  
**Edward (Prince)** I. 536  
**Edwarde (Prince) bis Siile**  
 I. 474  
**Edwardi (B.) reliquiæ** II.  
 339  
**Edwardus conf.** I. 196,  
 284, 415, 416, 581, 582.  
 benefactor eccl. Cant. I.  
 261. sigillum primus  
 in cera addidit suis Do-  
 nationibus I. 262. ipseus  
 corporis translatio I.  
 419. *bis Actis* I. 527,  
 528. II. 4. Ejus mors  
 II. 195. sepultura I. 242.  
 simplicitas II. 251  
**Edwardus fil. Alfredi M.**  
 I. 277, 329. ipse & uxor  
 consummant monaster.  
 S. Mariæ Winton. I.  
 277  
**Edwardus, fil. Aluredi,**  
 I. 522. II. 3, 219. bene-  
 factor novo monaster.  
 Ventæ Belgarum I. 259  
**Edwardus fil. Edgari** I.  
 25, 415, 524. II. 399  
**Edwardus fil. Edmundi**  
 Yrenside I. 529  
**Edwardus filius Edwar-**  
 2di. I. 467, 500  
**Edwardus princeps fil.**  
 Edw. 3. I. 182. II. 380.  
 ejus adjutores in bello  
 Hispanico *ibid.* intoxi-  
 catus *ibid.* Edwardo,  
 filio Edwardi tertii, fi-  
 lius natus, cui etiam  
 nomen Eduardus I. 276.  
**Edwardi Principis cog.**  
**Nigri Itinerarium** I.  
 307. venit ad villam S.  
**Omeri** *ibid.* *Edw. the*  
*Blak Prince beats the*  
*French at Cbeveny* I. 479  
*takes John K. of France,*  
*and Pbilip bis Sunne* *ib.*  
*marryes the Countes of*  
*Kent* *ibid.* *bis Death* I.  
 480. *Edw. Son of Edw.*  
*the Black Prince* *ibid.* *bis*  
*second Son* *ibid.* *Edw the*  
*black Prince destroys sever-*  
*al Places in France by*  
*order of bis Fâther* I. 564,  
 565. *takes several Townes*  
*and Forts in Fraunce* I.  
 566. *defeats the French*  
*at Poyters* I. 566, 567.  
*takes Baudewyn Daukyn,*  
*and others* I. 572. *passeth*  
*by Purcien, &c. to meet*  
*with bis Fâther's Host* I.  
 572, 573. *logges at Eg-*  
*gliny, and bis Host takes*  
*great Damage* I. 574. *at*  
*Turnelles* I. 575. *marryes*  
*the Dought, of the Counte*  
*of Kent* I. 579. II. 378,  
 380. *filius ei natus* II.  
 378. *alius filius ei natus*  
*ibid*  
**Edwardus filius Edwii** I.  
 415, 416  
**Edwardus, fil. Egelredi**  
 I. 144  
**Edwardus fil. Ethelredi**  
 I. 25. II. 400  
**Edwardus martyr** I. 219.  
 II. 168, 428. sepultus  
 Uarami II. 239. ejus  
 noverca *ibid.*  
**Edwardus Hen tertii pri-**  
**mogenitus** I. 266, 282,  
 456  
**Edwardus princeps fil**  
 H. 3. II. 391, 417. III.  
 116. castra aliquot capit  
 I. 174. ad Wallingford  
 conservandus mittitur  
 I. 175. ejus statura I.  
 176. cum fratre Edmun-  
 do aliisq; nobilibus ter-  
 ram sanctam petit *ibid.*  
 juga Wallensibus imponit  
 I. 243. Bristol adit,  
 & custodes castri movet  
*ibid takes Hay and Hun-*  
*tendune castelles* I. 457.  
*escapes from bis Keper's*  
*Handes at Hereford* I.  
 458. *issues suddenly out of*  
*Wircestr., and takes certen*  
*Nobles* *ibid.* *returns from*  
*Acres* I. 460  
**Edwardus fil. Hen. sexti**  
 I. 502, 505, 506  
**Edwardus junior corona-**  
**tus** II. 310  
**Edwardus princeps** I. 537.  
*His Viage in to the Holy*  
*Lande* *ibid.*  
**Edwardus princeps Wal-**  
**liæ obit** A. D. 1376. I.  
 276  
**Edwardus rex filium Ed-**  
**wardum revocat in**  
 Angl. I. 145. obit, re-  
 licto Edgardo filio, &  
 duab. filiis *ibid.*  
**Edwardus rex II.** 187.  
 cædes ejus apud Coru-  
 selgate *ibid.* Corpus  
 transfertur Sophoniam  
*ibid.*  
**Edwardus rex à simulta-**  
**tibus Goduini comitis**  
 defensus I. 261  
**Edwardus r. fil. Alfridi**  
 r. I. 413. liberi ejus *ib*  
**Edwardus primus (rex**  
 Angl.) I. 582. II. 6, 7, 8.  
 capit castrum Rodolan-  
 num I. 177. ejus forma  
 I. 177. fugit ad castrum  
 de Hopa I. 178. subju-  
 gat sibi totam Walliam  
*ibid.* paternum sepul-  
 chrum apud Westmonas-  
 ter. facit plurimum  
 honorari I. 188, 247.  
 occupat villam de Ber-  
 wic I. 180. in Flandr.  
 proficiscitur *ib.* ab equo  
 rantum non præcipita-  
 tus I. 181. cura regni  
 in absentia ejus quibus  
 commissa *ibid.* celebrat  
 natale apud Cotingham  
*ibid.* ejus forma I. 246.  
 subjugat Walliam I. 247  
 moram facit apud Ru-  
 thelan *ib.* apud Norham  
 congregat nobiles Ang-  
 los & Scottos ut de  
 jure reg. Scotiæ discer-  
 neret *ibid.* versus de  
 Eduardo primo I. 248.  
 II. 377. Edwardus primus.  
 à Gregorio

à Gregorio X laudatus I. 268. Lugdunum utensilia mittit in coronationem papæ I. 270. Ex charta remissionis Edwardi primi I. 306 leguleios gravissime puniunt I. 443. hospitatur per duas dies & noctes in castello de Cambridge *ibid.* removes the Judges to *Sbrobbesby* I. 40. *A Son of Edw 1<sup>st</sup>.* dies I. 450. He offers to St. Edward the *Chaire* &c. of the *Scottish Kings* *ibid.* causes his Judges to go to York *ibid.* A conspiracy discovered against him I. 461. His charge with relation to his Sunne on his Death Bed *ibid.* his return from the Holy Land I. 471. amends the *Walsch Lawis* I. 472. adjudges *Scotl.* to *Baillint.* *ib.* takes *Berwick* I. 473. punishes his Sun Prince Edward for breaking *Water Langton's Parkes* *ib.* slays 7000 *Scottes* at *S. John's* *ibid.* gives the *Landes of Wales* among his *Gentlemen* I. 537. made Judge of the Title of *Scotland* I. 539. wins the *Battel of Fawkirke* I. 541. keeps his *Christmases* at *Lincolnbou* *ibid.* his *Wives* and *Children* I. 543, 544 II. 393, 394, 419. Edwardus I. & Alienora uxor coronantur II. 393. duæ ex ipsius collis confractæ II. 398. magnam partem *sylvæ* inter *Cestræm* & *terram Lewelini* desecat II. 420. pascha celebrat in monast. de *Aberconwey* *ib.* obit I. 271

Edwardus fil. Edwardi primi natus I. 460. nobiles plures cingulo militari accincti ab Edwardo principe, filio Edwardi primi I. 271 Edwardus 2. II. 9. Ed-

V. J. VI.

wardus secundus & Thomas Lancastr. in pace n. apud Northampton conveniunt I. 249 Edwardus 2. *Lichfield* & *Burton* super *Trentam* vincit I. 249. apud *Pontem fractum* conviciis laceratus I. 272 Multi ex perduellibus contra Edw. secundum suspensi I. 273. Edw. d. secundus Baronibus, excepto *Badelesmer*, impunitatem simulate dat I. 274. Postea vero multos ex iisdem carceri mandat *ibid.* vincit barones apud *Burton* super *Trent* *ibid.* & ad *Tuttebyri* *ibid.* traditus *D. Chiven de Berkeley* I. 326. banishes *Thomas of Lancastr* &c. I. 463. goes to *Ponfracte* I. 465. disinheritis al. those on the *Barons Parte* I. 466. goes toward *Scotland* *ibid.* recoils *ibid.* sends the *Mortymers* to the *Toure of London* *ibid.* rebellid a gainst by his *Barons* *ibid.* in *Prison* at *Kenelworth* I. 475. carries to *Berkely Castel* *ibid.* and thence to the *Castle of Corfe* *ibid.* married to *Isabelle* I. 544. goes into *France* *ibid.* recalls *Peter Gaveston* I. 546. He is discomfited at *Strivelin* *ib.* and at *Bunrobburne* *ibid.* flies to *Dunbar* I. 547. goes to *Berwick* *ibid.* loses the *Favor* of his *People* I. 49 besieges *Berwick* I. 549. 550. His *Souldiers* fight with the *Communes* of the *Toune of New Castel* I. 550. goes toward *Edenburgh* *ibid.* beat by the *Scottes* near *Bylaund Abbey* I. 465. 550. makes *Peace* with the *Scottes* for 13 *Yeres* I. 550. gives the *Dukedom of Gascoin* to *Edw.* his *Sonne* *ibid.* arrives in *Glamorganshire*

X X

*ibid.* captus & incarcerated I. 468. II. 377. deposed I. 469. resignat coronam II. 323. is murdered I. 469, 475. II. 333 bis *Children* I. 551. *Voyce spread abroad* that *Edw. the 2d.* is yet alyve I. 476, 477, 552. Edwardus 3. II. 9, 10. natus I. 301. quænam loca in *Gallia* habiturus ex concessione *Gallorum* I. 182. plures facit comites I. 250. postquam *maria* frustra sulcasset ad *Shoreham* redit I. 251. crowned at *Westminster* I. 469. and at *Stone* *ibid.* A *Pact* that the *Realme of Scotland* should remayne to *K. Edw.* 3. and his *Heyres* *ib.* gives up his *Title* to *Scotlande* *ibid.* This *Deade* after revokid *ibid.* miles factus cum aliis I. 275. Ejus ministri quidam ecclesiastici amoti I. 276. filium *Edwardum* aliosque insigniis militaribus decorat I. 307. ipse & regina per totam ætatem morati apud *Merleburg* & *Cosham* I. 309. confirmat libertates & jura regalia episcopatus *Dunelm.* I. 392. returns from *Scotland* to *England* I. 469. creates a *Duke* and some *Earles* *ibid.* goes into *Flanders* I. 470. left bare of *Money* I. 474. besieges the *Scottish Hoste* in *Starboj Park* 15. doyes I. 475. but is deceived by them *ibid.* A conspiracy reported to be against him. I. 476. marries *Pbilippa* *ibid.* His *Governours* *ibid.* recovers *Berwick* I. 477. makes his *Son Edw. D. of Cornwall* I. 478, 556. at the same time he makes six other *Erles* *ib.* overcomes the *French Navy* at *Selays* *ib.* keeps

the



the greate Turnement at Dunestaple I. 478. makes his Sun Prince of Wales ib. & I. 560. keeps noble Festes and Justes at Wyndesore ibid. betes the French at the Bridge of Cadome ib. and at Crescy ibid. & I. 561. besieges Calys and takes it ibid. leads the Spaniards near Winchessey I. 479. sayls into Guyen ibid. His Son Leonel ibid. keeps Justes at London I. 479. suffers by storme goyng to Orliance ibid. his Sons I. 480. causes an Army to go yn in to Fraunce ibidem. marches against the Scottes I. 551. returnes to York ib. makes Peace with the Scottes at York I. 552. hath a Parl. at York I. 553. returns to London I. 554. sends an Hoste to enter by Berwick in to Scotlande ibid. goes in to Scotland hym self by Cairuel with the Flour of his Chevalry ib. repaysr the Castelle of Edingburg I. 555. returns into England ibid. goes again to Scotland I. 556. rescues the Counte of Athels Wife ibid. goes to Strivelyn, and repairs the Castel ib. goes to Botbewille ib. looses all the Castelles and Townes that be bad fortified ibid. gives away most of the Landes of the Corone ib. advised to prosecute his Title to the Corone of France ibid. upon that he sends Embassadors to the Duke of Bawer ibid. goes into Scotland about his Alliaunce with the Ale-mayns I. 557. goes to Antwerp ibid. goes to Colayne ibid. his Title to Fraunce pronouncid as good ibid. made Vicar General of the empire I. 557. sends for the D. of Braban &c. to speer with hym in to the

Marches of Fraunce ibid. removes to Avayne I. 558. goes bak to Antwerp ib. Homage done him as K. of Fraunce ibid. takes the armes of Gaunt at Fraunce ib. returns into England ib. fights with the French Navy at Saluse, and gets a glorious victory ib. lays Sege to Turnay ibid. concludes a Treweys with the K. of France ib. repaysr into England I. 559. in Yeopardy of drouning ib. arrests his Treasurers ibid. goes to Melros ib. departs from thens ibid. comes in to Bretayne, and assails the Toune of Vannes ibid. with great peril of Tempest I. 560. makes a great Feste at Wyndesore ib. ordains the Order of the Garter ib. sends an Army yn to Flaunders ib. sends the Counte of Derby &c. yn to Gascoyne ibid. goes yn to Normandy ib. sends the Counte of Northampton and Oxford in to Britayn ibid. landes at Ozes in Normandy, and takes Cane I. 561. makes the Bridge of Pontoyse ibid. goes to the water of Sowme ibid. returns yn to Englande ib. refuses to be Emperer ib. prepares to go yn to Flaunders; but desists ib. goes to Calays, and puts a stop to a Conspiracy ibid. vanquishes a Navy of the Spanyardes I. 563. he and his Counsel much occupied by the space of a Peace of viii. Yeres ib. this Peace procurid with France. but comes to right smaull Effect ibid. continues a boie Somer on the Cestes of Gascoyn, about an Alliaunce with the K. of Navar I. 564. rides thorough Artoys and Pikardy, destroying 700. Paroches ib. challenged by the King of France ibid. but the K.

of France declines ibid. goes to Berwick, which is deliuerd to hym I. 565. goes to Rokesburg. where Edw. Brilliol resigns the Corone of Scot'and, and his Title, to hym I. 566. destroys the Countrey on to Edinburg ibid. repaysr yn to England ibid. Ed. the third's Sister Q. of Scotland's death I. 567. he keeps his great Feast of S. George at Wyndesore ib. A Treweys in agitation betw. Ed. 3. and the French I. 568. goes from Calays toward Reyns I. 572. goes by Chibouans, and has Treatyce with them of Baires I. 573. repaysr several Bridges, and then goes toward Troyes ibid. passes over the river of Seyne by Meriz. &c. I. 574. lyes at Bolion ibid. takes Treweys with Burgoyne for 3 Yeres ibid. lozes hymself afore Paris I. 576. departs from Paris to Montbray I. 577. takes a great Torney toward Beaux ib. taries at Beaux xv. days for Treatyce of Peace ibid. Peace concludid between Ed. 3. and the French nere Chartres ibid. builds Sheperes I. 579. gives Gien to Pr. Edward ibid. His Death I. 183, 481 Edwardus comes Marchie I. 498. made King by the name of Edw. the IV. ibid. overcomes K. Henry VI's Party in Towton Feld ib. his Creations at his Coronation I. 499. a Match concluded for him I. 500. He maries ib. an Insurrection against him quelled ibid. taken at Ulway I. 501. goes to Lynne I. 503. He lands with others yn Ravensparge in Yorkshyre ib. great numbers come into hym I. 504. He marches towards Leicester ibid. thence toward London

- London *ibid.* *He agrees with the Erle of Warwick* *ibid.* *He enters London and takes K. Henry* *ibid.* *carrys him with him to Barnet* *ib.* *and there defeats K. Henry's Party* *ib.* *beats Prince Edward at Tvekefbyri* I. 505. *He escapes* *ib.* *comes to London* I. 507. *and makes several Knights* *ib.* *goes to Canterbury* *ibid.* *thens to Sandwicbe* *ibid.*
- Edwardus Senior I. 25. 3-6. *filias omnes bonis literis erudiendas curavit* I. 141. *fratrem Ethelwoldum persequitur* I. 213. & *vincit* I. 214. *inducias cum hostibus percutit* *ib.* *Dacos vincit in Northumb.* *ib.* & *prope Totenhaulc* *ib.* *condit leges Oxoniæ* I. 215. *vincit Dacos in campo Wilmesford* I. 218. *interficit Ethelwoldum Clitonem, & aliquot nobiles Danos* I. 325. *obit* I. 215. *Ventæ sepultus* II. 184. *ejus liberi* I. 140, 213, 324. II. 389
- Edwardus (S.) II. 327. *Scholæ S. Edwardi Oxoniæ* *ibid.* *S. Edwardus S. Elfginæ nepos* II. 252
- Edwin, qui & Eda, I. 124
- Edwine I. 512, 522, 525
- Edwine, sive Eda II. 32
- Edwine's Clive* II. 297
- Edwinus I. 284. *Edwini cædes* I. 143. *nepotes* I. 257
- Edwinus alique castellum in paludibus Eliensis insuæ condunt I. 416
- Edwinus baptizatus cum multis aliis II. 49
- Edwinus & Morcharus fratres comites Northumbr. I. 146. *regnum petunt* I. 145. *eorum cædes* I. 146
- Edwinus comes I. 128
- Edwinus dux I. 285
- Edwinus fil. Edwii I. 415
- Edwinus, frater comitis Leofrici I. 127
- Edwinus monachomastix II. 399
- Edwinus r. I. 25, 138, 189, 523. II. 389. *monachos quampures in exilium agit* I. 241.
- Edwini regis leges II. 133. *vexillum* II. 135. *cædes* II. 136
- Edwinus r. Northumbr. I. 212. II. 41, 398. *Manianas infulas Anglorum subiecit imperio* II. 133, 223. *ejus sepultura* II. 185
- Edwinus filius Edwardi Senioris II. 389. *ejus cædes* *ibid.*
- Edwius I. 284
- Edwius frater Edmundi Irenfide I. 415. *filius ejus* *ibid.*
- Edwius rex I. 143, 414. II. 395
- Edwoldus (S) I. 220
- Effingham I. 70
- Egbalde I. 513
- Egberthus r. I. 412
- Egbertus r. I. 212, 213, 371, 373
- Egbrigtus in Franciam fugatus à Brictrico I. 138
- Egelbirig II. 283
- Egelesthorp II. 276
- Egelfreda, filia Alfredi regis Westfax. I. 124
- Egelmarus ep. I. 285
- Egelmarus ep. Orient. Angl. I. 157
- Egelnothus abbas Cant. I. 595
- Egelredus terram Cumbrior. devastatur II. 189
- Egelredus Cluro in regem consecratus II. 187
- Egelredus rex I. 524, 525. II. 56. *Egelredi regis liberi* I. 241
- Egelricus ep. Dun. novam ecclesiam in Cunecacestre construit lignea destructa I. 331
- Egelfinus abbas S. August. Cant. II. 52
- Egelwinus abbas Eove-sham I. 242
- Egelwinus ep. Dunelm. I. 13, 331
- Egelwinus (S.) monachorum Adelingensium patronus II. 255
- Egfridus I. 212
- Egfridus rex I. 210
- Egidii (S.) de Bosco monachorum cella I. 175
- Egidio (Joan. de S.) II. 327
- Egitha regina, ux. Edw. conf. I. 285
- Egleblank (Petr. de) ep. Heref. I. 283
- Eglebreth I. 384
- Egleshall I. 116
- Egleston I. 102
- Egneisham III. 161. *Codd. MSS. illic* *ibid.*
- Egremont (Lord) I. 496
- Egricus I. 325
- Egwina mater Ethelstani regis I. 140
- Egwinus I. 210
- Egwinus (S) plura de vita ejus ex libro incerti auctoris I. 298, &c. ex libro de miraculis ejus I. 300
- Eia (castellum de) II. 211
- Eildon billes* II. 350
- Eilesbiri conditur II. 183
- Eiifsted I. 524
- Eilinethe (S.) ecclesia II. 87
- Eilwardus I. 445
- Einesford II. 424
- Einsham, sive Einisham I. 77. II. 332. *Einulphesbury* III. 13
- Eirici vita S. Germani II. 129
- Eiricus dux I. 401
- Eiricus rex I. 124, 375. II. 185
- Eirik I. 523
- Eiton I. 70, 532
- Ekington I. 332
- Ela comitiss Sarum I. 305
- Ela comitissa de Warwick II. 133
- Elbertus I. 220
- Elbodus II. 45
- Elbdus episc I. 49
- Elcrofte I. 521
- Eldadus

- Eldadus II. 29, 30, 31  
 E. dol II. 29, 30  
 Eldunum II. 380  
*Eleanor wife of Edw. first*  
*dyes* I. 460  
*Eleanor wife of Hen. 2d.*  
 I. 533  
 Eledurus II. 36  
 Eleemofyna (Monaster.  
 de) I. 104  
 Elendoun I. 67  
 Elennith II. 75  
 Elenora filia comitis de  
 Ustere I. 24  
 Elerus abbas Perfore I.  
 242  
 Eleutherius ep. I. 303  
 Eleutherus papa II. 24  
 E. selmus comes I. 415  
 Elfgina II. 252  
 Elfgiva, alias Emma, re-  
 gina I. 595  
 Elsted baptizata II. 49  
 Elsteda I. 211, 383  
 Elsteda, domina Merc. I.  
 215. prædas agit apud  
 Brekhevnok I. 219  
 Elsteda filia Ælfredi re-  
 gis I. 194. II. 60  
 Elstede I. 512  
*Elstede Sun to K. Eitel-*  
*red* I. 527  
 Elfredus presbyter Dun-  
 ossa multorum Sancto-  
 rum ad Dunelm. trans-  
 fert I. 331, 378  
 Elfredus rex I. 212  
 Elfredus rex West-Saxo-  
 num in regem inun-  
 ctus II. 237.  
 Eltrici, archiepisc. Ebor.  
 pessimum consilium II.  
 259  
 Elfrida II. 400  
 Elfrida uxor Edgari I.  
 415  
 Elfride. *Vide* Estrild.  
 Elfridus I. 211  
 Elfry I. 512  
 Elfwald rex I. 123  
 Elfwaldi caedes I. 172  
 Elfwil diaconus I. 382  
 Elfwina, Ægeifledæ filia,  
 II. 184  
 Elfwinus I. 332  
 Elfwinus bello occisus  
 I. 130  
 Elfwolde I. 581  
 Elfwoldus rex interfe-  
 ctus I. 328  
 Elge, i. e. Elie II. 149  
 Elgenium episcoporum  
 nomina I. 320  
 Elham (Joan. de) rector  
 scholarium eccl. Christi  
 Cant. I. 275  
 Eldurus II. 21  
*Elve. Vide* Elge.  
 Eliense cœnobium I. 8.  
 episcopi Eliensis (re-  
 gnante Richardo primo)  
 factus I. 230. abbatia E-  
 lienensis in episcopatum  
 mutata I. 263, 418. II.  
 202. Elienses episcopi  
 I. 343. Eliensis inf. I.  
 439. Eliensis Diœceseos  
 Decanatus I. 440, 441,  
 442. Eliensis insula de-  
 populata I. 391  
 Elig I. 381  
 Elig (monast. rimm de) I.  
 21  
 Elinandus historicus II.  
 326  
 E. ingestoke II. 301  
 Elingham I. 184  
 Eliota (Tho.) A. I. 144  
 Elifabetha virgo sacra  
 Sconaugiani monast. ex  
 revelatione ejus III. 111  
 Elifabetha, H. octavi fi-  
 lia A. I. 125  
 Elizabeth, filia Edwardi  
 primi I. 180  
*Elizabeth wife of Edw. 4*  
 I. 500, 503  
 Ella I. 406, 521  
 Ella regulus I. 372  
 Elle r. I. 320  
 Ellendune I. 517  
 Ellendune, bellum apud  
 Ellendune I. 139  
 Ellennith II. 106  
 Ellisham, vel potius Ail-  
 lisham I. 94  
 Elmeham I. 119, 350  
 Elmeneia I. 601  
 Elmete sylvæ II. 135  
 Elneftow I. 56  
 Elshwitha sanctimoniali-  
 um-monasterium Win-  
 toniæ construit II. 82  
 Elsing Spitel I. 64, 107  
 Elstanus abbas II. 52  
 Elston (Gul.) II. 381  
 Eltowe. *V.* Heleneftow.  
 Eltritha regina I. 59  
 Eltesley I. 47  
 Eltham I. 334, 409  
 Eltham (Joan. de) I. 326.  
 comes Cornubiæ factus  
 I. 275  
 Eluanus II. 44  
 Eluein II. 86  
 Eluete I. 335, 385  
 Elveus Mer. ep. II. 107  
 Euricus, vel Altricus,  
 archiep. Ebor. I. 12  
 Elwina I. 215  
 Elwinus grammaticus I.  
 20  
 Elwoldus heremita I. 285  
 Ely I. 28, 116, 450.  
 Plura ad Ely spectantia,  
 ex Annalibus Eliensis  
 monasterii I. 588, 589  
*Ely (Bishop of)* I. 533  
 Ely insula I. 3. à rebeli-  
 bus occupata II. 198.  
 pons ibi factus à Gul.  
 conq. *ibid.*  
 Ely (Gocelinus de) I. 599  
 Ely (Petr.) I. 609  
*Elyot (Sir Rych) Father to*  
*Sir Thomas Elyot* III. 141  
 Elys III. 56  
 Emanuel imperator Con-  
 stantinopol. II. 79  
 Emma. *Vide* Elfgiva. *Vide*  
 Ædelredus.  
 Emma, quæ & Elfeva,  
 uxor Ethelredi regis I.  
 261  
 Emma regina I. 415, 526,  
 527, 600  
 Emma regina, ux. Cnu-  
 tonis, I. 415. benefactrix  
 ecclesiæ Christi Cant.  
 I. 261  
 Emmæ reginæ purgatio  
 per 9. vomeres ardentis  
 I. 342, 416. versus in  
 laudem ejusd. I. 416  
 Endegardis III. 96  
 Engelranus I. 170  
 Engham I. 537  
 Englafeld II. 178  
*Englisch Men betrapped of*  
*the Scottes at Mitton* I.  
 462. *Englisch Lordes dis-*  
*emberit of their Landys*  
*in Scotland, petition Edw.*  
*third that they may be re-*  
*florid*

- β. ad to them* I 552  
 En ſenach inf. II. 103  
 Enſ ir II. 95  
 Enlthi inf. II 101  
 Enthle II. 44  
 Enoc abbas veſtalem vi-  
 tiat II. 106  
 Enudi virtus II. 231  
 Eobanus (Helius) A. I.  
 151. 156  
 Eodulphus comes I. 285  
 Eogiers I. 494  
 Eolla ep. II. 156  
 Eopa II. 32  
 Eoſrefeld III. 109  
 Eoves I. 298  
 Eoveſham I. 36. 83. 298,  
 300. II. 264. capitulum  
 Eoveſham ædificatum I.  
 249. Item illa pagina  
 clauſtri, quæ eſt ex op-  
 poſito capituli *ibid.* no-  
 mina eorum qui cecide-  
 runt in bello de Eoveſ-  
 ſham ex parte Simonis  
 Mountfort I 305. Codd.  
 MSS. in bibl. cœnobii  
 de Eoveſham III. 160  
 Eoveſhamenſium mona-  
 chorum æda diſperſio I.  
 241 Eoveſhamenſis mo-  
 naſterii ſtatus per ſpa-  
 tium aliquot annorum  
*ibid.*  
 Eowils r. I. 373  
 Epiford II. 28  
 Epimonia quid? II. 69  
 Episcopales ſedes de vil-  
 lis ad urbes tranſlatæ I.  
 148  
 ad Ephæbum A. I. 97  
 Episcopi Mediterraneo-  
 rum Anglorum & Mer-  
 ciorum I. 5. episcopo-  
 rum commigratio ex  
 villis ad urbes II. 251  
 Erasmus (Def.) A. I. 122,  
 134, 136  
 Erceſdoune I. 510  
 Ercombertus r. II. 52, 59,  
 164  
 Erconberthus r. I. 590  
 Erconwaldus episc. duo  
 conſtruit monaſteria II.  
 146  
 Erdbury I 123  
 Erdeſley caſtellum I. 173  
 457  
 Ereri II. 75  
 Ereri montes II. 29, 104  
 Erford II. 43  
 Ergon (Rad) I. 253  
 Erkenwaldus I. 21. ex-  
 cerpta ex vita ejus I. 19.  
 ex libello de miraculis  
 ejus I. 20. cujus autor  
 Paulinæ eccleſiæ cano-  
 nicus fuiſſe videtur I  
 21  
 Erkenwaldus ep. duo fa-  
 cit monaſteria II. 278  
 Erkenwaldus (S.) I. 407  
 Ermenberga I. 591  
 Ermengard nupta Scot-  
 torum regi I. 289  
 Ermenilda I. 590, 597.  
 II. 165. ex vita Er-  
 menildæ excerptum II. 168  
 Ermenildis I. 1, 2  
 Ermenredi filii occiſi II  
 386  
 Ermenricus rex II. 59  
 Erningaſtrete I. 444  
 Ernulphus abbas Burgen-  
 ſis I. 15  
 Ernulphus, fil. comitis  
 Salæpiæ II. 95  
 Erpingham I. 188  
 Ervifius preſbyter II. 89  
 Erwinus abbas Burgenſis,  
 & aliorum quatuor mo-  
 naſteriorum I. 11  
 Eſchmeresfeld II. 422  
 Eſck III. 104  
 Eſcoland I. 390  
 Eſcuinus r. I. 157  
 Eſka flu. III. 40  
 Eſlaford I. 198  
 Eſpec III. 36, 38  
 Eſpec (Gualterus) II. 359,  
 375. qualis fuerit II.  
 361  
 Eſpernoun I. 576  
 Eſſeburnus (Hen.) III. 18  
 Eſſeby (Gul.) II. 341, 342  
 Eſſedune II. 237  
 Eſſelington I. 199  
 Eſſendune I. 193, 521.  
 II 316, 354  
 Eſſeruge, ſive Aſhridge  
 I. 31  
 Eſſex II 410  
 Eſſex (Henr. de) duellum  
 inter illum & Robertum  
 de Mountfort I. 286  
 Eſſ Angles II. 427  
 Eſtanglia devaſtata I. 158  
 Eſtangl reges I. 327, 514  
 Eſtbourne I. 86  
 Eſterby I. 533  
 Eſteſton (Adam de) Car-  
 dinalus factus I. 252  
 Eſton (Adam) II 406  
 Eſtreby (Rog. de) II. 15  
 Eſtreby II. 386  
 Eſtria II. 165  
 Eſtrild, or Eſtrilde I. 523,  
 524  
 Eſtrildis II. 18  
 Eſtrune I 593  
 Eſſex (Kings of) I. 513  
 Eſſur II. 165  
 Eſtuth flu. II. 76  
 Etha II. 350  
 Ethamesford II. 37  
 Ethe I. 293  
 Etheddrutha III. 29  
 Ethelardus r. I. 138  
 Ethelbald II. 219  
 Ethelbaldus abbas Wio-  
 renſis I. 592  
 Ethelbaldus, Etheluuol-  
 phi filius, I. 259  
 Ethelbaldus r. I. 412, 521  
 II. 175, 387. III. 29  
 Ethelberga I 591  
 Ethelberga al. Tate II. 53  
 Ethelbert rex Cant. ædifi-  
 cat eccleſiam S. Pauli  
 Lond II. 132. & eccle-  
 ſiam S. Andreæ Hrofce-  
 ſtræ II. 133. obit *ibid.*  
 Ethelberthus Fernlegæ  
 ſepultus I. 210  
 Ethelbertus II. 59, 165  
 Ethelbertus r. I. 412, 521.  
 589 II. 52. Ethelberti  
 r. mors II. 385  
 Ethelbertus rex Cantie  
 I. 19. II. 130. eccleſ.  
 Perri & Pauli conſtruit  
 non longe à Dorubernia  
 I 327. eccleſiam Can-  
 tuarie ædificat II. 131.  
 obit III, 77  
 Ethelbertus, qui & Ethel-  
 redus rex Or. Angl. I.  
 210, 258  
 Ethelbertus (S.) quædam  
 de illo ex incerto au-  
 ctore II. 331  
 Ethelbrightus r. II. 266  
 Ethelbright I. 511  
 Ethelbright rex II. 219  
 Ethelbright

- Ethelbright, rex Cant  
 fugatus II. 277  
 Ethelbrightus r. II. 167.  
 occisus I. 210  
 Ethelburga I. 209. ex vita  
 Ethelburgæ excerptum  
 I. 21  
 Etheldreda I. 209, 591.  
 construit monasterium  
 in Ely I. 589. ex libello  
 de genealogia & vita  
 Etheldredæ excerptum  
 I. 21, 589  
 Etheldreda(S.) I. 597, 600  
 Etheldrede (S.) I. 599  
 Etheldredestow I. 592  
 Ethelárida I. 9, 278. II.  
 149  
 Etheldritha II. 16  
 Ethelfleda I. 588 II. 6  
 Ethelfredus movet sedi  
 tionem in Ethelstanum  
 I. 141  
 Ethelfrid I. 512  
 Ethelfrid rex Anglorum  
 Brittanorum irragem  
 maximam dat II. 132  
 Ethelfrid r. Northumbr.  
 II. 131. ejus bella II.  
 235  
 Ethelfridus Legionum  
 urbem destruit, & mo  
 nachos Bangorn. inter  
 imit II. 84  
 Ethelfridus rex I. 138  
 Ethelgarus I. 9  
 Ethelheard (Osald) II  
 351  
 Ethelherdus II. 351  
 Etheling III. 71  
 Ethelingaia III. 13  
 Ethelingaeige I. 43. II.  
 216  
 Ethelingei I. 26. II. 182.  
 III. 44  
 Ethelife ux. Hen. primi  
 I. 237  
 Ethelmundus subregulus  
 Merciorum II. 373  
 Ethelnotus cog. Botus ep.  
 Dorobern. I. 157  
 Ethelreda condit monast.  
 in insula Helient. I. 59  
 Ethelrede dominus Merc  
 ce obit I. 194, 215  
 Ethelredus archiep. Cant.  
 I. 156  
 Ethelredus r. I. 25, 96,  
 393, 413, 415, 521, 587,  
 590. II. 59, 60, 173,  
 384 40. Ethelredi re  
 gis filii I. 143. Ethelre  
 dus rex civitatem Ro  
 fensem obidet I. 26  
 Sigferdum & Morca  
 dum interfici jubet *ibid*  
 Ethelredus rex occisus  
 II. 174  
 Ethelredus rex Merc. I. 5  
 Ethelredus r. Northumb.  
 à subditis victus I. 212  
 Ethelredus rex Westfax.  
 ubi secultus I. 193. an  
 no sexto regni ejus con  
 tra Danos 11. pugnatum  
*ibid*.  
 Ethelredus subregulus  
 Merc. II. 183  
 Ethelricus ep. I. 588  
 Ethelstani laus I. 141  
 Ethelanus dux II. 389.  
 & res gestæ I. 142  
 Ethelstanus episc. I. 127  
 Ethelstanus episc. Heref.  
 II. 355  
 Ethelstanus Manneffone  
 I. 587  
 Ethelstanus nothus II.  
 388  
 Ethelstanus rex I. 329,  
 403, 414. II. 56, 238,  
 306, 399. Scotiam sibi  
 subjugat I. 330. pugnat  
 apud Weondune contra  
 Anlaphum *ibid*. benef  
 actor eximius ecclesiæ  
 S. Cuthberti I. 374. fel  
 liciter pugnat contra  
 S. otos *ibid*. obit I. 375.  
 Ethelstani regis gladius  
 II. 238. litteras scivit  
*ibid*. terminos provin  
 ciæ suæ constituit II.  
 239. munera ad eum  
 missa à rege Francorum  
*ibid*.  
 Ethelswitha I. 141  
 Ethelwithæ mors II. 281  
 Ethelwald II. 350  
 Ethelwald rex I. 123. II.  
 350  
 Ethelwald r. qui & Mol  
 II. 172  
 Ethelwaldus I. 393  
 Ethelwardi mors I. 142  
 Ethelwardus I. 588  
 Etheluardus, Edouardi  
 Senioris filius, vir do  
 ctiss. II. 237. alius E  
 theluardus *ibid*.  
 Ethelwoldie (Comite) I. 523  
 Ethelwoldus I. 373  
 Ethelwoldus (vel Ethel  
 wardus,) contra fratrem  
 Eduardum Seniore in  
 surgit I. 213, 218. sed  
 fugere coactus I. 213.  
 Postea à Dacis ad hono  
 res evectus I. 214. Est  
 faxenses subigit *ibid*.  
 Estangliam invadit *ibid*.  
 Winburnam tenet I. 218  
 multa loca vastat I.  
 214, 218. inducias facit  
 cum Estanglis & North  
 umbr. apud Ichynford  
 I. 218. occiditur cum  
 multis aliis in prælio  
*ibid*.  
 Ethelwoldus abbas con  
 dit Eliensæ monasteri  
 um I. 8. & Abbendu  
 nensæ *ibid*. ubi & hono  
 rabilie construxit tem  
 plum virginis Mariæ *ib*  
 Ethelwoldus r. I. 595  
 Ethelwoldus (S.) episc.  
 Ventanæ civitatis I. 6,  
 216. multorum mona  
 steriorum & ecclesia  
 rum constructor & re  
 parator I. 8. Ethelwol  
 dus ep. Ventanus & Of  
 waldus ep. Wigorn. mo  
 nachos in multis majo  
 ribus ecclesiis instituunt  
 I. 217. Ethelwoldus  
 Vent. episc. Sanctorum  
 corpora in monasteria  
 quæ couiderat trans  
 fert *ibid*. innovat eccle  
 siam in Ely insula ab  
 Hinguar destructam I.  
 589, 593, 594  
 Ethelwolpbus, qui & A  
 dulphus I. 259. Ethel  
 wolpbus, sive Adulphus,  
 rex, pater Aluredi benef  
 actor eccles. Christi  
 Cantuar. *ibid*.  
 Ethelwolpbus decipit Ed  
 garum regem I. 216  
 Ethelwolpbus Danos su  
 perat II. 177  
 Ethelwolpbus

I N D E X.

351

- Ethelwolphus Clito II. 229  
 Ethelwolphus r. I. 521.  
 Ethelwolphus r. scholam Anglorum reparat II. 237. Ethelwolphi regis genealogia I. 139  
 Ethelwolphus rex filius Ecberti I. 412  
 Eucherius III. 111, 112  
 Ethilhardus I. 399  
 Ethingham I. 538  
 Ethric Danus I. 407  
 Eton I. 90, 47  
 Evangelia litteris majusculis Longobardis III. 27  
 Eubonia inf. II. 45, 396  
 Euboraca I. 295  
 Euborica civitas I. 399  
 Eudo Janifer II. 411  
 Everardus ep. Norw. I. 286  
 Evers, sive Eversus, flu. III. 27  
 Evesham I. 26, 518. II. 60, 294, 316. III. 81. nobilium virorum in bello de Evesham occisorum nomina I. 17. campanie de Evesham reparatum I. 246. magna pars campanie Eveshamensis cedit I. 248.  
 Eveshamie pons fractus I. 251 *Battle of Evesham betw Prince Edward and Simon Montfort* I. 458. a. 9, 471. *An Account of the Abbey of Evesham, with a Catalogue of the Abbats* A. II. 158  
 Evesham (Hugo de) I. 247, 356  
 Eugenia I. 402  
 Eugenius pont. Ro. I. 600. *Decreta ex privilegio ejus ad canob. Burgense* I. 16  
 Eugenius r. Cumborum I. 141  
 Eulogium historiarum II. 395 *Excerpta ex eo* II. 302  
 Eumerus ficiarius II. 134  
 d' Evereux (Rob.) comes Essexie A. I. 173  
 Eusebius III. 95  
*Eustache the Monk* I. 471  
 Eustachius Boloniensis I. 173  
 Eustachius comes Bononie I. 144  
 Eustachius ep. Elynsf. I. 154, 602. II. 111  
 Eustachius filius Joannis I. 198, 227  
 Eustachius, filius Stephani regis, II. 231, 233  
 ejus obitus II. 365  
 Eutices III. 150  
 Eutropius citat. II. 87  
 Ewe (Countess of) I. 56  
 Ewent II. 97  
 Ewtas II. 83  
 Ewier (Rob.) I. 200  
 Exacestra II. 245  
 Exancestr. I. 187. II. 216, 281, 285, 302, 322. III. 8  
 Exencia I. 195  
*Exeter, Bishop of* I. 500  
*Exeter (D. of)* I. 497, 505  
 Exetra ab Ethelstano rege turribus munita, & muro à quadratis lapidibus cincta I. 142. cœnonium sacrarum virginum Exetræ à canonicis occupatum II. 255  
*Exestre* I. 80, 87, 512  
*Exestre Brent* I. 525  
 Exestria I. 188. II. 43.  
 Exestria civit. à Swain foliata II. 189  
*Exeter* II. 419. III. 151. *Codd. MSS. in bibliotheca Canonicorum illic ibid in bibl. Prædicatorum ibid.*  
 Exnige I. 597, 598  
 Exonia I. 29, 115, 325. II. 23. à Guliel. Notho subacta II. 241. III. 72.  
 Exonia urbs à Guliel. Norm. subacta I. 145  
 Exonia (Adam de) II. 342  
 Exonienses episc. I. 339  
 Eya III. 33  
 Eya (Phil. de) II. 420  
 Eye flu. II. 423. III. 26, 47  
 Eyericus ep. I. 581  
 Eylege II. 163  
 Eymerus Wint. electus, aliique à regno exeunt I. 173  
 Eyville II. 418  
 Eyville (Joannes de) alii- que barones veniunt ad Gilbertum de Clare I. 268  
 F  
 Fabiani (S.) & Sebastiani Lond. sodalium I. 111  
 Fabiani historia, excerpta ex ea II. 426  
 Faganus II. 70  
 Faganus II. 24  
 Faganus & Duvianus metropols in insula notra distinguunt II. 110  
 Falfex I. 620  
 Falfexintham I. 60  
 Falcasius I. 424  
 Falconbrig I. 494, 506, 507  
 Falcones in Penbrochianis rupibus II. 96  
 Fakenham I. 60  
 Faldradus abbas I. 404  
*ad Famam* A. I. 88  
 Fames magna in borealibus Angliæ partibus I. 310  
 Fames dira in Britannia II. 67  
 Famestia:z (Beatrix de) II. 385  
 Fanbruge I. 28  
 Farendon I. 122  
 Farnham II. 206  
 Faringdon, Farindune, Ferendune, Ferendon, sive Ferendune I. 184, 200, 215. II. 205, 215, 239, 306  
 Faritus abbas Abbendonie I. 303. II. 253  
 Farleg I. 86  
 Farnæ inf. situs II. 173  
 Farne I. 370. II. 151, 158, 159  
 Farnham, Fernham, sive Fearnham I. 295, 425. II. 218  
 Fauchenberge I. 296  
*Favent's Roll of the 11th of Ri. b.* II. A. I. 287  
 Faverham vel Feverham I. 89. III. 73. *Coddices MSS in bibl. mon. de Faverham* III. 6  
 Faverham

- Faverſham (Haymo de) II. 342  
 Faverſham (Steph.) primus qui theologiam in clauſtro eccl. Chriſti Cant legebat I. 274  
 Faunte I. 507  
 Favonius, inſtructor muſicus A. I. 138  
 Faſtus II. 46 III. 95  
*Fawkirke Battel* I. 541. II. 8  
 Fearnham. *V.* Farnham.  
 Fecontio Decanus I. 44  
 Fedhanlea II. 294  
 Fefreſham II. 364  
 Felicis cum Saraceno diſputatio I. 400  
 Felix Scholas literarum oportunis locis conſtituit I. 348  
 Felix Burgundus fidem prædicat Oriental. Anglis II. 135  
 Felix ep. Orient. Angl. I. 209. II. 247  
 Felixſtow II. 41, 69  
 Felton I. 548, 568, 579  
 Fenham I. 385  
 Fenigges (Gilleminge de) I. 545  
 Fennicolæ.--Codd. MSS in Bibl. cænobii S. Benedicti apud Fennicolas III. 29  
 Fenwik I. 200  
 Ferce I. 573  
 Fereby I. 484  
 Ferguſe I. 538  
 Ferlington I. 292  
 Fermigny I. 495  
 Fernalege II. 331  
 Fernham. *V.* Farnham.  
 Fernham (Nic. de) II. 338, 339  
 Ferrarius (Rob. de) I. 173, 245. II. 403. captus I. 176  
 Ferrarius (Georg.) A. I. 156  
 Ferrars I. 457  
 Ferrers I. 252  
 Ferres II. 362  
 Ferres (Rodb. de) II. 36  
 Ferriers II. 412  
 Ferulega deprædata à Griphino & Algaro II. 194. ab Heraldo reparata *ibid.*
- Feftus Pompeius III. 61  
 Fethanleah II. 277  
 Fetherſtanhaulgh I. 199  
 Feverſham. *V.* Faverſham  
 Fifburgenſes I. 284. II. 191  
 Fiketisfeld I. 448  
 Flioth (Rob.) II. 324  
 Filius Michaëlis I. 202  
 Finanus ep. II. 140. eccleſiam in infula Lindiſ. de ſecto facit robore I. 222. II. 142  
 Finanus Scottus I. 327  
 Finchall I. 103  
 Findeles I. 617  
 Finiſheved I. 45  
 Finkale I. 333, 334  
 Finkehalle I. 334  
 Finkampſtede. --- Sanguis de fonte apud Finkampſtede emanat I. 263  
 Finkhaul II. 388  
 Fiſcannum I. 350  
 Fiſherus (Guil.) A. I. 179  
 Fitzalein I. 238  
 Fitzhugh (Rob.) I. 609  
 Fitz Marmaduke I. 541  
 Fitz Marmaduke (Rich.) I. 547  
 Fitz Roger I. 541  
 Fizaker (Ric.) II. 327, 345  
 Fizaker (Rob. vel Ric.) mors II. 329  
 Fiz Alane I. 231  
 Fizhardinge I. 621  
 Fizjames III. 56  
 Fizradolphus (Ric.) III. 53  
 Fizwarin (Gul.) I. 182  
 Fizwarine I. 237  
 Fladbyri five Fladbury I. 36, 51  
 Flambaide I. 197  
 Flamburch II. 44  
 Flamines II. 24  
 Flamſtede (Rob.) I. 243  
 Flandenburch cænobiun antiquum I. 298  
 Flandrenſes II. 223. in Walloniam tranſlati II. 289. plures locos depopulantur II. 411. Angli expulſi II. 423  
 Flandrenſium tranſlatio in Cambriam II. 202
- Flandria I. 413  
 Flatevill I. 202  
 Flaveny I. 574  
 Fleiſſone I. 231  
 Flemſtede (Gul. de) I. 242  
*Flemyngeſ beat by tbe Engliſch temp. E. 3. I. 480*  
 Fletuodus (Guil.) A. I. 175  
 Fleuentana ſylva III. 28  
 Flint II. 377, 406, 420  
 Flint (caſtellum de) de novo fundatum I. 246  
 Flitico (Gauſcelinus & Lucas de) I. 272  
 Flitico (Lucas de) I. 335  
 Flixton five Flixon I. 29, 61  
 Florentinus (S.) I. 9  
 Florentius Wig. *plewaque* ſua è Mariano ſurripuit II. 277. *in notis.* obit II. 289, 318  
 Florentius (S.) III. 7  
 Fluviolorum quorundam nomina III. 27  
 Fodringey. *V.* Fodringhey  
*Foderingey (Jobn)* I. 570, 572  
 Fog I. 577  
*Fogge (Tbo.)* I. 574  
 Foillanus (S.) III. 111, 112  
 Folceſtane II. 303  
 Folchardus Cantuar. III. 100, 104  
 Foldbrithi *caſſa inventa* I. 224  
 Folkeſtan I. 88  
 Fouchircie, five Fouchirk. I. 394, 398  
 Fontanenſe cænob. II. 367  
 Fontanenſes (vul. Welles) eccleſiæ præſules I. 317  
 Font ebrade II. 209  
 Fontibus monaſt. de) I. 338. II. 311, 359, 363. Plura de iſto monaſterio Fontane ſi ex Hugone monacho de Kirkſtal III. 105  
 Fontibus (Joannes de) ep. Elyenſ. I. 612  
 Fonticuli III. 44. Codd. MSS. in bibliotheca *ib.*  
 Force II. 412  
 Forda I. 444, 445 III. 63, 250.

I N D E X.

353

157. Codd MSS. illic *ib.*  
 Forde I. 199, 207  
 Forden I. 66  
 Fordham I. 57, 600  
 Fordham (Joan.) I. 185, 255, 609  
 Fordhere ep. Shireburn. II. 155  
 Foresta nova II. 229  
 Foriet I. 122  
 Forneham (bellum de) I. 132  
 Fornham II. 411  
 Fornham Minor I. 222  
 Fors I. 96  
 Fortescue I. 508, 509  
 Fortescutus (Joan.) A. I. 174  
 Fortherus II. 278  
 Forthredus abbas I. 397  
 Fortuna navigans A. I. 105  
 Fortunatus III. 96  
 Forz I. 296  
 Forz (Gul de) I. 292  
 Fossa amnis III. 36  
 Fossardus (Rob.) I. 389  
 Fosse I. 94  
 Fountains I. 54. III. 73  
 Fournesse I. 103  
 Fowe II. 385  
*Fowkirke Batel* I. 473  
*Fowles (Conflict of)* I. 518  
 Fexius (Eadu.) A. I. 128  
 Framelingham II. 208, 411  
 Framingham I. 45  
 Franci Doveram spoli-  
 ant I. 187. Franci An-  
 glos invadere studentes  
 intercepti I. 185  
 Franciæ regum genealo-  
 gia I. 617  
 Franciscani fratres Lond.  
 I. 108  
 Francisc. frater à papa in  
 Angl. missus multam  
 abradit pecuniam II.  
 392  
 Franco I. 210. III. 96  
*Fraunce. Communes of*  
*Fraunce make grete Ri-*  
*otes upon the Gentilmen*  
*of Fraunce* I. 569  
 Fraxino (Simon de) II.  
 106  
 Frea II. 330. III. 16  
 Freas (Joan.) III. 60  
 Vol. VI.
- Fredericus Imp. --- Ex  
 epistola quadam ejus ad  
 H 3 I. 267  
 Fredeswida. Frediswida,  
 vel Frideswida I. 512.  
 Excerpta ex libello de  
 vitu S. Fredeswidæ I.  
 279. II. 165. S. Fredis-  
 widæ Prioratus Oxoniæ  
 I. 46, 326, 418. II. 268.  
 III. 63, 72. Frediswi-  
 danorum superstitio II.  
 417  
 Fregville I. 575  
 Fremelingham I. 288. II.  
 320  
*French Men doe much Hurte*  
*to Rbye. &c.* I. 481.  
*French Galays take the*  
*towne of Hampton* I. 557  
*French discomfid in Au-*  
*verne by the Engl. temp.*  
 E. 3. I. 579. and in *Li-*  
*mosine a la Garet* *ibid.*  
 Frere I. 438  
 Freiraunt (Gilbert de)  
 Mount.) I. 234  
 Frefil I. 553  
 Frefle (Alex.) I. 545  
 Freston I. 49  
 Frevile I. 189  
 Fridegils I. 364  
 Fridegofus scriptor II.  
 244  
 Frideuoldus subregulus  
 II. 278  
 Frigga uxor Othoni II.  
 234  
 Frisel II. 395  
 Frisel (Simon) I. 271  
 Frifones I. 392  
 Friftoke I. 79  
 Frifton III. 20  
 Frithestanus (S.) episc.  
 Wint. I. 413  
 Frithogytha II. 278  
 Frodinghey, alias Fo-  
 dringey I. 43, 296  
 Frodisham I. 537  
 Frollo II. 36  
 Frome flu. II. 189, 191  
 Frommuda II. 301  
 Frontinus III. 54  
 Froshwel II. 140  
 Frumentum vili pretio  
 venditum I. 250, 251  
 Fryfel I. 473  
 Fugatius II. 11
- Fuges I. 444  
 Fugula I. 381  
 Fulburne I. 443  
 Fulcherius III. 96  
 Fulco Nerua comes An-  
 degav. I. 157  
 Fulco Rufus 2. comes  
 Andegav. I. 156. filii  
 ejusd. *ibid.*  
 Fulco Bonus 3. comes  
 Andegav. *ibid.* ejus filii  
 I. 157  
 Fulco Rechin 8. comes  
 Andegav. I. 158. ejus  
 uxores & liberi *ibid.*  
 Hierosolymam adit I.  
 159  
 Fulgenius, vel Sulgenius  
 II. 24, 25  
 Fulgerius III. 96  
 Fullanham II. 217  
 Fulthorp I. 185  
 Furnesse II. 357  
 Furnivaulx I. 283  
 Furfei scotti Hibernien-  
 sis monasterium II. 139  
 Furti pœna regnante Æd-  
 gario I. 154  
 Furti pœna tempore Sax-  
 onum II. 213  
 Fykeys. *Vide* Offingæ.  
 Fylcheftow I. 349  
 Fyzaker III. 59
- G
- G. filius Petri II. 412  
 Gaideli II. 11  
 Gaineforde I. 392  
 Gainefburg II. 191  
 Galæs fons II. 31  
 Galafre I. 200  
 Galcluith II. 362, 363  
 Galleia Gallica apud La  
 Hith capta I. 268  
 Galeus (Rog.) laudatur  
 I. 494. A. II. 63  
 Gaifredi comitis Ande-  
 gavnnsis liberi è Matilde  
 Imperatrice I. 228  
 Galfredus, comes Britan-  
 niæ II. 14  
 Galfredus dux Brit. I.  
 164  
 Galfredus filius Petri I.  
 421  
 Galfredus Mon. II. 330.  
 Ex libro ejus de vita  
 Merlini
- Y y



- Merlini Sylv. II. 16.  
 Plora à Gafrido Moe.  
 Historia II. 7. & 1.  
 ber ejus de exilio eccle-  
 fificorum vi omn.  
 Britannie II. 39. Galtri-  
 di h<sup>o</sup> sua mensa II.  
 73. Gafridus Monn-  
 metes fit non adeo men-  
 dax II. 311. ejus laus &  
 defenfo contra Polydo-  
 rum Vergium A. I. 2  
 Gafridus Prior Perfore  
 I. 243  
 Gafridi carmen III. 84  
 Gafridi Arthuri lib. r. I.  
 304  
 Gafridus ep. Menev. I.  
 324 II. 113  
 Galanus II. 37  
 Galtea I. 299  
 Gallebroke II. 20  
 Gallica classis non proci-  
 à Dover victa I. 265  
 Gallouinum castellum A.  
 I. 26  
 Galmanho II. 237, 335  
 Ganegeys I. 293  
 Gandavo (Simon de) I.  
 180, 269  
 Gane (Rob.) I. 494  
 Gannock I. 456. II. 330,  
 339, 393, 414  
 Garauncers I. 163  
 Gardincrus (S.) A. I. 117  
 Garencris I. 564  
 Garendon I. 111  
 Garnarcia inf. II. 40. III.  
 84  
 Garnsey. *Vide* Jersey.  
 Garter (*Order of*) I. 160  
 Gascoyne I. 73 *Abriefe*  
*Rememberance of Feates*  
*done in Gascoyne temp*  
*E. 3. I. 169*  
 Gascoyne (Tho.) III. 57.  
 E scriptis ejus II. 409.  
*His Dictionarium Theo-*  
*logicum A. I. 287*  
 Gassimore, or Gla more Ba-  
 ran II. 9  
 Gaton (Petrus de) deca-  
 pitatus I. 271  
 Gath ead. *V Capræ* capat.  
 Gattiden III. 54  
 Gavaston I. 473  
 Gavaston (Petrus) I. 24  
 Gauceinus I. 334  
 Gaudene (G. cum) I. 231  
 Gaudene r. 197. II. 270  
 Gavekind in Walla II.  
 83  
 Gaverdon (P. tr. de) I.  
 304, 341, 345. II. 313.  
 duct in uxorem filii  
 caritis G. oc. I. 309.  
 captus & decollatus *ib*  
*id.* I. 461. *recollat*  
*io de r. 197. Nob. es. ib.*  
*beccala I. 452, 546*  
 Gaultreus comes Ande-  
 gavenfis II. 16  
 Gaufredus comes 9. An-  
 deg I. 159  
 Gaufredus archiep. Ebor.  
 I. 20, 291, 295  
 Gaufredus cancellar. I.  
 162  
 Gaufredus comes I. 67  
 Gaufredus comes Brit.  
 obit I. 283  
 Gaufredus dominus Me-  
 cuani castelli I. 171  
 Gaufredus filius Petri I.  
 295. proficiscitur in  
 Walliam I. 292  
 Gaufredus cog. Griffa tu-  
 nica comes Andegav. I.  
 157  
 Gaufredus Hen. 2. filius  
 ep. Linc I. 163, 228.  
 obit I. 288  
 Gaufredus Monemuthen-  
 fis I. 403. II. 386  
 Gaufredus, nepos Rogeri  
 ep Ebor I. 288  
 Gaufredus Plantagenest I.  
 160  
 Gaunt I. 186, 537, 617.  
 II. 362  
 Gaunt (Joan. de) I. 182.  
 II. 378, 379, 380, 382,  
 383, 384, 403. *born* I.  
 558  
 Gaunt (Walt. de) II. 279  
 Gaunt. *V. Eilletwikes*  
 Gauston (Petrus de) re-  
 vocatus ab Eduardo II.  
 I. 248. Honores in il-  
 lum collati *ibid* exulat  
*ibid.* denuo revocatus  
*ibid.* decollatus *ibid.* &  
 magno cum honore se-  
 pulchus *ibid.*  
 Gawin I. 510  
 Gaylard (castellum de)  
 II. 114  
 Gawnborow I. 525, 538  
 Geatunburg II. 232, 316  
 Geatunmonast. II. 386  
 Gedworth I. 372, 529.  
 II. 7  
 Geesforde II. 352  
 Geinesburg II. 302  
 Geinford I. 372  
 Geinesforde II. 193  
 Gelesone I. 594  
 Gellich I. 301  
 Gelriadax II. 383, 406  
 Gere I. 372  
 Geneve (Hugh de) I. 569,  
 577  
 Genesford I. 329  
 Genglade, five Glin, flu.  
 II. 154  
 Genitia II. 23  
 Genoren II. 30, 426  
 Genorium op. II. 337  
 Genouefæ (S.) ecclesia I.  
 474  
 Genouer I. 510  
 Gentus (Tho.) A. I. 175  
 George *Archbishop of*  
*Yorke* I. 508  
 Gergius comes Cumber-  
 landie A. I. 173  
 Georgius monachus II.  
 340  
 Georgius Pifidas A. I. 289  
 Gepselwic II. 319  
 Gerard I. 234  
 Gerardus Cremonensis II.  
 334  
 Gerardus Oxonii dam-  
 natus I. 228  
 Gerardus episc. Ebor. I.  
 226, 286  
 Gerasina (S.) III. 112  
 Gerberta I. 167  
 Gerendon I. 112, 132  
 Gerens rex Wall. I. 191  
 Geroc. *Vide* Berloc  
 Germanus, Autifiodoren-  
 fis ep. II. 100  
 Germanus ep. II. 162  
 Germanus & Lupus ve-  
 nuunt in Brit. I. 257  
 Germanus (S.) II. 48, 91  
 De S. Germano II. 44.  
 S. Germani reditus in  
 Britan. II. 119  
 Germani (S.) Prioratus  
 I. 75. sedes episcop. fuit  
 tempore Ethelstani *ibid.*  
 Germanye

- Germaine** I. 271  
**Gernafis** (Joannes) episc. Wint. I. 176  
**Gernemuta** I. 350  
**Gernemuta** (Joan. de) II. 342  
**Gernemutenfes** II. 328  
**Gernemuth** II. 203, 413, 420  
**Gernesey** (inf. de) capta & pene destructa I. 251  
**Geroius** I. 171  
**Gerooldus** I. 388  
**Gerua** II. 365  
**Gervafius** I. 536  
**Gervafius abbas** Persfore I. 242  
**Gervafius Ciceftrenfis** II. 324  
**Gervafius ep.** Menev. I. 323  
**Gervafius monach.** Cant. Excerpta ex hiftoria ejus I. 256 **Gervafius Galfredum** fequitur I. 257  
**Gefforiacum** II. 120  
**Geffini filii** devaftant **Brachaniam** II. 85  
**Geta** II. 387  
**Getehed** III. 42  
**Getefheved** I. 384  
**Gethlingum** III. 113, 114  
**Geniſſæ fidem** fuſcipiunt II. 137  
**Geuuiſei** II. 42  
**Gewiffi** I. 406. unde dicitur? II. 308  
**Geyneſburg** I. 94  
**Geywode** I. 351  
**Giffard** (Gualt.) I. 178  
**Giffard** (Gul.) ep. Wint. I. 419  
**Giffarde** I. 197. II. 417, 418  
**Giffarde** (Joannes) I. 281. extra muros Oxon. ædificium condit pro 13. monachis de conventu **Gloceſtre** I. 247. bigas regis Edu. 2di. ſpoliat I. 274. tractus apud **Gloceſtre** *ibid.*  
**Gigantis oſſa** II. 326  
**Gigantum chorea** II. 32, 34  
**Gilbandunum** II. 372  
**Gilbert** (Joan.) I. 185  
**Giant**. --- *Account of the Bones of a Giant found at Ivy Church* III. 141  
**Gilbert**, *ſunne of Ferguſe, Prince of Galway* II. 5  
**Gilbertus comes** I. 599  
**Gilbertus comes de Clare** I. 159  
**Gilbertus comes** Glovern. I. 178, 180. III. 116. plures **Wallenſium** occidit I. 306  
**Gilbertus episc.** Lond. I. 160. II. 304. ejus laus *ibid.*  
**Gilbertus filius** Rogeri I. 289  
**Gilbertus Universalis** ep Lond. I. 21  
**Gildas** I. 399, 404, 417. II. 10, 18, 20, 24, 107, 129, 427. III. 83. naſcitur II. 70. Ex **Gildæ** li bello de excid. Brit. II. 61. **Gildas** rei antiquariæ imperitus II. 73. **Gildæ error** II. 83. De vita **Gildæ**, ex incerto auctore II. 368. **D. Gildæ** hiftoria A. I. 57  
**Gilden Mordon** I. 440  
**Gilebertus comes** Occenſis I. 168  
**Gilebertus ep.** Heref. & Lond. II. 423  
**Gilemundus** I. 212  
**Gilford** I. 71, 449  
**Gilbertus**, ep. **Olifponis** II. 364  
**Gilla** I. 167  
**Gillimanus** II. 32  
**Gilling** I. 98  
**Gillingham** II. 374  
**Gillomanus**, vel **Gillomurus** II. 36  
**Gillo Michaël** I. 381  
**Gillomurus**. *Vide* **Gillomanus**  
**Gilneceſtria** II. 318  
**Gilueceſtra** II. 288  
**Ging Margaret**, alias **Margaret Ying** I. 101  
**Gipewicus** I. 411  
**Gippeſwic** deprædatus II. 188  
**Gippevicum** I. 351  
**Giraldus Camb.** archidiaconus **Meneventis** I. 98. citat. II. 201. **Brittannicam** topographiam pollicetur II. 83. ejus genus II. 85. **industrialis** II. 89  
**Ex Giraldi Cambrenſis** descriptione **Cambriæ** II. 73  
**Giraldus**, filius **Gulielmi** II. 96  
**Giraldus** (Sylv.) ſtudit in **Gallia** II. 116. 117. **Ex** ejus libris de inſtitutione principis II. 11, &c. **E** libro ejus, cui tit. **Speculum eccleſiæ** II. 106. **Verſus** in bibliotheca quam Sylv. **Giraldus** poſteritati confecravit II. 106. ejus **Symbolum electorum** *ibid.* **E** vita **S. Davidis**, à **Giraldus** ſcripta II. 107. **E** Sylv. **Giraldi** ſex **Diſtinctionibus** II. 108. **Sylv. Giraldus** electus in ep. **Menev.** II. 109. ejus inſignis error in interpretatione **Britanniæ** provinciarum II. 110. ejus opera II. 111, 112, 113. **modestia** atque **humilitas** II. 113. **epigrammata** quædam II. 114  
**Girovicenſe** monaſter. flammis conſumptum II. 197  
**Girov.** cum reparatum II. 198  
**Girth comes** I. 583  
**Girvum** III. 70  
**Girwi** I. 328, 381, 582, 383. *Vide* **Jarrowe**.  
**Girwi Wermuth** I. 384  
**Girwin** I. 332  
**Gifard** II. 393  
**Gifburgh** I. 64  
**Giteburne** II. 314, 315. III. 41, 108  
**Gillebertus archid.** **Buk.** I. 197  
**Gifnes** I. 563. **Pugna** acris inter **Baldvinum** de **Gifnes** & **Richardum** **Mareſcallum** I. 428  
**Giffers** I. 569  
**Githa** (ſive **Thira**) **Harald** regis mater II. 195  
**Glade-**

## I N D E X.

- Glademuth burgg constructum I. 194. II. 184  
 Gladmore *See* Gastimore  
 Glamorgan, sive Glamorgan I. 454. II. 426  
 Glanville (Ranulfus de) I. 136, 229  
 Glanville (Gilb. de) II. 324  
 Glanville II. 412  
 Glanville (Barptol. de) II. 74  
 Glasconia I. 26 II. 254, 368. III. 72, 74, 150  
 Glasconiense cœnob. I. 211. II. 12  
 Glasbyri I. 127  
 Glasfency I. 115  
 Glasteinbyri, Glastengef-biri, Glastingbiry, Glastonbury, Glastonia, & Glasconia I. 96, 445, 523, 526. II. 309, 408. III. 37, 81. Glastoniense monast. I. 408. Codd. MSS. in bibl. III. 153. Glastingbiriensis abbatia conflagrât II. 210, 320. *An Account of the Abbey, with a List of the Abbats* A. II. 97, &c.  
 Glaswir II. 100  
 Glaunton (John de) I. 538  
 Glavorna obsessa I. 158  
 Glawcestre II. 170  
 Gleaucester II. 277  
 Gledu fluvii II. 76  
 Glein flu. II. 134  
 Glefconta. *V. de* Glasteinbyri  
 Glesfoburgum A. I. 8  
 Glestingaburch I. 404  
 Glevi II. 47  
 Glinden I. 202  
 Glindor (Audoœnus de) in parlamento eo queritur de D<sup>o</sup>. Gray de Ruthine I. 310. Dm. le Gray capit I. 311. castrum de Cairdif capit I. 313. filius ejus capitur *ibid.*  
 Glindour I. 484  
 Gloucester (D. of) I. 491  
 Gloucester (E. of) I. 534, 546, 555  
 Gloucester (Gil et e Cunte de) I. 460  
 Gloucestræ vel Gloucestria I. 26, 83, 84, 187, 188, 215, 367 416, 454, 456, 465, 518. II. 23, 60, 209, 261, 262, 294, 364, 417, 418, 427. Gloucestre monast. instaurat. I. 140. Gloucestrense cœnobium Oxoniæ I. 247. *Gloucestre Castell taken by force* I. 457. *Division of the Erle of Gloucestre's Landes in K. Edw. d's Tyme* I. 474. Agri Gloucestr. fertilitas II. 261. Codd. MSS. in bibl. cœnob. de Gloucestre III. 159. *Vide* Gloverniæ, & Glovernia.  
 Gloucestre (Rob. Erle of) I. 471  
 Gloria A. I. 131  
 Glotis (Barno de) I. 169  
 Gloverniæ monast. I. 247. II. 100. Gloverniæ comes inthronizationi exchiep. Cant. interesse debet I. 272 Gloverniæ duces II. 383. *Vide* Gloucestre.  
 Glovernia II. 318. *Vide* Gloucestre, & Gloverniæ.  
 Gnayresborow I. 39  
 Goceinus citat. II. 243  
 Gocelinus monachus II. 164, 167, 168, 169  
 Godefridus archiep. Ebor. I. 176  
 Godefridus monach. Ebor. I. 596  
 Godefridus Parmens. III. 96  
 Godefridus Prior Wint autor Epit. in Serlonem I. 149. ejus laus I. 150  
 Godericus (Rich.) A. I. 163  
 Goderston I. 99  
 Godetone I. 454  
 Godmanchestre. *Vide* Gummicestre.  
 Godmundingham II. 134. III. 107  
 Godricus abbas Burgenfis I. 14  
 Godricus heremita II. 16  
 Godrun, Ofcentine, & Anwend Dacorum reguli apud Crantebrige hyemant I. 193. inducias faciunt cum Alfredo apud Wareham *ibid.*  
 Godselinus. Ex ejus vita Augustini III. 8.  
 Godshill I. 79  
 Godstow I. 77. II. 320, 327  
 Godwin I. 512  
 Godwine (Erle) I. 526, 527, 528, 529, 531. *bis* Jonnes I. 528  
 Godwinus comes I. 144, 285. II. 192. suam & suorum facunde purgat innocentiam I. 261.  
 Godwinus & filii dominantur in 12. comitatibus *ibid.* iram regis in Normannos convertit *ibid.* Godwini comitis uxor & filii I. 285. exulat cum illis *ibid.* triremis magnificentissima à Godwino comite dono data Canuto regi II. 316. ejus mors II. 193, 287  
 Gogmagog II. 17, 426  
 Gokwelle I. 94  
 Goldeburge I. 511  
 Golden Flese (Order of) I. 491  
 Golduinus (Georg.) A. I. 140  
 Goltclive II. 90  
 Gonellus A. I. 121  
 Gorangonus comes Cantix II. 28  
 Gorbonianus, Morindi fil. II. 21  
 Gordon (Adam de) I. 549  
 Gorleston I. 100  
 Gorois, dux Cornubiæ II. 32, 33  
 Gorloius I. 510  
 Gormundus r. II. 39  
 Goscelinus monachus de S. Best no I. 149  
 Gotthia I. 401  
 Goueri (Joannis) chronicon de morte Richardi 2i. II. 407  
 Gouldchiffe I. 53  
 Gower III. 55  
 Gower (H.) ep. Menev. I. 275, 323  
 Gower (Joan.) I. 106. III.

- III. 49  
 Gower land III. 94  
 Grabe (Dr.) laudatur A. II. 67  
 Gracediew I. 48, 104  
*Grabam* (Syr Patr.) I. 473  
 Graistok I. 334  
 Grandeville I. 532  
 Grandimonte II. 16  
 Grannus, five Gratianus, III. 96  
 Granta, vulgo Cambrige III. 15  
 Grantabrigiensis comitatus I. 287  
 Grantacestre II. 149  
 Grantana Academia A. I. 86  
 Grantebrige II. 179, 191, 281  
 Grantebriagensis provincia I. 597. Multa ad eam spectantia I. 433  
 Granteldene I. 607  
 Grantham III. 33  
 Gratianus II. 27  
 Gratianus imp. interfectus III. 76  
 Gravelfende (Rich. de) I. 270  
 Graunson I. 182  
 Graunson (Joan.) I. 182  
 Graunson (Joan. de) ep. Exon. I. 275  
 Graunt (Rich. le) I. 266  
 Gray I. 238, 295, 326, 484, 500, 541, 546, 620  
 Gray (Gul.) III. 23, 65  
 Gray (Gul.) ep. Elyenf. I. 609  
 Gray (Joan le) I. 264  
 Gray (Tho.) I. 545, 548, 549, 558, 565  
 Graystoke College I. 41, 199  
 Greene II. 384. III. 55  
 Greenwich I. 96  
 Gregorius papa obit III. 77. Gregorii Papæ dialogi II. 179  
 Gregorius X. Papa II. 397 revocat decimas ad matricem ecclesiam II. 404  
 Gregorius Turon. de vita Martini III. 95  
 Gregorius (S) mittit S. Augustinum aliosque in Britanniam II. 129  
 Greine I. 89  
 Greifeley I. 49  
 Greklade I. 115. III. 44  
 Grene I. 187, 188, 484  
 Grenefeld I. 93  
 Grenefelde (Gul. de) I. 271  
 Grenekirk I. 380  
 Grentemaisville (Rob.) I. 169, 171  
 Grenus III. 24  
 Gretham I. 12, 334, 392  
 Greveson III. 39  
 Greville I. 575  
 Grey I. 509  
*Griffith* (Jobn) I. 571  
 Griffinus rex Gualesiæ capite privatus I. 172  
 Grim five Gris (Edw.) II. 324  
 Grimbaldus I. 140, 413. Excerpta ex ejus vita I. 18. S. Grimbaldus obit I. 213, 218. II. 219  
 Grime I. 511. II. 424  
 Grimfere (Edw) II. 319  
 Grinæus (Edm) A. I. 181  
 Griphinus, fil. Rhæfi II. 87, 93, 99  
 Griphinus r. Walanorum exulat II. 194, 195. cædes ejus II. 195  
 Grifant (Gul.) II. 405  
 Grocinus A. I. 136  
 Grobi II. 208  
 Grosfmonte, five Grosfmonte II. 338, 391, 427  
 Grostest, five Grosthead (Rob.) ep. Linc II. 327, 329, 335, 338, 339, 340, 341, 343, 403. III. 49  
 Græce eruditus III. 29  
 Gruderi castrum II. 85  
 Grunthorp I. 352  
 Gryme III. 44  
 Grymesby I. 93, 511. II. 343  
 Guaceio (Rad. de) I. 169  
 Gualenses II. 399  
 Guallæ episcopi olim a Mer evenfi antistite confcrati II. 97  
*Gualo Legate* I. 535  
*Gualter archid. of Oxon.* I. 509  
 Gualteri Conventuenfis Annales citati II. 232. Excerpta ex illo A. II. 14  
 Gualterus III. 96  
 Gualterus abbas Eovefsh. I. 301  
 Gualterus abbas Morg. III. 585  
 Gualterus Anglicus III. 58  
 Gualterus archiep. Cant. I. 275  
 Gualterus archiep. Ebor. I. 176  
 Gualterus Constantiensis ep. Linc. I. 229  
 Gualterus Gallicus III. 58  
 Gualterus Linc. ep. I. 160  
 Gualterus filius Roberti I. 291  
 Gualterus (Joan.) III. 24  
 Guanus II. 427  
 Guarenniaun II. 48  
*Guarine. The Genealogie of the Countes of Guarine, alias Surreie* I. 238  
 Guarinus. Plura de Guarino & ejus filiis ex libro quodam vetusto Anglice I. 230, &c.  
 Guartherniaun II. 48  
 Gubion I. 199  
 Gudfertus r. I. 374  
 Gudmundus I. 595  
 Guendoloöna II. 18  
 Guenhumera regina II. 37  
 Guenliana II. 93  
 Guennara regina II. 35, 36, 50  
 Guerlencus (Gul.) I. 171  
 Guibertus III. 96  
 Guible III. 94  
 Guiderius II. 23  
 Guido archiep. Viennensis II. 222  
 Guido comes de Warwik I. 414  
 Guido Bangornen. episc. I. 162  
 Guido fil. Simonis de Monte Forti I. 176. II. 393  
 Guintonia II. 27  
 Guir II. 45  
 Guischarus comes Hunt. I. 276  
 Guifnes I. 402  
 Gunthelinus, archiepisc. Lond II. 27  
 Guintonia. *Vide* Cærgewent Guldeford

- Guldeford II. 336. Codd. MSS. in bibl. de Guldeford III. 148
- Gulielmus archiep. Cant. II. 54
- Gulielmus archid. Hunt. I. 295
- Gulielmus archiep. Ebor. I. 161
- Gulielmus Bastardus<sup>1</sup> I. 416. filii ejus *ibid.* vexillum I. 145, 583. Gul. Bastardo fides datur à multis nobilibus Anglis I. 158. restituit leges S. Edwardi Confess. I. 417. ejus obitus *ibid.*
- Gulielmus Belesmenfis I. 168
- Gulielmus clericus Beverlacensis. Ex libro ejus de miraculis Joan. Beverlac. III. 104
- Gulielmus comes Almarie II. 313. obit I. 136
- Gulielmus comes Arundel obit I. 280
- Gulielmus comes Bolognæ obit I. 161
- Gulielmus comes Glocestriæ I. 162. filiam suam in uxorem dat Joanni filio Hen. 2. I. 153
- Gulielmus comes de Owe I. 129. ejus defectio *ibid.* & conspiratio *ibid.* testificuli ejus excidi, & oculi erui jussi à rege *ibid.*
- Gulielmus comes Marescallus obit A. D. 1231. I. 425
- Gulielmus comes de Moretunio exheredatus I. 129
- Gulielmus comes Oximentis I. 168
- Gulielmus comes Saresb. I. 295, 427. veneno infectus I. 424. obit I. 425 ejus Epitaphium *ibid.*
- Gulielmus comes Southsax & Arundel II. 411
- Gulielmus Conquestor I. 196, 596. in Angl. venit II. 414. ejus pietas erga matrem I. 147. robur I. 148. loca circa agrum Salop. contra Wallos munit I. 230. Rotulæ virorum illustrium qui cum Gulielmo Conquestore in Angliam venerunt, inter quos & terra fuit divisa I. 202, 203, 206, &c. pecuniam & chartas à monasteriis auferri facit I. 262. homagium à rege Scotiæ accipit *ibid.* uxores sacerdotum amovet *ibid.* Angiæ regnum def ribi facit *ibid.* & II. 199, 414 de unaquaque hyda sex solidos extorquet *ibid.* Quamdiu regnavit I. 263. Christi imaginem auro & gemmis ornat I. 381. versus Scotiam proficiscitur contra Malcolinum I. 382. castellum in Dunelmo condit *ibid.* moriturus comites aliquot à custodia laxat I. 386. ejus victoria contra Devonios II. 195. castellum Dunelmi construit II. 314. clericos suos potuit domare II. 425. Ejus mors *ibid.* liberi II. 307, 390. humilitas II. 311
- Gulielmus de S. Mariæ ecclesia I. 296
- Gulielmus Nothus dux Norm. I. 168. Gulielmi ducis Norm. capitanei contra H. r. Franc. I. 14. Exoniam subigit *ibid.* & Eboracum pene delet I. 146. ejusdemque regionis vicos & agros corrumpi jubet *ibid.* aia id genus facinora commemorantur *ibid.* ejus exercitus in Angl. ductus è quibus collectus I. 172. ad Walengeforde se confert *ibid.* castellum construit apud Hastings I. 196. in Angliam venit I. 262. conventum procerum suorum apud Lyfiebouam habet *ibid.* ventum secundum impetrare conatur operis S. Walerici *ibid.* applicat apud Hastings *ibid.* multi ex ejus militibus occisi à Saxonibus in alto fossato I. 262. ejus liberi I. 325. consecratus in regem I. 337. versus de illo II. 303
- Gulielmus dux Burgundiæ I. 214. fundat monaster. Cluniacense I. 218
- Gulielmus Eliensis ep. I. 164, 290. II. 335. ejus insolens & superbum imperium II. 210
- Gulielmus filius Adelmi Hiberniæ constituitur Justitiarius I. 133
- Gulielmus ep. Exon. I. 425
- Gulielmus filius Alani I. 198. II. 105
- Gulielmus Gervii filius I. 170
- Gulielmus filius Gul. filii Theoderici I. 446
- Gulielmus filius Henrici primi II. 13. una cum aliis naufragio perit I. 149. II. 318. Gulielmi Henrici II. primogeniti obitus I. 420
- Gulielmus filius Osberni I. 147, 171
- Gulielmus filius Radulphi I. 133
- Gulielmus, Roberti comitis fil. II. 91
- Gulielmus fil. Rollonis I. 167
- Gulielmus filius Theodori I. 446
- Gulielmus Gemeticensis. Ex historia ejus de rebus Norman. I. 166
- Gulielmus Malmesbiriensis sive Meldunensis I. 503, 410. II. 43 Ex libris ejus de regibus Anglorum II. 234. ejus genus, educatio & studium II. 242. error II. 254, 260. Ex itineralio ejus de Joannis abbatis Meldunen. professione versus Romam II. 272. Ex libris de vita S. Patritii

- tricii II. 273. citatur  
A. I. ejus laus A. I.  
26
- Gulielmus, marchio Win-  
toniensis A. I. 172
- Gulielmus, monachus  
Ramesiensis III. 23
- Gulielmus de monte Pis-  
lerio I. 149
- Gulielmus nepos Henr.  
primi deperit I. 197
- Gulielmus Parvus Novo-  
burg III. 19, 37. qualis?  
A. I. 4. magis pius, quam  
in Britannica antiquitate  
eruditus A. I. 14. Plura  
ex illo I. 226. II. 311
- Gulielmus Rufus I. 447,  
597. natus I. 148. in-  
feliciter pugnat contra  
Walos *ibid.* illo regnante  
crinum fluxus, &c. in-  
ventus *ibid.* ipse au-  
dax dictum in nautas ti-  
midos I. 148. Cant. ar-  
chiepiscopus reditus  
proprius in manus affu-  
mit I. 159. conspiratio  
in finib. Walliæ contra  
Gul. Rufum I. 286. Mor-  
charum & Wulnotum  
custodiæ tradit I. 386.  
Magnalis inter Gul. Ru-  
fum & Gul. ep. Dunelm.  
I. 386. graviter ægrotat  
Gloverniæ I. 418. Con-  
juratio contra illum II.  
288. à Waltero Tyrello  
occisus II. 201, 222. ec-  
clesiam Cantuar. invadit  
II. 221. ejus res gesta  
II. 303. locus ubi occi-  
sus II. 357
- Gulielmus, rex Scottor-  
um, captus Alnovici  
II. 208
- Gulielmus Scottorum r.  
II. 13. ipse & nobiles  
ejus capti I. 132
- Gulielmus electus Wint.  
episc. I. 283
- Gulielmus Yprensis I. 199
- Gulion (Reynald de) I.  
571
- Gumicestre, alias God-  
manchestre I. 71. III. 13
- Gundreda filia Gul. conq.  
I. 238
- Gundulphus ep. Ros. II.  
246
- Gunilda II. 389, 400.  
Gunilda accusata adul-  
terii I. 261. Gunilda  
cum filiis exulat I. 285
- Gunnor comitissa I. 164
- Gunnothus I. 172
- Gunterides (Gul.) A. I. 86
- Gunterus five Guntherus  
(Gul.) A. I. 103, 106,  
117, 123, 139
- Guntherus (Rich.) A. I.  
113
- Gunthorp III. 16
- Gunvile I. 41
- Gunville *Hauile yn Cambr.*  
I. 41
- Guormhelon I. 432
- Gurdon II. 418
- Gurguintus Barbruc II.  
21
- Gurhredus r. Merc. II. 237
- Gurmund I. 511
- Gurmundus rex. *Vide*  
Guthran.
- Gurnay I. 553
- Guftridi I. 405
- Guthlacus (S.) I. 590. II.  
270, 278. III. 29
- Guthmundus II. 188
- Guthran, vel Gurmundus,  
r. I. 140, 407. II. 217,  
399
- Guthredus Danus I. 329.  
r. Northumbrorum II  
180
- Guthredus r. I. 372, 373.  
Guthredi & Elfredi re-  
gum Donatio S. Cuth-  
berto II. 180
- Guthredus rex Manniæ  
I. 134
- Guinon II. 47
- Guz (Turstinus) I. 160
- Gye of Warwick I. 513
- Gyldeford III. 83
- Gyllingham (Gul.) III. 23
- Galnes (Baldewinus de)  
I. 427
- Gymnafius rex II. 36
- Gypeswich I. 62. depræ-  
datum I. 127
- Gypwich I. 119
- Gyr I. 3
- Gyrvensis ecclesia I. 394
- Gyrvi five Gyrwi I. 3.  
III. 42
- Gyfa Wellenf. ep. I. 158
- Gytha comitissa II. 287

H

- Habren flu. II 18
- Hacaed, pisces sic dictus  
I. 580
- Hacanos II. 150. III. 39
- Hacconesa villa I. 11
- Haco nobilis Danus I. 19
- Hacun nobilis comes Da-  
nicus I. 127. II. 286
- Hadhham I. 597
- Hadleigh II. 399
- Hadrianus abbas II. 118
- Hadwinus II. 350
- Hageman abbatia II. 111
- Hageneth castellum I.  
287
- Hagernellus (Cilb) II. 86
- Hageth (Gaufr.) III. 108
- Haghemond I. 32
- Hagheneth II. 41
- Hagulfad five Hagulfald  
I. 122, 368
- Hagulfaldenses episcopi  
I. 320, 327, 371. II. 349,  
350, 351. Plura de ec-  
clesia & episcopis Ha-  
gulfaldensibus I. 337.  
338, 390. II. 172, 371.
- Hagulfaldensis ecclesiæ  
magnificentia II. 156.  
Bibliotheca Hag. *ibid.*
- Hagulfaldesham I. 378
- Hagulfaldunense cænob.  
II. 405. III. 109
- Hagulfaldunum depræ-  
dat. & incens. I. 180,  
412. II. 212, 258, 259,  
315, 328
- Haia castrum II. 86
- Haiden I. 200
- Hales I. 98
- Hales (Alex. de) II. 327
- Hales (Rob.) I. 276
- Hales Owen I. 39
- Halifeden r. I. 373
- Halidon, five Halidune  
hulle I. 448, 469, 478.  
Bellum apud Halidune  
hulle I. 202, 307. II. 9
- Halitgarus I. 403, 404
- Hallow (Parke de) A. I.  
299
- Halton I. 200
- Halywelle I. 71
- Hamburg

- Hamburg II. 59  
 Hamburgenses II. 373  
 Hamlea II. 148  
 Hamelinus comes Warrenn. I. 602  
 Hamelrife II. 148  
 Hameltrudis virgo I. 166  
 Hammonis portus II. 23, 34. III. 83  
 Hammonius Floriacensis III. 83  
 Hamon I. 431  
 Hampole (Ric.) III. 37  
 Hampstede I. 149  
 Hampton I. 557. II. 396  
 Hamtune pro Northamtune I. 583  
 Hamunda villa (Joan. de) I. 390  
 Hanget I. 574  
 Hangustalham I. 190  
 Hanslfr. Hiberniæ victus I. 194  
 Hansunne I. 498  
 Hantonia III. 95  
 Hanvile I. 477  
 Harald Harfager I. 528  
 Harald Harefoote I. 526  
 Harald, Sunne of Godwyne I. 528  
 Haraldus r. I. 415, 529, 530. III. 44. in vinculis detentus I. 262. liberatus *ibid.* Haraldus regis contra inimicos edictum I. 144. Haraldus milites lapides molares in Normannos deturbant I. 262  
 Haraldus profectio in Cambros II. 194. Haraldus rex vulneratus II. 414. Haraldus regis victoria II. 195, 230. mors I. 262. II. 3. 2. sepultura II. 241  
 Haraldus Danorum rex II. 196. ejus adventus in Angl. *ibid.*  
 Haraldus Harefote Westmonaster. sepultus I. 241  
 Hardecanutus rex I. 25, 170, 415, 583. II. 400. tributum imponit II. 240. ejus indignum facinus II. 259. mors II. 247  
 Hardecnut r. I. 196, 581, 587  
 Hardham I. 96  
 Hardiknute I. 526, 527  
 Harding (Joan.) II. 22. è chronico ejus II. 425  
 Hardingus quidam II. 242  
 Hardingus (Rob.) Anglus I. 388  
 Hardingus (Stephanus) II. 375  
 Hardingus (Tho.) A. I. 136  
 Hardykanute II. 429  
 Harecourt (Joan. de) mannerium de Hilmedun adeptus I. 245  
 Harecurt I. 436  
 Harefote *wonn*: by Hen. V. I. 487  
 Harewel (Joan. de) I. 253  
 Harewode II. 239, 374  
 Harkeley five Herkeley I. 326, 466, 474  
 Harlake I. 499  
 Harlegus A. I. 163  
 Harleston (Joan. de) I. 184  
 Harling (Syr Rob.) I. 41  
 Harnam Bridge I. 81  
 Harneshal III. 100  
 Haroldus I. 285. II. 355  
 Haroldi mors II. 240.  
 Haroldi duo cum Breonna pugnant II. 287  
 Haroldus comes II. 307  
 Haroldus Danus variis in locis prædas agit I. 196  
 Haroldus (filius Cnutonis) rex I. 25  
 Haroldus fil. Godwini com. I. 25, 144  
 Haroldus & Canutus, filii Swani, Angliam invadunt I. 380  
 Haroldus Harefote I. 378  
 Haroldus, postea r. Angl in Gallia captus I. 158. interfectus cum fratribus *ibid.*  
 Haroldus rex I. 196, 416. II. 400. III. 85. adventum Gul. Norman. expectat I. 128. Cambros vincit II. 84. in cujus victoriae signum lapides ponuntur *ibid.*  
 Harpham III. 100  
 Hart II. 56  
 Harthall I. 115  
 Hartland I. 79. III. 153.  
 Codd MSS. in bibl. *ibid.*  
 Hartlib A. I. 289  
 Hartuvellus (Abr.) A. I. 178  
 Harwolde I. 73  
 Harwood (Jo.) laudatur A. II. 290  
 Hafelberga I. 445, 446  
 Hafelwood A. II. 302  
 Hafilden I. 73  
 Hafpera I. 167  
 Haffet (Fulco) I. 242  
 Haften Danus I. 157  
 Hafting II. 50  
 Haftingcestre I. 219  
 Haftingense bellum II. 241  
 Haftinges I. 87, 436, 437, 439, 459, 471, 472, 480, 530, 539. II. 376, 419, 423  
 Haftinges (Joan.) comes Penbr. I. 183  
 Haftinges (Joan. de) obit I. 186  
 Haftinges (Rob.) I. 541  
 Haftingium II. 40  
 Haftingus I. 166. Haftingi adventus II. 217. uxor capta II. 218  
 Hatfelde I. 618  
 Hatfelde Bradeoke. *Vide* Kinges Hatfeld.  
 Hatfelde Peverell I. 55, 63  
 Hathuberth II. 352  
 Hathubertus ep. Lond. II. 174  
 Havelok I. 511  
 Haueren II. 75  
 Haverfordia II. 94  
 Haverholm III. 100  
 Haverhul (Gul. de) I. 283  
 Haughnaby I. 93  
 Haugustald. ecclesia II. 359  
 Haugustaldunum II. 363  
 Haukewoode (Joan.) I. 182. II. 378. obit I. 186  
 Haule I. 183  
 Hauley (Rob.) I. 252  
 Hauwisia uxor Joannis regis ab eo separata I. 280  
 Hawardine castrum I. 178  
 Hawelton I. 199  
 Hay

- Hay I. 458. castrum de  
 Hay I. 242  
 Hyles II. 340. III. 74.  
 161  
 Haymo I. 385  
 Haymo (Frater) II. 343.  
 344  
 Headlege II. 217  
 Heatfeld II. 391  
 Hector, juvenis Wallicus  
 II. 85  
 Hedda II. 137  
 Hedda episc. occid. Sax.  
 II. 155  
 Hedda episc. Winton II.  
 248  
 Hedda pontifex II. 118  
 Heddum I. 200  
 Heddele (Wilh. de) II.  
 343  
 Hedefeld II. 136  
 Hedefelde III. 96  
 Hedington I. 302  
 Hedwine I. 452  
 Heffersham I. 374  
*Heggekote Felde by Banbyri*  
*temp. E. 4. I. 501*  
 Heglesdune II. 215  
 Hegstedon II. 373  
 Hehanburgense monast.  
 I. 591  
 Heioa. *Vide S. Maria.*  
 Heilston I. 451  
 Helicaster III. 39  
 Hele prioratus III. 39  
 Helena I. 520. II. 426  
 III. 95  
 Helen, neptis ducis Ho-  
 eli, II. 37  
 Helena, ux. Constantini  
 II. 25  
 Helena (S.) II. 43  
 Helenetow, sive Helne-  
 stowe, vulgo Elstowe  
 I. 41, 77  
 Heley I. 235  
 Helfeld I. 512  
 Heli insula II. 271, 322.  
 abbatia II. 271  
 Heli rex II. 22  
 Helias Judæorum epif-  
 copus II. 345  
 Helias minister generis  
 Franciscanorum II. 343  
 Helienfe monast. II. 408  
 Helienfis inf. II. 418.  
 Helienfis abbatia in e-  
 piscopatuum commuta-  
 Voi. VI.
- tatur III. 73. Helienfis  
 episcopatus I. 272. He-  
 lienfis nova basilica II  
 304  
 Helinandus historicus  
 III. 96  
 Heliodorus presbyter II.  
 93  
 Helith (Deus) I. 28.  
 Hellefmaria I. 288  
 Helmeham I. 349. II.  
 247. episcopi illic I  
 322  
 Hely I. 295. II. 425. III.  
 163. Codd. MSS. in bibl.  
 monast. III. 163  
 Hely monast. II. 59, 60  
 Hemingburgh (Gualt. de)  
 III. 41  
 Hemingburgus (Gualt.)  
 Excerpta ex Annalibus  
 ejus II. 314. nota quæ-  
 dam Lelandi de ejus  
 opere *ibid.*  
 Hemmingus Dacus II.  
 190  
 Hempfede I. 452  
 Hempton I. 60  
 Henaude I. 457  
*Henaude (the Senefcal of)*  
*comes to seke Aventures*  
*yn England I. 486*  
 Henawde I. 475  
 Henedrigus (Georg.) A.  
 I. 165  
 Heneley II. 419  
 Henes I. 25  
 Henetoun II. 384  
 Hengham I. 443  
*Hengst bebeded* II. 426  
 Hengstendune I. 190,  
 520  
 Hengstus II. 28, 29, 30,  
 31, 43, 44  
 Hengstus & Esc. II. 291  
 Hengstus & Horsus I.  
 257. II. 127  
 Hengst rex moritur II.  
 276  
 Hengston III. 122  
 Henieli Merc. episcopus  
 I. 123. *Hemelialias Hove-*  
*duni exemplarib. vocatur.*  
 Heningham I. 63  
 Henricus abbas Burgenfis  
 I. 15  
 Henricus abbas Glasco-  
 niæ & ep. Winton. II. 359  
 Z z
- Henricus archiep. Ebor.  
 II. 364  
 Henricus Cantuar. II. 343  
 Henricus de Agnis cum  
 multis a iis naufragio  
 pereunt I. 286  
 Henricus comes Andeg.  
 II. 40  
 Henricus comes Britann.  
 homagium facit Henrico  
 tertio I. 425  
 Henricus comes de Hun-  
 tington II. 359  
 Henricus comes Lanc. &  
 Leyc III. 116  
 Henricus comes Wint.  
 II. 401  
 Henricus. dux Lancastr.  
 I. 302 II. 380. obit I.  
 182  
 Henricus, dux Sax. I.  
 391. II. 413  
 Henricus ep. Dunelm. I.  
 237  
 Henricus ep. Wigorn. I.  
 291, 292  
 Henricus ep. Wint. I.  
 159 II. 113. ipfius sex  
 castella diruta I. 160. ab  
 Angia recedit I. 161  
 Henricus Estfaxensis I.  
 227  
 Henricus fil. Davidis re-  
 gis Scotorum II. 5  
 Henricus, filius Gaufridi,  
 comitis Andeg. II. 364  
 Henricus fil. Hen. 2di. I.  
 419. II. 14. natus I. 161,  
 264. coronatur II. 411.  
 discordia inter ipsum &  
 patrem orta *ibid.* secun-  
 do coronatus Wintoniæ  
 I. 131. obitus I. 160,  
 288. II. 401  
 Henricus & Gaufridus,  
 filii H. 2di, moriuntur  
 II. 320  
 Henricus fil. Henrici V.  
 I. 489  
 Henricus, fil. Jo. regis  
 II. 413  
 Henricus, filius Richardi  
 comitis Cornubiæ I. 266  
 Henricus, filius primo-  
 genitus Richardi, regis  
 Rom. I. 175. II. 419.  
 ejus cædes II. 419  
 Henricus 3º genitus Gul.  
 Bassard



- Baſſard montem Michaelis in Normannia occupat I. 417
- Henricus heremita III. 43
- Henricus Huntingdunensis II. 43, 368. Excerpta ex Hist. eius I. 189 II. 289. ejus error II. 300. Romam proficiſcitur II. 304. Ex epistola ejus de contemptu mundi *ibid.* Poemata ejus *ibid.*
- Henricus nepos Henr. I. ep. Wint. I. 193
- Henricus princeps Scottorum ducit Ada in uxorem II. 362. ejus obitus II. 364
- Henricus Prior Cant. III. 116
- Henricus primus I. 415. 446, 582, 584, 585. II. 5, 53. vir excellentis ingenii I. 148. Henrici primi ſtatura, &c. I. 149 divitiæ I. 150. earum cuſtodes *ibid.* caſtello ſum nomina quæ H. rex condidit I. 159. ut etiam monaſteriorum *ibid.* & I. 419. Henrici 3 filii &c. nauſ aguntur I. 197. hominum & terrarum cohabitationem apud Wodeſtoke facit *ibid.* multi nobiles deficiunt ab Henrico I. ad Rob. com. Norm. I. 389. E charta ejus ad eccl. S. Cuthberti *ib.* Cantabrigiæ ſtudet I. 418. Matildam ducit in uxorem *ibid.* in Normanniam transfretat II. 357. ejus filii II. 390. ejus uxores I. 129, 226 II. 400. obitus I. 419. ſepultura II. 203
- Henricus 2dus. I. 133, 532, 533, 582, 585. II. 5, 12, 79. Henricus 2dus filio ſervit I. 170. Teſtes conventionis inter regem H. 2. & comitem Maurensem II. 131. Prima inimicitia cauſa inter reg. H. 1. & fil.
- Joan. *ibid.* vincit comitem Ceſtriae &c. I. 132. obſides Scottorum accipit *ibid.* Hiberniæ regni gubernationem inter nobiles aliquot dividit I. 135. liberat electiones concedit I. 161. exempla hujus concessionis *ibid.* caſtella multa in ultionem Henr. 2di. conſociata I. 162. conſtituit quatuor episcopos archiſtitutarios Angl. I. 163. magnam pecuniæ vim in ſubventionem terræ Sanctæ assignat I. 264. filius ejus Henricus obit *ibid.* Hiberniam petit I. 286. filii ejus (in patrem conſpirantis) prodiga liberalitas *ibid.* auctores proditionis in Henric. 2dum. I. 287. ejus theſaurus I. 291. II. 335. Roſamunda abutitur I. 419. electus in regem Hieroſolymorum I. 420. quare Curte mantel dictus *ibid.* & II. 16. *He goes into Wales* I. 471. ejus laus II. 14. filii *ib.* uxor Ali-nora *ibid.* opera pictatis *ib.* Ex teſtamento ejus II. 15. ſalutem ejus dictum in clericos *ibid.* apud Clarendune ſeras exagitat *ibid.* in literis eruditus *ibid.* Burgenſe caſtrum ſuper Sabrinam obſidet *ibid.* Expediſio ejus ad Album monaſterium *ib.* meditat quopacto uxorem Alenoram repudiet *ibid.* nimis familiaris ſpenſæ, Richardo filio ſuo designatæ *ibid.* meditat quopactum hereditatem Joanni, filio natu minimo, relinquere *ibid.* Alenoram reginam in monaſterio ſtatuit detrudere *ibid.* Gualliam intrat II. 104. donatos cingulo militari II. 206. ſecundo coronatus Lindi *ibidem.* baltheo militari à Davide Scotto cinctus II. 307. ejus genealogia *ibid.* ejus genus ab Edmundo Juniore repetitum II. 310. virtutes & vitia II. 313. ejus liberi II. 390. adhæret imperatori *ibid.* papæ obedientiam denegat *ib.* Hugonem de Mortuomari, & Robertum magni Milonis filium, ad deditionem cogit II. 401. E libello de contentione inter Henricum 2dum. & Tho. Beket II. 410. nomina nobilium ſubſcripta recognitioni privilegiorum tempore H. 2di. *ibid.* ejus liberi *ibid.* & II. 415. ſanguis è naribus ejus defuncti manat II. 335. ejus mors II. 16, 210. epitaphium I. 420. II. 16. III. 84
- Henricus tertius I. 535, 536. II. 6. natus I. 471. in regem unctus II. 401. Ejus forma I. 176. ducit exercitum in Walliam I. 242. Edwardo filio terras omnes quas in Hibernia, Wallia, & in valla Briſtolle habuit, ſalvo tamen ſibi ſuo regali in Hibernia, concedit I. 243. Henricus 3. & Edw. filius, & Richardus comes Gloceſt. concordati I. 245. Pax firmata inter Henricum 3. & Lewelinum principem Walliæ *ib.* Henr. 3. Edmundo filio caſtrum de Kenelworth dat I. 246. vincit hoſtes apud Northampton I. 267. vulneratus I. 268. gravi infirmitate correptus I. 424. transfretat in Britanniam I. 425. indeque in Angliam redit *ibid.* Piſtavenſium legiones in Angliam accerſit I. 426. conſpirantium nomina in H. 3. I. 427. promovet exercitum

- stum ad Hereford *ibid.*  
 ad castrum de Grose  
 Monte divertit *ib.* Ejus  
 milites fugati *ib.* ponit  
 Pictavenfes in castris  
 suis *ibid.* domum Con-  
 versorum Londini con-  
 struit I. 428. & Hospiti-  
 um nobile Oxoniæ  
 non procul à ponte ori-  
 entale *ibid.* *Werre betw.*  
*H. 3. and Ricb. Erle Mar-*  
*rescal Erle of Penbroke I.*  
*455. He marries Eleanor*  
*Dought. to the Counte of*  
*Province ib His Brethern*  
*by the Mother's side I.*  
*456. he enters the town*  
*of Northampton I. 457.*  
*destroys Robert Ferrar's*  
*Lands and his Castle of*  
*Tutbyri *ibid.* fortifies Ro-*  
*chestre *ib.* taken at Lewis*  
*in Southsax *ibid.* Divers*  
*Noblemen disenberitid by*  
*K. H. 3. plot against him*  
*I. 459. he takes the crosse*  
*of the H. Land *ibid.* His*  
*Death I. 246, 460. II. 393*  
*he gets Wardeship of noble*  
*Mennes Sunnes I. 537.*  
*bello captus II. 316. in-*  
*trat Oxoniam II. 333.*  
*ejus clementia erga Hu-*  
*bertum de Burgo II. 338*  
*bellum inter eum &*  
*ejus barones Lincolnæ*  
**ibid.* ejus liberi II. 414.*  
*fratres II. 417. Henricus*  
*3. &c. capti *ibid.* Vide*  
*Alienora.*  
 Henricus quartus I. 484.  
 II. 407. Henrici quarti  
 liberi I. 188. Henricus  
 quartus palatia publica  
 ædificat I. 310. fugit  
 Londinum ob pericu-  
 lum à subditis aliquot  
*ibid.* meretrix pericu-  
 lum nunciavit *ib.* Walli-  
 cos vincit I. 311. eum  
 populus graviter fert  
*ibid.* in Walliam profici-  
 citur, sed exercitus  
 impeditur à tempestati-  
 bus *ibid.* desponsat re-  
 lictam Joan. de Monte-  
 forti I. 311. transit in  
 Walliam I. 313. duæ fi-  
 liæ reginæ ejus, & alie-  
 nigenæ qui cum ea ve-  
 nerant, à regno ejecti  
*ibid.* lepra percussus I.  
 314. transit in Aquilo-  
 nem *ib.* obsidet castrum  
 de Berwike *ibid.* *His ex-*  
*pedition against Owen*  
*Glindour I. 485. he ad-*  
*vances his Sunnes I. 486*  
*his Deutb I. 487. Vide*  
*Perceii.*  
 Henricus quintus natus I  
 487. *Tenys Balles sent to*  
*Henr. 5. owte of Fraunce*  
**ibid.* a Conspiracy against*  
*him as he was goyng to*  
*sayle into Fraunce *ibid.**  
*beats the French at Agin-*  
*courte *ib.* goes agayn into*  
*Fraunce I. 488. goes to*  
*Carwebek I. 489. takes*  
*Rone *ibid.* he and his wife*  
*fit crownid at Parys *ibid.**  
*he leaves his wanton ly-*  
*ving I. 490. persecutes the*  
*Heretiques *ibid.* makes a*  
*rich Tumbe for Ricb. 2d*  
**ibid.* caulls a Synode of*  
*Bisshops and Abbatés *ib**  
*His Death I. 489*  
 Henry the sixth begins his  
 Reigne I. 490. *His Coro-*  
 nation I. 490 491. *he is*  
 made Knight I. 490. *He*  
 makes several Knightes  
*ibid.* *He and his Queene.*  
 &c. ride to Coventre I.  
 496. *He enters Ludlo, and*  
 takes the Duches of York  
 I. 497. taken Prisoner in  
 Northampton Fe'd *ib.* *He*  
 is rescued I. 498. *He and*  
 his Quene fly Northward  
*ibid.* *Himself and others*  
 fly to Newcastle, and then  
 to Berwike I. 499. *He and*  
 those that fled with hym  
 yn to Scotland atteintid  
*ibid.* *they kept severa-*  
 Places *ibid.* *He is taken*  
 by Tho. Talbot and brought  
 to London I. 500. *A de-*  
 cree that he should reigr  
 agayn I. 502. *He is taken*  
 out of the Toure of Lon-  
 don, and restorid to his  
 Kingley Dignitie I. 503.  
*He assembles a Parliament*  
**ibid.* taken in London by*  
*Ed. 4. I. 504. brought to*  
*the Toure agayn I. 505.*  
*murdered I. 507*  
 Henricus septimus I. 448  
 Henricus octavus A. I. 81,  
 86, 96, 112, 116, 120,  
 124, 133, 134, 138, 142,  
 149, 155, 162, 164, 166  
 Henricus rex Navar. obiit  
 I. 177, 306. uxor ejus  
*ib.* quæ nubit Edmundo  
 regis Angl. germano *ib.*  
 Henricus scriptor II. 395  
 Henricus (Guil.) comes  
 Ostrofaxonum A. I. 155  
 Henton I. 85, 305  
 Heortei monast. II. 141  
 Heortforda II. 282  
 Heorthforda II. 219  
 Heorutei monast. II. 150  
 Heoruttord II. 145  
 Heraclides III. 96  
 Heraclitus patriarcha Hi-  
 erotol. II. 15  
 Herbotel I. 548  
 Herdeleston I. 444  
 Herebaldus III. 100, 101,  
 104  
 Hereberhtus heremita II.  
 152  
 Herebertus I. 213  
 Herebertus Anglus III. 84  
 Herebertus consul viclus  
 I. 193  
 Hereoertus ep. I. 28  
 Herebertus ep. Norw. I.  
 198, 350  
 Hereburga III. 104  
 Herebürgis III. 103  
 Herebush abbatissa II.  
 154  
 Hereford (Ada de) I. 272  
 Herefoide I. 53, 107, 120,  
 210, 454 II. 331, III. 80.  
 Vide Magefetes sum.  
 Hereforde (D. of) I. 483  
 Herefordensis ecclesia o-  
 pus Athelstani episcopi  
 II. 154. De episcopis  
 Herefordensibus II. 264  
 Herefordia II. 204, 313,  
 355. conflagrat II. 206  
 Herefweda regina I. 589,  
 590  
 Herewaldus episc. Lan-  
 daverii

- daven I. 158  
 Herewardi castellum I. 417  
 Herewich I. 356  
 Herfastus ep. Helmanensis II. 247  
 Herford (E. of) I. 531  
 Herforde I. 4, 8  
 Hergigii natio II. 30  
 Herhaldh I. 124  
 Heringfall I. 59  
 Herircus monachus III. 99  
 Herkele. *Vide* Herle.  
 Herkeley. *Vide* Härkeley  
 Herle, or Herkele, (Rob.) I. 576  
 Herlea II. 413  
 Herleshow III. 106  
 Herleston I. 439, 440  
 Herleva, mater Gulhelmi ducis Norman. I. 169  
 Hermannus I. 301  
 Hermannus Alemannus II. 334  
 Hermannus Flandrensis II. 251  
 Hermeger I. 533  
 Hernoftus ep. Roff. I. 138  
 Herntey III. 39  
 Heroldus I. 36  
 Heroldus rex I. 170  
 Heron I. 199  
 Herpoole III. 39  
 Hert I. 392  
 Hertneffe I. 392 II. 388  
 Hertforde I. 55, 101, 422, 535. II. 299, 344  
 Herveus ep. Elyenf. I. 597, 598  
 Herwardus I. 596  
 Hefelb II. 408  
 Hellus A. I. 125  
 Heftasfla, five Horftasfla III. 101  
 Hefycbius *corrected* A. I. 296  
 Hetheholme I. 298  
 Hethorp II. 384  
 Hetichus philofophus I. 223  
 Heton I. 548  
 Heueddunus (Gualt.) A. I. 159  
 Heveninges I. 94  
 Heuualdi II. 154  
 Hexham I. 103, 516, 54  
 Heytorp I. 305  
 Hi infula I. 189, 212. S. Columbæ data II. 137  
 Hibaldus (S.) II. 408  
 Hiberni aliquot in regem Henr. 2. insurgunt I. 135. eorum feritas per comitem Marchiæ comita I. 276. Hiberni graffatores, id est, Scotti II. 67  
 Hibernia II. 121, III. 82  
 Hibernia repleta ex Hispania II. 45. Hiberniæ rex II. 320. Hibernia à Beda Scottia vocata II. 369. Hiberniæ plerique potentes Henricum 2. pro rege agnoscunt I. 130  
 Hibernica expugnatio II. 103  
 Hibernici unde dicti II. 11  
 Hickling. *Vide* Ikelling.  
 Hida quid II. 302  
 Hida (Codd MSS. in bibli. de) III. 148  
 Hida (Portus de) I. 180  
 Hiddila presbyter I. 406  
 Hide I. 68. *Vide* Hyde.  
 Hidemede I. 414  
 Hiegham Ferrers I. 29  
 Hieronymi psalterium litteris majusculis III. 10. in effigiem D. Hieronymi A. I. 102  
 Hierosolymit. regnum  
 Henrico 2. oblatum II. 390  
 Hierusalem II. 43  
 Hierusalem (Ds de) contra versus ad fidem Christianam I. 251  
 Higdenus (Ranulph.) ex annalibus ejus Poly chronico affutis II. 377, 379, 380  
 Higebaldus II. 387  
 Higebaldus ep. Lundisf. I. 394  
 Higinus (Jo.) A. I. 180  
 Higham Ferrers I. 115  
 Higlac I. 365  
 Higlachus I. 396  
 Hihall I. 99  
 Hii inf. I. 369  
 Hilda abbatiſſa II. 142  
 Hilda I. 411. II. 150  
 Hilda (S.) I. 240. Ex vita ejus III. 39  
 Hildebertus Cenoman. episc. citat. II. 84  
 Hildegils. *Vide* Broda  
 Hildemer II. 158  
 Hildila II. 143  
 Hinchinbroke I. 48, 71  
 Hinguar and Ubbe cum in- to Engl. I. 521  
 Hink ey I. 114  
 Hinmar I. 352  
 Hinton I. 607  
 Hippolytus A. I. 114  
 Hippomachia A. I. 133  
 Hirebthle I. 287  
 Hirtius (Rich.) A. I. 114  
 Hispania (Tho. de) II. 342  
 Histon I. 444  
 Historiæ laus A. I. 86  
 Historians. — Notes about some English Historians A. I. 287  
 Histories (the Flower of) II. 426  
 Hithe I. 120. II. 303  
 Hobrugge I. 423  
 Hochemertoun, id est, ut videtur, Hochnorthton I. 215  
 Hochnorthton. *V.* Hochemerton.  
 Hocketide A. I. 291  
 Hoftona (Gul. de) I. 584, 585  
 Hoctor II. 45  
 Hoël I. 510  
 Hoël (K.) II. 3  
 Hoëlus II. 91, 93  
 Hoëlus rex II. 34, 35, 36  
 Hog (Thomas) I. 184  
 Hogeston III. 26  
 Hogges I. 488  
 Hoholuefre cœnob. II. 332  
 Hok-tide A. I. 297, 298, 299, 301  
 Holaid I. 187, 240, 463, 485, 486, 488  
 Holand (Joan.) I. 185, 317, 487, 484  
 Holand (Otis de) I. 576  
 Holand (Rob. de) I. 476. decapitatus I. 275  
 Holand (Tho.) I. 571. II. 383  
 Holandia submersa II. 420  
 Holcot

- Holcot A. I. 200  
 Holcot (Rob.) A. II. 299  
 Holdernes III. 99  
 Holkam I. 594  
 Hollandia III. 30  
 Hollinshedi Chronica A. I. 175  
 Holm (Gul.) I. 607  
 Holme I. 103, 299. II. 282  
 Holmecultra I. 33  
 Holmes collegium Lond. I. 109  
 Holmhurst III. 168  
 Holt (castrum de) alias castrum Leonis I. 186. II. 406  
 Holt Woode I. 234  
 Homerus I. 471. In laudem Homeri A. I. 87  
 Homwic II. 350  
 Honcourt I. 557  
 Hood (Ro.) I. 54  
 Hooke (Adam de la) obit I. 307  
 Horkesley I. 57  
 Hormede Magna I. 101  
 Horn (Joan.) II. 409  
*Horne Castle* I. 509  
 Horneby I. 72  
 Horneclife I. 548  
 Hornefeld I. 502  
 Horningefeye I. 439  
 Horse monumentum in Cantia II. 127  
 Horsam II. 412  
 Horseley I. 547  
 Horsam I. 61  
 Horsus II. 28  
 Horsus & Hengistus abnepotes Othoni II. 274  
 Horton I. 82, 86, 88  
 Hortunense monasterium II. 236  
 Horwell, alias Whorwell I. 68  
 Hospitalarii II. 375  
 Hothun (Joannes de) ep. Elyens. I. 604, 605  
 Hotun castrum II. 362  
 Howardus (Tho.) A. I. 88  
 Houden I. 531  
 Hoveden I. 334, 385, 386  
 Hoveden (Rog.) I. 326. II. 3, 319  
 Hovedne I. 293  
 Hovedanus (Rog.) Excerpta ex historia ejus I. 123. II. 171. (C in *bis multa aliter quam in impressis.*) Ex *Annalibus incerti auctoris, sed conjunctis cuidam Hovedeni abbreviationi* II. 212  
 Houertus (Henricus) A. I. 150  
 Houetheia III. 106  
 Houghton (Adam) I. 276  
 Howden I. 45  
*Howel (K.)* II. 4  
 Hoxne I. 28  
 Hoxton III. 44  
 Hrofescester civitas II. 133, 145  
 Hu inf. III. 77  
 Hubbelow III. 44  
 Hubertus archiep. Cant. I. 160, 164. ejus obitus I. 264  
 Hublow I. 213  
 Huchie I. 577  
 Huda I. 193  
 Hugforde I. 234  
 Hugo abbas Cant. II. 53  
 Hugo comes Cestriae I. 134. II. 60, 102  
 Hugo comes Scrobesbir. II. 201. mors ejus *ibid.*  
 Hugo ep. Coventrensis I. 160  
 Hugo ep. Dunelm. I. 134. contentio inter illum & Gul. ep. Elic. I. 290  
 Hugo ep. Linc. II. 329  
 Hugo ep. Lond. I. 24  
 Hugo ep. Rothomagensis I. 150  
 Hugo monachus Petroburgenfis I. 3. de rebus Burgenfis scribit I. 15  
 Hugo Normannus I. 195  
 Hugo rex Franc. I. 141, 142  
 Hugo Schrobbsbirienfis I. 149  
 Hugolina I. 433, 434  
 Hugonis (S.) capella I. 438  
 Hugotius cardinalis II. 109  
 Huitha II. 282  
 Hul flu. III. 80  
 Hulla III. 34  
 Hulle (Rich. de) I. 578  
*Hulm St. Bennet's* I. 60. *An Account of the Abbey, with a Catalogue of the Abbats* A. II. 218  
*Hulster (Erle of)* I. 555  
 Humber II. 18  
 Humbre II. 2  
 Hume I. 493  
 Humezt (Rich. de) I. 132  
 Humfredus frater Drogonis I. 172  
 Humfrevile II. 207  
*Humfrey Duke of Gloucester* III. 58. murdered I. 482, 483, 494  
 Humfridus primus de ord. Carmelit. qui incipit in Theologia Cantabrigiae I. 442  
 Huna sacerdos I. 592  
 Hunaldi partem suburbii civitatis Ebor. comburunt & vincuntur I. 307  
 Hunbeanna II. 350  
 Hundeslau II. 346  
 Hundredæ II. 399  
 Hundredeskel II. 197, 355  
 Huneia I. 492  
 Hungreford I. 500  
 Hungrevale I. 507  
 Huni I. 392. *Vide Picti.*  
 Hun scus gladius I. 403  
 Hunred I. 376  
 Huntandune II. 282, 284  
 Huntedon (Gul. de) I. 433  
 Huntedune I. 408  
 Huntendon Henrico, Davidis Scotti f. data II. 305  
 Huntendune I. 438  
 Huntendune com. I. 444  
 Huntenduniae comites, quedam de illis I. 165  
 Huntingdon I. 37, 71, 289. II. 411  
 Huntingdon comitatus I. 287  
 Huntingdone (comites de) I. 288, 537, 539, 540  
 Huntingdon I. 43  
 Huntingdonum III. 13, 14  
 Huntington I. 454  
 Huteby III. 48  
 Hufcarke I. 127  
 Hufce (Baudren de la) I. 575  
 Huth rex I. 216  
 Hutton (Adam) I. 323  
 Hwethystus abbas II. 349  
 Huuiciorum

- Huniciorum) id est, Wi-  
 gornienſium) præfulum  
 nomina I. 318  
 Hybernienſes unde dicti  
 III. 83  
*Hyde Abbey, an Historical  
 Account of it, with a Liſt  
 of it's Abbats* A. II. 229.  
*Vide* *Hyde*.  
 Hydegenus (Ranulphus)  
 Excerpta ex illo II. 368  
 Hyrling I. 196  
 Hywain I. 510
- J**
- Jacobi apoſtoli manus II.  
 203  
 Jacobi (S.) cella in inf.  
 Elyenſ. I. 601  
 Jacobi (S.) heremus Lond.  
 I. 112  
 Jacobi (S.) Hoſpitale I. 86  
 Jacobi (S.) Hoſpitale  
 Weſtm. I. 112  
 Jacobus Diaconus II. 136  
*Jacok (K.)* II. 4  
 Janæ reginæ inſignia A.  
 I. 158  
*Jane, wife of Hen. 4.* I.  
 485, 489, 492  
 Janicho Alemannus I. 188  
 Jarowe, olim Girwy, I.  
 102, 370  
 Jafon rex Argonautarum  
 A. I. 290  
 Jay I. 473. II. 398  
 Ibreium caſtellum I. 168  
 Icano II. 214  
 Icenea II. 318  
 Ichenford I. 214  
 Ida II. 48  
 Ida r. I. 327. III. 76  
 Ida rex Northumbr. II.  
 44  
 Idacii chron. III. 82  
 Iden I. 495  
 Idle amnis II. 134, 294  
 Idolorum fana in Britan-  
 nia in eccleſias confe-  
 crata II. 131  
 Idonie I. 236  
 Jeretrudis I. 445  
 Jereuerd princeps Walliæ  
 I. 231  
 Jernemuta I. 100. Plura  
 de Jernemutha A. II. 283  
*Jofey & Garnſey, a De-  
 ſcription of theſe Iſles* III.  
 99  
 Jeſu Sodality templo  
 D. Pauli Lond. I. 111  
 Jeſu Collegium Lond. I.  
 110  
 Jeſus Commons I. 111  
 Jgernæ uxor Gorlois du-  
 cis II. 32, 33  
 Jglacus I. 364  
 Jglea II. 217  
 Ikanno I. 590. II. 166  
 Ikanno (monaſterium de)  
 I. 217  
 Ikeling, vel Hickling I.  
 60  
 Ikelington I. 56  
 Ikeſworth I. 47  
 Ilanburgh I. 304  
 Ilbre I. 52  
 Illesforde I. 96  
 Ilutus II. 44. A. I. 30  
 Ilwitus heremita II. 86  
 In II. 43  
*Images, placing of them  
 in the Heathen Temples*  
 A. I. 291  
 Imarius (S.) III. 7  
 Imma inf. I. 431  
 Imma miles II. 149  
 Impeton I. 439, 440  
 Impeton I. 444  
 Ina five Inas rex Weſtſax.  
 I. 33, 137, 213. Glasco-  
 nienſe conſtruit cænob.  
 I. 211. condit leges *ib.*  
 ejus genus II. 295. Ro-  
 mam proficiſcitur I. 138  
 II. 296. ejus mors II. 214  
 Inabaldus archiep. Ebor.  
 I. 401  
 In Berecingum II. 146  
 In Cuneningum II. 154  
 In Deppingum regio fic-  
 dita II. 140  
 In Derwalde monaſt. II.  
 152  
 Indræctus II. 254  
 Ingebbone caſtellum III.  
 157  
 Ingelburne five Ingel-  
 bourne I. 302, 303, 304  
 II. 395  
 Ingelfeld (Matth.) episc.  
 Bangor. I. 275  
 Ingelgerius I. 156  
 Ingelramus II. 423  
 Ingels II. 38,
- Inge'thorp (T. de) ep.  
 Roſ. I. 268  
 Ingerwde (Rich.) II.  
 341  
 Ingetheling I. 118  
 Ingham I. 67, 467  
 In Girvum II. 157  
 Ingles & Ine fratres I.  
 258  
 de Ingrato A. I. 182  
 Inguar & Hubba cum  
 multis paganis regibus  
 in Angliam veniunt I.  
 220. plureſque faciunt  
 deprædationes I. 221  
 Inguar caſtra metatur a-  
 pud Thetfordiam I. 222  
 Ingulphus III. 37  
 In Hripum II. 156, 373  
 Inisbofinde inf. II. 145  
*Inkbill (K)* II. 4  
 Innocentii episcopi Ro.  
 verba ad Giraldum ab  
 urbe recedentem II. 112  
 Innocentius 4tus. Syne-  
 baldus antea vocatus II.  
 329  
 In Rhipum monaſt. II.  
 142, 157, 185  
 Inſula (de) I. 439, 440,  
 444  
 Inſula (Guar. de) I. 440  
 Inſula (Odonel de) I. 199  
 Inſula (Philippus de) I.  
 439  
 Inſula (Rob. de) I. 391,  
 439, 447, 444  
 Inſula (Simon de) I. 439,  
 447  
 Inſula (Unfranville de)  
 I. 200  
 Intellegat *pro* intelligat  
 A. I. 5  
 Interdictum regnante Jo-  
 anne I. 391  
 de Invidia II. 368  
 Joanna filia Henrici 2i.  
 II. 319  
 Joanna mater Richardi  
 2i. II. 381  
 Joanna regina Scotiæ co-  
 bit I. 282  
 Joanna reg. Siciliæ I. 290  
 Joanna ſoror Henr. 3tii.  
 I. 391  
 Jonna ſoror Richardi 1.  
 A. I. 292  
 Joanna uxor comitis S.  
 Egidii

- Egidii obit I. 293  
 Joannes abbas II. 218  
 Joannes abbas de Byri II. 385  
 Joannes abbas de Ethelinge I 18  
 Joannes archiep. Ebor. II. 152, 153  
 Joannes comes Hollandiæ II. 394  
 Joannes comes Linc. obit I. 283  
 Joannes comes Moretonii I. 289  
 Joannes constabular. Cestr. &c. I. 295  
 Joannes dux Britann. I. 456  
 Joannes dux Lancastræ II. 382  
 Joannes Ebor. I. 373, 376, 390. Joannis Eboracensis historia aurea I. 509  
 Joannes ep. Eliensis I. 296  
 Joannes ep. Exon. I. 163  
 Joannes ep. Norw. I. 162. legatus in Siciliam *ibid.*  
 Joannes 15. ep. Ro. I. 404  
 Joannes ep. Roucestræ I. 159  
 Joannes ep. S. Andree II. 6  
 Joannes ep. Wellensis usu medicus I. 149  
 Joannes filius ducis Brabantiae I. 460. II. 393. 402  
 Joannes filius Edw. principis, filii H. 3. I. 459  
 Joannes, fil. H. 2. II. 16. constitutus rex in Hibern. I. 134  
 Joannes, filius Joannis II 417  
 Joannes filius Roberti II. 391. obit I. 283  
 Joannes frater Edwardi tertii I. 555  
 Joannes frater Rich. I. I. 163  
 Joannes Havillensis III. 58, 155  
 Joannes Lincoln. III. 66  
 Joannes monachus II. 373  
 Joannes monach. Eliensis I. 598  
 Joannes monachus de Forda. *Vide* Wulfricus  
 Joannes Monemutensis I. 428  
 Joannes pont. Ro. reservat cameræ suæ primos fructus benef. ecclesiast. I. 259  
 Joannes Prior Haugustaldensis. -- Ex ejus continuatione Symeonis Dun. II. 395  
 Joannes Richardo (regi Angliæ) fratri infidus I. 229  
 Joannes r. Angliæ I. 535, 536, 582, 583, 585 II. 6. suspectus propter Arturium nepotem I. 264. ducit in ux. Isabellam I. 280, 421. ejus fautores & consiliarii in errore quodam *ibid.* capit castrum Roffense I. 281. capitanei extraneorum quos ipse conducebat *ib.* ejus liberi I. 284, 471  
 Gul. Marecallum & Gauridum filium Petri gladiis accingit I. 293. hospitatur apud Cotingham I. 294. barones in Joannem regem rebelles I. 295. subjugat Hiberniam I. 421. chartam concedit de communibus libertatibus *ibid.* *he takes the Crosse of the H. Lande* I. 445. ejus charta de tributo combusta II. 330. in Walliam proficiscitur II. 336. Arturum nepotem timet II. 391. ejus luxuria II. 397. magnatibus exheredationem intentat II. 413. intoxicatus II. 416 obit I. 295. II. 315, 322, 326  
 Joannes rex Bohemiæ I. 561, 562  
 Joannes rex Franciæ II. 405 *Prisoner at Wyndesors* I. 568 *freed from Prison* I. 578. moritur I. 480  
 Joannes rex Scotiæ II. 394  
 Joannes Saresb. episc. II. 326  
 Joannes Saresbiriensis fit ep. Carnotensis II. 319  
 Joannes Scoticus, comes Cestr. & Hunt. II. 376  
 Joannes Severianus II. 208. ex ejus Polychronico II. 230. in Italia bene versatus II. 233. ex Euteticho ejus *ibid.*  
 Joannes thesaurarius Ebor. I. 164. II. 232. III. 83. fit ep. Pictav. & Lugd. I. 164  
 Joannes Turonicus episc. Well. II. 253, 254  
 Joannes vicecomes I. 201  
 Joannis (S.) oppidum I. 553, 555  
 Joannis (S.) de Jerusalem priorat. I. 106  
 Joannis (S.) del Savoy Westm. Hosp. I. 112  
 Joannis (S.) Baptistæ ecclesia in valle de Ewias II. 83  
 Joannis (S.) Baptistæ Hieros. hosp. juxta Lond. I. 90  
 Jocelinus ep. Bath I. 283  
*Joban daught. of K. Jobn* I. 536  
*Joban Q. of Scottes dyes* I. 579  
*Joban sister to Edw. 3d. I.* 552  
*Joban wife to Lewelin Pr. of Wales* I. 455  
*Jobn K. of Fraunce* I. 564. *takes the K. of Navar* I. 566. *defeated by Ed. the Blak Prince* I. 566, 567. *and taken Prisoner with his Sun, and a vast number besides* I. 567  
*Jobn (St.) Observations about Chap. 5. of his first Epistle A.* I. 286  
*Jobn's (St.) Jerusalem, an Historical Account of that Abbey, with a Catalogue of the Abbats A.* II. 248  
 Jol I. 587  
 Jolanus I. 443  
 Jonas III. 96  
 Jonatal II. 36  
 Jonus (N.) A I 95  
 Joos of Ludlow I. 232, 233  
 Jordanus regis Stephani capitaneus I. 286  
 Jorvall vel Jorevallis I. 95.

06. III. 43. Ex chronico  
 Jorevallenti III. 44  
 Joseph I. 392  
 Joyce (Tho. de) II. 405  
 Joys (Tho) III. 59  
 Ipswich I. 122  
 Ireland (*John of*) I. 549  
 Irice I. 525  
 Irice (K.) II. 4  
 Riccius comes I. 143  
 Irwin fl. I. 180  
*Irish wife of Ricb. 2d. I.*  
 482, 483  
*Irish. (2.) Conspiracy a*  
*gain. ter and Martyr*  
*1. 4-6. Sheard. M. Syme*  
*exile several Knights*  
*ibid. compl. ynes of the*  
*E. of Kent, and procures*  
*his Death I. 477. She and*  
*others practise against K.*  
*Edw. 2's Council ibid.*  
 Isabella filia Eduardi 3.  
 I. 562. II. 380. nata I.  
 257  
 Isabella mater Edw. 3.  
 obit I. 308  
 Isabella, regina E. tertii,  
 obit & sepelitur I. 251  
 Isabella ux. Richardi  
 com. Glou. I. 282  
 Isabelle regnæ Angl. in-  
 troitus in castellum de  
 Leedes pernegatur I. 273  
*Isabelle, wife of Edw. 2. I.*  
 467, 468, 474, 544, 545,  
 550, 552. II. 402  
*Isabelle's Castel I. 450*  
 Iscalius rex Cypri I. 291  
 Iseld. n. i. e. Inngton, ut  
 videtur, I. 54  
 Isernius II. 46  
 Isidis Ru. ortus II. 397  
 Isidorus III. 47  
 Isidorus Hisp. III. 83  
 Itep III. 55  
 Itep (Simon) II. 405.  
 ejus decretum de dieb.  
 fe. is a rogandis I. 182.  
 obitus I. 276  
 Ilington I. 54  
 Ite worth II. 417  
 Iworth II. 45  
 Ithamar episc. Roensis  
 II. 133, 245  
 Ithamceter I. 367. II.  
 140, 386  
 Ithamceter II. 299  
 Judæi Londinum adducti  
 I. 148. Judæi multi oc-  
 cisi I. 163. Judæus qui-  
 dam in latrina perit I.  
 173, 245. Judæi apud  
 Stanford spoliati I. 229  
 & apud Lincoln. *ibid.* &  
 Eboraci *ibid.* Judæi 18.  
 suspensi I. 267. Judæi  
 Anglia expulsi I. 247.  
 443. II. 402. Judæorum  
 cœmeterium II. 209  
 Judæi male multati fu-  
 giunt ad Strausfordense  
 castellum II. 313. *Vide*  
*Jues*  
 Judas Macchabeus I. 395  
 Judichael I. 431  
 Judith I. 379  
 Judith soror Gorfredi  
 ducis Britann. I. 157  
 Juditha I. 381  
 Ivecestre (Richardus de)  
 I. 132  
 Ivechurch I. 68  
 Ivecestre five Ilchestre  
 II. 288. obfessa I. 118  
*Jues I. 531, 536. they*  
*martyr a child A. D. 1255*  
 I. 456 *put out of England*  
 I. 460, 472  
 Julianus martyr II. 63  
 Julius Cæsar II. 18, 57.  
 in Britanniam venit II.  
 22  
 Julius episcopus I. 139  
 Julius, Hunnorum dux  
 III. 112  
 Julius martyr II. 90  
 Ivo ep. Sagienfis I. 170  
 Ivonis (S.) corporis in-  
 ventio II. 304, 389  
 Ivor II. 43  
 Judemayne I. 493  
 Jurminus I. 590  
 Juruinius (S.) I. 210  
 Justinus five Tustinus II.  
 188  
 Justitiorum aliquot  
 Angliæ, regnante Henr  
 2do, nomina I. 135  
 Justus ep. II. 130, 132  
 Justus, Paulinæ scholæ  
 moderator A. I. 94  
 Juvenalis II. 50  
 Juvenis cognid. nobilis  
 laus A. I. 95  
 Juxta Cataracta vicus II.  
 134, 136  
 Ivyngho I. 83  
 Izabella imperatrix Ro.  
 II. 392  
 Izabella Joannis regis  
 uxor I. 391  
 K  
 Kairdurberg III. 158  
 Kairlegion, quæ & Lega-  
 ceiter, restaurata I. 124  
 Kandeloke I. 235  
 Karadocus Lancarbanen-  
 fis II. 43  
 Kareticus r. II. 39  
 Karkafon I. 565  
 Karleoli villa I. 24  
 Karfalon I. 70  
 Katherine wife of Henry 5.  
 I. 489  
 Katherinæ (S.) Hospitale  
 Lond. I. 113  
 Katigernus II. 28  
 Kechene (Joan. de) II. 343  
 Kemeseia I. 175. III. 71  
 Kemmeis castrum II. 98,  
 111  
 Kempe III. 56  
 Kemperkaretyne I. 560  
 Kempton I. 59  
 Kendale (Rob. de) I. 275  
 Kenelmus occisus I. 212.  
 Plura de Kenelmo rege  
 Merc. ex vita ejus I. 314  
 Kenewaldus Wintoni-  
 ensem eccl. fundat, &c.  
 I. 258  
 Kenewalkus rex III. 74  
 Kenilworth I. 50, 437,  
 458, 459, 471. II. 376,  
 418, 427  
 Kenredus I. 213  
 Kenredus rex Merc. I. 299  
 Kent III. 50  
 Kento (Edm. Erle of) I.  
 451, 476, 477  
 Kente (E. of) I. 550, 579  
 Kente (Kings of) I. 513  
 Kentire I. 542  
 Kenuoldus I. 137  
 Kenulfus rex II. 352  
 Kenulphus abbas Bur-  
 genfis I. 9. pontifex  
 Wintoniæ civitatis ele-  
 ctus *ibid.*  
 Kenulphus rex Merc.  
 Cantuar. ecclesiam in  
 pristinam

- pristinam restituit dignitatem I. 258. *Pren regem libertati restituit ibid.*
- Kenulphus rex** Westfax. I. 212
- Kenwalchius r.** I. 137
- Kenwalk r.** II. 398
- Kepor** I. 122
- Kerebrok** I. 439
- Kereburg in Normania** II. 202, 318
- Keretica unde** II. 107
- Kereticus** II. 107
- Kertmelle (prioratus de)** I. 24
- Kestney** III. 30
- Kestven** I. 439
- Ketene (Joan. de) ep. Elyenf.** I. 604
- Keteric bridge** II. 350
- Kickeley** I. 488
- Kidermister** I. 85
- Kidweli** II. 45, 93
- Kidwelly** I. 105
- Kilkenni (Ordo de) cum aliis 18. scholasticis captus & in carcerem detrusus** I. 282
- Kilkenny** I. 438
- Killingworth** I. 64, 536. III. 56, 59
- Kilmayne** I. 489, 493
- Kilminton** III. 55
- Kilnefeia** III. 107
- Kilpek** I. 231
- Kilwardeby (Rob. de)** II. 328, 403
- Kimbelinus r.** II. 23
- Kimmolton** I. 72
- Kinald (K.)** II. 4
- Kinard II. 27. Kinardense castel. dirutum** *ib.*
- Kinard Fery (castellum de) captum** I. 132
- Kineard, frater Sigebrichti** II. 297
- Kineburgensis castri ecclesia** I. 10
- Kinefridus medicus** I. 21
- Kinelgylfus r.** I. 428
- Kinewolph r.** I. 190
- Kinewulphus r.** I. 138
- King** I. 84
- Kingesfworth** I. 355
- Kinges Clerc. Vide Clara villa**
- Kingesfdune** II. 238
- Vol. vi.
- Kinges Hatfeld, alias Hatfelde Bradoke** I. 63
- Kingesthorp (Rich. de)** II. 341
- Kingeston** I. 66, 70. II. 184, 185, 187, 325, 397, 399, 400, 423. III. 83
- Kingeston castrum ab Hen. 3. captum** I. 174
- Kingeston super Hull** I. 123
- Kingeswoode** I. 31, 65, 104
- Kingesbyri** II. 219
- Kingliffus r.** I. 355
- Kinhardus** II. 388
- Kinigils r.** I. 189
- Kiniwulfus ep.** II. 350
- Kinkorn** I. 553
- Kinotus** II. 38
- Kinrik** I. 211
- Kinfinus (S.) archiep. Ebor.** I. 13
- Kinfius arch. Ebor.** III. 102
- Kinwic arx** II. 330
- Kircham (monasterii de) origo** II. 361
- Kirkeby** II. 353
- Kirkeby, five Pons fractus** III. 45. *Codd. MSS. in bibl.* III. 46
- Kirkeby (Joannes de) ep. Elyenf.** I. 603
- Kirkenni (Gul. de) ep. Elyenf.** I. 603
- Kirkettal** I. 54. II. 367. III. 107
- Kirkeftede** I. 92. II. 367. III. 106
- Kirketune** I. 287
- Kirkham** I. 47, 330
- Kirkley** I. 54
- Kirton** III. 30
- Knapwelle** II. 420
- Knarelburg** I. 50. III. 105
- Kniburnemaster** III. 82
- Knigt (the white)** I. 57
- Knigttes round Table** I. 476
- Knoll** I. 51
- Knolles** I. 485
- Knolles (Rob.)** I. 576
- Knollys** II. 379
- Knute (K.) bis Actes** I. 521, 526, 531. II. 4
- Knuto rex** I. 588
- Κωνσταντία & κωνσταντι** A. A a
- I. 290, 206**
- Kretoun (Batel there)** I. 556
- Kungestre five Cuningeburg** II. 372
- Kunwoak (K. of Scottes)** I. 524
- Kyme** I. 92
- Kyndroun yn Marre** I. 543
- Kyngesbyri** III. 164
- Kyrding** II. 285
- Kyrieleyson** I. 104
- Kyrkeby Bellers** I. 72
- Kyrkeham** III. 36
- Kyrkstedde** III. 32
- L
- Labienus** II. 22. III. 10
- Lacock** I. 40, 305. II. 384
- Lactantius** III. 63
- Lacy** I. 425, 459. II. 89, 394, 419
- Lacy (Gualter)** I. 232, 233
- Lacy (Hugo de)** I. 288. II. 392
- Lacy (Hugo de) Justitarius totius Hibernie constitutus** I. 131
- Lacy (Rog. de)** I. 293, 294
- Laford five Leadford** II. 337
- Lafforde** II. 415
- Lagman** III. 110
- Lahodena Claudiana** II. 80
- Laidradus ep. Lugd.** I. 400
- Lamastæ conventus** I. 311
- Lambley** I. 103
- Lamburne** I. 101
- Lambeth five Lamhith** I. 415. II. 210, 336.
- Discordia propter ecclesiam de Lambeth** I. 264. *ecclesia de Lambeth compianata* *ibid.*
- Concilium apud Lambeth** I. 268
- Lamley** I. 199
- Lanarum stapula** I. 182
- Lancastre** I. 102, 450, 471. II. 321, 397. III. 116
- Lancastre (Blanch Duches of)** I. 480
- Lancastre (Dukes of)** I. 479
- Lancastre (E. of)** I. 552
- Lancastre



- Lancastre (Edw. Duke of)** I. 480  
**Lancastre (H. D. of)** I. 562, 563, 568, 569, 572, 573, 579  
**Lancastre (Henry of)** I. 468, 475, 476. II. 384.  
**Lancastre (John of) beatus** *the Spaniards* I. 480  
**Lancastre (John Duke of)** I. 483, 579  
**Lancastre (Thomas Counte de)** I. 543  
**Lancastre (Tho. E. of)** II. 9  
**Lancastre (Thomas of)** I. 463, 464, 465, 466, 474  
**Lancastriæ dux læsæ majestatis accusatus** I. 184.  
**Thomas comes Lancast. & barones terras Depensatorum & castra in Wallia depopulantur** I. 249. **Lancastriæ dux in celeberrimo hastiludio læsus in cruce** I. 251. **ducis Lancastriæ obitus** *ibid.* **Controversia inter Ducem Lancastriæ & comitem Marchiæ de Successione in regno Angliæ** A. D. 1396 I. 309  
**Dux Lanc. eod. tempore petit ducatum Aquitanix** *ibid.* **Lancastriæ comites** I. 310 **Lancastriæ ducissa** II. 380  
**Lancelotus Arturii socius** II. 106  
**Lancestre** I. 332  
**Lanchester** I. 102  
**Landa** I. 72  
**Landaf** I. 104  
**Landaph** II. 92  
**Landavenfes episcopi** I. 347, 348  
**Landavenfis ecclesia** II. 44  
**Landebrookes** I. 262  
**Landestephan** II. 93  
**Landewibrevis** I. 323 II. 100  
**Landford brige opp.** III. 34  
**Landmylien** II. 173  
**Landu quid?** II. 86  
**Lancastre** II. 364  
**Laneluensis ecclesia** II. 104  
**Laneploch, vulgo Lamp-ley, (Joannes de)** I. 24  
**Laner flu.** III. 44  
**Lanercost** II. 398  
**Lanercroft** I. 103  
**Laneuer** II. 98  
**Lanfrancus eccl. Cant. & monaster. renovat, aliaque id genus præstat** I. 417. **ejus opera** II. 220  
**Lanfrancus archiep. Cant.** **obit** I. 263. II. 54  
**Langbainii (Ger.) epistola quæd. ad cl. Selde-num** A. I. 170, 282, &c.  
**Langdene (Joan.)** I. 404  
**Langdon** I. 88  
**Langeley** I. 61, 508  
**Langeley (Edm. de)** II. 381  
**Langeley (Galfridus de)** I. 179  
**Langeton (Gul. de)** I. 269  
**Langeton (Joannes de)** I. 24  
**Langeton (Sim. de)** II. 345  
**Langeton (Steph.)** I. 264  
**Langham (Simon de)** I. 308. II. 377, 380, 405.  
**ep. Elyenf.** I. 608  
**Langle** I. 186  
**Langle (Sir Edm. of)** I. 461  
**Langley,** I. 47, 49  
**Langton** I. 295. III. 63  
**Langton (Joan de)** I. 271, 604  
**Langton (Steph.)** I. 534. II. 336, 337, 339. **archiep. Cant.** II. 325, 326, 327  
**Langton (Walt.)** I. 473  
**Langtune** I. 423  
**Langtune (Simon de)** II. 336  
**Langyath (Elflure de)** I. 581  
**Lanhanden** I. 324  
**Lanhodeni** II. 88, 89  
**Laniltut** II. 44  
**Lankaderet** I. 570  
**Laonternam** I. 104  
**Lannualeye** I. 444  
**Lanpeder** II. 328  
**Lantian** II. 108  
**Lansanfrait** II. 106  
**Lantfey** I. 324  
**Lanthoni** I. 35, 84, 324.  
**Codd. MSS. ibi** III. 159  
**Lanualfey** II. 414  
**Lanuedra** I. 287  
**Lanwonnen** I. 324  
**Lapidea ædificia raro in Britannia ante tempora Benedicti** II. 236  
**Larch (Pont. de)** I. 494  
**Lascaris (Janus) A. I.** I. 117  
**Lasci** I. 283  
**Lateres Britannici** III. 8  
**Lathomus (Henricus) obit** I. 249  
**Latimarus (Gul.) A. I.** I. 94  
**Latimer** I. 73  
**Latimer (Ds. de)** I. 183  
**Latimer (Lord)** I. 480, 622  
**Latinelade** III. 44  
**Lavall** II. 423  
**Lavenden** I. 73  
**Launde, Codd. MSS. ibi** III. 47  
**Launfelin** I. 73  
**Launston** I. 76  
**Laurentius abbas** II. 365  
**Laurentius abbas Westm.** III. 38, 41, 48  
**Laurentius archiep. Cant.** 209. II. 51, 131  
**Law (the Judicial) several remarkable Passages about it** A. I. 292, 293, 294  
**Lawarne five Lewerne (John) A. I.** I. 291, 297, 298  
**Lawrence (St.) Poulney** I. 110  
**Laycock** I. 66  
**Layfton** I. 62  
**Lecestriæ comes A. I.** I. 182  
**Lechlauar** II. 98  
**Ledbury (Thomas) A. I.** I. 302  
**Ledbury (Ysaac) A. I.** I. 301  
**Ledes** I. 550  
**Ledford** II. 337  
**Ledis regio** II. 143  
**Leedes (castrum de) ab Eduardo 2do. obsessum & captum** I. 273  
**Leedes (Paulinus de) ad episcopatum Carleoli electus** I. 289  
**Leedis** I. 87, 463, 489  
**Lessius dux exulat** I. 195  
**Legecestria, Legecestra, vel Legecestre, quæ & urbs**

- urbs Legionum I. 371,  
 410. II. 40, 300, 301,  
 330. renovata I. 299  
 Legenberig II. 294  
 Legercestriae provincia  
 devastata I. 158  
 Legerensium episcoporum  
 nomina I. 319  
 Leges Edgari & Edw.  
 Confess. I. 417. Mulmu-  
 tinæ & Marcianæ *ibid.*  
 Ex antiquo de legibus  
 Saxonum libro II. 212.  
 Lex triplex tempore  
 Sax. II. 213  
 Leghus (Tho.) A. I. 149  
 Legionum urbs II. 21,  
 31, 36, 40, 47, 235, 239.  
 destructa II. 84. ejus  
 descriptio II. 90. re-  
 staurata II. 183. a piratis  
 depopulata II. 188  
 Legnina I. 588  
 Legracester civitas max.  
 ex parte combusta I. 162  
 Legrecestria sive Legre-  
 cestra I. 28. II. 284  
 Leicestre II. 411  
 Leicestriae comites II. 328  
 Leicestr. episcopatus II.  
 267. Magister fratrum  
 minorum Leicestriae suf-  
 pensus apud Tiburne I.  
 311  
 Leighbourne I. 94  
 Leil, alias Luel II. 19  
 Leir r. II. 19  
 Leir alias Leis II. 33  
 Leircester I. 532. II. 19  
 Leircestre (villa de) com-  
 busta I. 132. II. 207  
 Leircestria I. 186, 288.  
 II. 319  
 Leircestriae comes &c.  
 capti in bello de Forne-  
 ham I. 132. Leircestriae  
 comitissa A. D. 1276. fi-  
 liam suam mittit prin-  
 cipi Lewelino I. 306.  
 Leircestriae mania cum  
 castro demolita II. 325  
 Leis, *Vide* Leir  
 Leisnes I. 97  
 Lekingfeld III. 101  
 Lelande (Pers) I. 546  
 Lelandi Civilis historia  
 A. I. 7. solum natale A.  
 I. 25. studiorum succes-  
 sus A. I. 88. versus ad  
 Joannem Fraterculum  
 insignem medicum A.  
 I. 91. dies natalis A. I.  
 103  
 Lelius Hamo II. 23  
 Lemnia I. 350  
 Lemster I. 53  
 Lenthale I. 240  
 Lenthfrith II. 350  
 Lenton I. 94  
 Leo apochrifarius I. 404  
 Leobwinus I. 384  
*Leof Abbacy of* II. 428  
 Leoffinus abbas Elyenf. I.  
 595  
 Leoffuir diaconus I. 581  
 Leofric I. 284  
 Leofricus, vel Leuricus,  
 abbas Burgenfis I. 11, 13  
 Leofricus comes I. 127,  
 158, 416. Leofrici co-  
 mitis & Godivæ libe-  
 ralitas II. 317  
 Leofricus Hereford. co-  
 mes multa monasteria  
 construit I. 144  
 Leofricus comes Cestriae  
 II. 60  
 Leofricusep. Exon II. 255  
*Leofrik E. of Marcb* I. 528  
 Leoffius ep. Wigorn. I.  
 157  
 Leofftanus I. 444  
 Leofwinus I. 39  
 Leofwinus abbas Elyenf.  
 I. 595  
 Leolinus princeps Walliæ  
 castra Diffard & Gan-  
 noc ad solum compla-  
 nat I. 174. ipse & Da-  
 vid frater rebellant II.  
 393. Leolini caput ad  
 Edwardum perductum  
*ibid.* David suspensus  
*ibid.*  
 Leomenster III. 81  
 Leonardi (S.) Prioratus  
 juxta Staunford I. 96.  
 cella in inf. Elyenf. I.  
 601  
 Leonellus, dux Clarentiæ,  
 Edw. 3. filius, II. 378,  
 380. natus I. 326. obit  
 I. 251  
 Leonense Monast. II. 317  
 Leonis castrum. *V. Holt*  
 Leonis monasterium II.  
 169, 170  
*Leoline Prince of Wales*  
*enters the Marches of Eng-*  
*lande* I. 460  
 Leonminstria I. 31  
 Leontius ep. I. 432  
 Leoricus comes Herford,  
 cum Godiva conjuge  
 plura monasteria fun-  
 dant I. 261  
 Leofstanus corpus D. Ed-  
 mundi tegit I. 213  
 Leothwinus occisus I. 129  
 Leovegarus occiditur II.  
 287  
 Leovegarus episc. I. 127  
 Leowricus puer III. 115  
 Lerchiprester I. 570  
 Lerwoldus I. 213  
 Lesmonasterium, sive Les-  
 monasterium II. 252  
 Lesnes monaster. I. 135  
 Lesselin I. 574  
 Lettingeham II. 366  
 Lettingen I. 115  
 Lettingey monasterium I.  
 22, 367, 368, 383. II.  
 141, 246  
 Leteley I. 69. III. 149  
 Leucanor I. 438  
 Leverton I. 101  
 Leugen I. 235  
 Leuina I. 11  
 Levinus flu. III. 40  
 Levitæ (Bili) vita S. Ma-  
 chuti episcopi I. 430  
*Leweline Pr. of Wales* I.  
 537. *destroys Mortimer's*  
*Lands* I. 457. *Batails be-*  
*tw. hym and K. H. 3d's*  
*Party* *ibid.*  
 Lewelinus I. 616. totam  
 terram Gualliæ citra  
 Snawdune Joanni regi  
 concedit II. 413  
 Lewelinus Northwalliæ  
 princeps II. 111  
 Lewelinus princeps Wal-  
 liæ I. 427. II. 377, 402,  
 420. subdit se Edwardo  
 1mo. I. 246. Eleonoram,  
 Simonis Montisfortis  
 filiam, in uxorem ducit  
*ibid.* devictus & occisus  
 cum omnibus suis I. 247  
 Lewelyn I. 472  
 Lewes I. 33, 219. II. 257,  
 316  
 Lewis

- Lewis I. 59, 63, 86, 235, 238  
 Lewis (bellum de) I. 174. II. 402, 417  
*Lewys, Summe to the K. of Fraunce* I. 535  
 Leyburne (Rogerus de) I. 243  
 Leycestre, Lecestre, Leyceter five Leyrcestre, I. 74 II. 208, 371, 412, 425 III. 46. civitas diruta ab H. 2do. II. 320. Codd. MSS. in bibl. III. 46  
 Leycestre (Rog. de) I. 443  
 Leycestria five Leyrcestria I. 37, 48. II. 343, 397, 416  
 Leydet I. 283  
 Leyland I. 83  
 Lhein II. 101  
 Lheudotus (S) II. 99  
 Libertas A. I. 84, 93  
 Libri sacri per Britanniam combusti III. 83  
 Licetefeld II. 145  
 Licetefeldensium episcoporum nomina I. 319 II. 266.  
 Lichfeild five Lichesfeld I. 117, 118, 402, 409, 411, 517. II. 296. III. 80. Lichfeldensis episcopatus II. 244  
 Licinius Rufinus A. I. 293  
 Lidburia I. 210  
 Lidford II. 189, 301, 353  
 Lidel II. 207  
 Lidel (castellum de) captum I. 287  
 Lidgate (John) II. 428  
 Lidle. *Vide* Lile  
 Lidwike II. 299  
 Lienbering I. 518  
 Liethan II. 45  
 Ligea vel Lugia flu. II. 182  
 Ligneæ ecclesiæ I. 33  
 Lignum in saxum degenerans II. 396  
 Lile, alias Lidle (Tho) ep. Elyens. I. 607  
 Lilia A. I. 159  
 Lilleburne (Joh. de) I. 550  
 Lillehuil I. 52, 412  
 Limege II. 166  
 Limen flu. II. 217  
 Limene II. 224, 297  
 Limene amnis II. 281  
 Liminga II. 167  
 Liminge II. 53, 54, 56  
 Liminges II. 55, 56  
 Linacer (Tho.) A. I. 85, 112, 129, 136  
 Lincolnia I. 26, 97, 113, 197, 326, 422, 423, 445, 446, 530, 535. II. 34, 48, 301, 371, 374, 394, 429. III. 33, 69. Cella S. Magdalene juxta Lincoln. I. 25 *Parlam. at Lyncon* I. 541  
 Lincoln. (Robertus de) I. 198  
 Lincoln. episcopi I. 344, 597. bellum Lincolniente temp. H. 3. I. 422  
 Lincolnia (Joal de) I. 581  
 Lincolnienfis provincia, in qua non sunt Hydæ I. 12  
*Lincolnsbir Feeld*, alias *Hornefeld* (temp. E. 4.) I. 502. *a greata Fost in that County* temp. E. 2. I. 548  
 Lindense castrum à Stephano obsessum II. 205.  
 Lindensis basilica restaurata *ibid.* testudo basilicæ Lindensis renovata II. 306. Lindensis provincia III. 30  
 Lindesege II. 179  
 Lindis flu. II. 173  
 Lindisfarna II. 194. à Dacis depopulata II. 173, 185, 325. Lindisfarnæ ambitus *ibid.*  
 Lindisfarne I. 411, 516  
 Lindisfarnea inf. II. 158, 159  
 Lindisfarn. episcopi I. 320, 338. II. 142, 143, 151, 279, 408, 409. III. 40, 41. Sedes episcopalis in Lindisfarn. inf. II. 136. Lindisfarnensis ecclesiæ monachus libertas bibendi vinum vel cerevisiam data II. 172.  
 Magnitudo provincie episcopi Lindisfarn. II. 181. Plure de episcopis Lindisfarnensibus, & aliis ad Lindisfarne spectantibus I. 327, &c. *affa his de rebus ex libro incerti autoris* I. 365, &c.  
 Lindisfarnes I. 284  
 Lindocolina civitas II. 135, 268  
 Lindum direptum II. 205  
 Line flu. III. 47  
 Linfeild I. 96  
 Lingenfe monast. I. 591  
 Linfiguna II. 35  
 Linne I. 119. III. 29  
 Linne (Gul. de) I. 182, 183  
 Linus (Rob.) A. I. 182  
 Linum II. 418  
*Lionel Sun of Ed.* 3d. I. 557, 579  
*Lionelle D. of Clarence* I. 579  
*Lions yn the Toure dye* I. 492  
 Lis (Arnold de) I. 232  
 Lisle monaster. III. 107  
 Lisle I. 180, 307, 620, 621. III. 128  
*Lisle (E. of)* I. 560  
*Lisle (Tho.) Bishop of Ely* I. 568  
 Lisne II. 412  
 Lisnes (monasterium de) II. 209  
 Lissinian I. 569  
 Literarum bonarum in Britanniam commigratio A. I. 82. literarum bonarum instauratio A. I. 137  
 Lindhardus episc. II. 130  
 Livid I. 582  
 Livinge I. 527  
 Livingus abbas de Tavestok I. 79  
 Livingus episc. Cridienfis II. 255  
 Livius Gallus II. 25  
 Liulfus I. 383  
 Liwulphi nobilis uxor filii I. 128  
 Liwulphus occisus I. 129  
 LLan Batern Vaur II. 211  
 LLanblethian I. 83  
 LLandewy brevy I. 120. II. 107  
 LLanpader naur (castrum de) I. 177, 178  
 LLanstephandune II. 212  
 LLanvals I. 53  
 LLinne

- L**linne (Gul. de) I. 182  
 Locher flu. II. 76, 93  
 Lochmabaa II. 315  
 Lochor III. 94  
 Loerine II. 2  
 Locrinus II. 77. Locri-  
 ni victoria de Hum-  
 bro II. 18. Guendoioë-  
 nam in uxorem ducit  
*ibid.*  
 Loden (pons de) I. 164  
 Lodoneiuna II. 347  
 Loëlinus II. 26  
 Lofricus abbas Elyenf. I.  
 595.  
 Loffane Domesman obit  
 I. 280  
 Loghindorm I. 556  
 Logy (Marg. de) I. 579  
 Loëdis II. 135  
 Lollardes I. 487  
 Lollardi I. 448. Lollar-  
 dorum factionis duces  
 I. 185  
 Londinum Londonia,  
 Londonia, vel Lundonia  
 I. 25, 36, 55, 64, 71, 90,  
 91, 105, 106, 107, 108,  
 109, 110, 111, 112, 114,  
 139, 140, 188, 215, 415,  
 422, 423, 439, 448, 451,  
 452, 455, 456, 457, 459,  
 465, 467, 468, 492, 496,  
 512, 535. II. 24, 31, 42,  
 43, 132, 291, 338, 350,  
 426, 427, 429, 430. III.  
 81. Londinum conflagrat  
 I. 26. London. ci-  
 vitas muvita ab H. 3.  
 I. 173. London. occupa-  
 pat. à Glovernæ comite  
 I. 176. Pons Londinen-  
 sis III. 83. Pontis Lon-  
 don. 5. arcus corruunt  
 I. 178. Londini 5. reges  
 I. 251. Londinum civi-  
 tas tota pene combusta  
 I. 263. minor aula Di.  
 regis Londini combusta,  
 cum aliis ædificiis I.  
 267. Turris London.  
 firmata per Gul. de Mau-  
 deville I. 280. Londi-  
 nenses episcopi I. 321.  
 339, 353. II. 246, 386.  
 Londinensium feditio  
 in Joannem de Gaunte  
 I. 183. Londinensis pons  
 incensus II. 321, 325.  
 Londinensis pontis ar-  
 cus II. 404. Nomina  
 Decanorum eccles. S.  
 Pauli London. I. 355.  
 Novum opus ecclesie S.  
 Pauli London. inceptum  
 I. 356. pons London.  
 cadit *ibid.* eccl. Prædica-  
 torum London. *ibid.* no-  
 vum templum, S. Mar-  
 tini in Vinetria Lond.  
*ibid.* plura de antiqui-  
 tate Pauline eccl. & re-  
 bus in ea gestis I. 357.  
 & *seqq.* [Et in his recen-  
 sendis plurium chartarum  
 exhibentur fragmenta.]  
 prebendæ S. Pauli Lon-  
 don. I. 359, 360. Archi-  
 diaconatus Lond. I. 359.  
 Ecclesie & capellæ &c.  
 quæ pertinent ad S. Pau-  
 lum I. 360, 351. Missæ  
 in ecclesia S. Pauli Lond.  
 celebratæ I. 360. Hospi-  
 tale S. Ægidii I. 478.  
 Domus Conversorum I.  
 428. II. 330, 414. *Paulus*  
*Steeple at London* I. 493.  
*London brent.* I. 524. *be-*  
*segid* I. 525. Londonia  
 igne consumpta II. 174.  
 Londinum ab Alfredo  
 restauratum II. 182. à  
 Dacis obsecum II. 188.  
 Londium conflagrat  
 II. 188, 200. Fossa à Da-  
 nis facta Londini II. 192  
 Lundonia à Dacis de-  
 vastata II. 214. restau-  
 rata ab Alfredo rege II.  
 217. Plura de rebus me-  
 morabilibus urbis Lon-  
 dinensis II. 242. ecclesia  
 S. Pauli Londoniæ II.  
 246, 428. III. 69. Lon-  
 doniæ maxima pars in  
 Westchepe incensa II.  
 345. Londonia incensa  
 II. 356. mœnia circa  
 turrim Londini corru-  
 unt II. 392. turris eccle-  
 siæ S. Mariæ Londini ca-  
 dit II. 419. Plura de ci-  
 vitate London. è Gul.  
 Stephanide II. 420. *Lon-*  
*don before the Conquest*  
*more inconsiderable than*  
*Canterbury, &c.* II. 428.  
 Codd. MSS. in bibl. Pau-  
 lina III. 47. in bibl. Pe-  
 trina III. 48. in bibl.  
 Franciscanorum III. 49.  
 in bibl. Prædicatorum  
 III 51. in bibl. Carme-  
 litarum III. 52. in bibl.  
 Augustinianorum III.  
 54. Eccl. S. Martini III.  
 70. Ecclesia Christi III.  
 73 monachi apud S.  
 Paulum III. 85.  
 London (Herveus de) II.  
 324  
 London (Joannes) II.  
 335, 334  
 London (Phil. de) II. 342  
 Londric. *Vide* Sodric.  
 Longæspatæ (Gul.) co-  
 mitis Saresbiriensis,  
 mors I. 265, 266  
 Longaspatha II. 414, 415  
 Longaspatha (Gul.) II.  
 384  
 Longaspatha (Nic. de) I.  
 180, 269  
 Longelet I 85  
 Longespe comes Sarum  
 I. 424, 425, 426  
 Longforde III. 105, 106  
 Longocampo (Gul. de) I.  
 163. ep. Elyenf. I. 601  
 Longodunus (Stephanus)  
 II. 321.  
 Lord Dane II. 428  
 Loring I. 301  
 Lofinga (Herebertus) I.  
 149, 418  
 Loth I. 510. II. 33, 35  
 Lotharingus (Robertus)  
 autor novæ basilicæ He-  
 reford. II. 266. omnium  
 artium peritiss. *ibid.* re-  
 degit Mariani historiam  
 in epitomen *ibid.*  
 Lotharius r. II. 54, 59  
 Lothbricus r. interfectus  
 I. 220.  
 Lothebrocus III. 44  
 Lothen I. 196  
 Louers I. 488  
 Lovetot I. 443  
 Lowedre (Rob. de) I. 553  
 Loys, *Sun to the Fr. King,*  
*A. D. 1216. comes in-*  
*Engl. and baib Castellæ*  
*delivered*

- delivered to him* I. 455  
*A Peace betw. Loys of Fr. and H.* 3d. *ibid.*  
 Lucanus II. 50. III. 148  
 Luce I. 577  
 Luci II. 390, 424  
 Luci (Richardus de) I. 135. II. 209  
*Lucian, a Conjecture relating to a passage in him* A. I. 296.  
 Lucius rex I. 588. II. 24, 43, 44, 50. III. 76. Christianus effectus II. 121, 160  
 Lucius Tiberius imp. II. 36, 37, 47  
 Lucius (Tim.) A. I. 139  
 Lucretiæ pudicitia A. I. 88  
 Lucy I. 466, 474. II. 416  
 Lucy (Godfr. de) I. 163, 291  
 Lud II. 18, 43, 426, 427  
 Lud r. II. 22  
 Luda II. 331  
 Luda (Gul. de) I. 442  
 ep. Elyenf. I. 603  
 Ludæ Parcus III. 106  
 Lude. -- Abbat de Parco  
 Lude I. 93  
 Ludecanus I. 212  
 Ludelania II. 407  
 Ludelaue I. 198, 438. II. 105, 204  
 Ludefgate II. 22  
 Ludham I. 443  
 Ludlow I. 232, 497  
 Ludovicus Aquitanorum princeps I. 141  
 Ludovicus Caroli regis Franc. fil. I. 167  
 Ludovicus. fil. Philippi regis Franciæ, in Angliam navigat I. 265. multas civitates & castra adquiret *ibid.* alia tentat, sed frustra *ibid.* Anglos omnes Anglia exterminare in animo habet *ibid.*  
 Ludovicus filius regis Franc. I. 295, 421, 422. II. 323, 337.  
 Ludovicus rex Franc. II. 15  
 Ludualus r. Wallengum J. 141  
 Lucl urbs I. 327, 329.  
*Vide* Lugubalia.  
 Luffeild I. 47  
 Lugia, vol Logus flu. III. 81.  
 Lugubalia (i. e. Lucl) I. 327, 369. II. 152, 159  
 Lugubalia (i. e. Caerlucl) à Gulielmo Raso reparata II. 200.  
 Luie flu. II. 298  
 Lulifum I. 329  
 Lullewrode castell. I. 151  
 Lullington I. 85  
 Lunæ quinque II. 336  
 Lundey II. 416  
 Lungespeie I. 456  
 Lupercus I. 432  
 Luporum tributum impositum Wallensibus II. 399  
 Lupetus (Tho.) A. I. 87, 89, 108, 120.  
 Lupus ep. II. 162  
 Lupus (S.) I. 401. II. 44.  
 Lufcburne (Lud.) I. 609  
 Luterelle I. 72  
 Luthanbirig II. 285  
 Lutinenses. *Vide* Clutinenses.  
 Luuel I. 198  
 Lovetot I. 585  
 Luxodium I. 431  
 Luye flu. prælium super eum I. 213  
 Lydelle I. 470  
 Lyes I. 63  
 Lynne I. 28, 59, 452
- M
- Mabut II. 44  
 Macclesfeild I. 53  
 Macherius comes Northanumbr. I. 145  
 Machometus I. 301  
 Machutus III. 96  
 Machutus (S) III. 14, 96. plura de ejus vita I. 430, 431, 432. III. 37  
 Maclou (S.) I. 431  
 Macrini laus A. I. 95  
 Macrobius III. 54  
 Madoc I. 472  
 Madocus II. 394  
 Maesurian II. 427  
 Magantius II. 29  
 Mageo inf. II. 145  
 Magefetenfium (five Herfordensium) episcoporum nomina I. 318  
 Magefetes II. 193, 316  
 Maglocunus rex II. 71  
 Maglocuni potentia II. 72. avenculum suum opprimat *ibid.* fit monachus *ibid.* monachum exuit *ibid.* uxorem repudiat *ibid.* ejus præceptor *ibid.*  
 Magna Charta, excerpta ex ea aliisque Angliæ Statutis I. 446.  
 Magna villa (Gaufredus de) I. 199, 227. II. 305-  
 Ernulphus filius ejus I. 199.  
 Magna villa (Gul. de) I. 163.  
 Magni, regis Danorum. victoriæ I. 147.  
 Maguilus II. 275  
 Mahel filius Bernardi de Novo Mercato II. 86  
 Mahometes nascitur II. 129  
 Maiden Bradeley I. 84  
 Maidefton I. 87, 97  
 Maidefton (R. de) episc. Heref. I. 282.  
 Maildolph I. 302, 303  
 Maildulphesbirienfis monaster. Chronicon I. 301  
 Excerpta ex illo *ibid.* de prima origine Maildulphesbirienfis monasterii I. 302.  
 Mailerus II. 91  
 Mailgo I. 179. II. 85, 98  
 Mailgo r. II. 38, 39, 41  
 Mailros J. 332, 368, 383. II. 154, 223  
 Mailros monast. II. 143  
 Mainorpir II. 95  
 Maio II. 104  
 Maisbeli campus II. 30  
 Maisfundeu, seu Domus Dei III. 11  
 Maifurian II. 26  
*Makæta K. of Scotland* I. 528  
 Makelesfeld (Gul. de) II. 405  
 Maklow I. 529  
 Malcher I. 529  
 Malcholmus rex Scotiæ &c.

- &c. occisi II. 357  
 Malcolin I. 523, 529  
 Malcolin (K.) I. 530, 531, 532, 538. II. 4.  
 Malcolini reginis Scotiæ & Margareta liberi I. 128  
 Malcolinus r. Scotiæ regi Angliæ obsequium præstat I. 129. multos Angliæ locos devastat I. 381. sed se submittit Gul. conq. I. 382.  
 Malcolinus rex Scott. I. 387, 416. III. 43, 44. liberi ejus I. 416.  
 Malcolinus r. Scot. Gulielmo conq. fidem dat II. 198. Malcolini, Scottorum regis, & Edouardi, primogeniti ejus, cædes I. 305. II. 200.  
 Malcolinus r. sepultus in cænob. Tinenfi *ibid.*  
 Malcolinus Scottorum r. Northumbriam depopulatur II. 194  
 Malcolinus rex Scott, occisus II. 288. ut & alii cum illo II. 289  
 Malcolmus rex Scotiæ I. 391. occisus II. 241. homagium præbet Gul. regi Angliæ II. 356  
 Maldona I. 325  
 Maldonia II. 412  
 Malepetite I. 352  
 Malefard I. 288  
 Malefart castel. II. 207, 319  
 Malet I. 577  
 Malgerius I. 160  
 Malkin (K.) II. 4  
 Mallet I. 530. III. 26  
 Mallet (Gil.) I. 132  
 Mallet (Guliel.) II. 196  
 Malling I. 87, 259  
 Malhynges III. 73  
 Malmesbiriense cænobium ab Offa direptum II. 225 Codd. MSS. in bibliotheca cænobii Malmesbiriensis III. 157  
 Malmesbury (Gul.) II. 3. ex primo ejus libro de regibus Anglorum I. 136 III. 75: ex 2o. libro de regib. Angl. I. 139. ex 3. lib. de regib. Angl. I. 145. ex 4to. lib. de regib. Angl. I. 148. Ex 10 libro Novellæ ejus historiæ I. 150. ex 2do. lib. N. hist. I. 151. ex tertio lib. Nov. hist. *ibi.*  
 Malmesbyri, Malmesbiriæ, Malmesburgh, vel Malmesbirium I. 26, 65, 303, 304, 305, 414. II. 252, 318, 395, 397, 400, 426. III. 74, 81, 157 castellum apud Malmesbyri inchoat. I. 151  
 Malmesbyriense monast. I. 241, 301. castrum de Malmesbyri captum I. 286. Malmesbyri obsessa ab Henrico 2. II. 314. *An historical Account of the Abbey of Malmesbury, with a List of the Abbats* A. II. 234  
 Malo lacu (Petr. de) I. 296  
 Malton I. 198. II. 204, 360. III. 35  
 Malvefin castrum I. 129  
 Malvern I. 419  
 Malverne Major I. 65.  
 Malverne Minor *ibid.*  
 Malvernum II. 261, 264  
 Man inf. II. 229, 414  
 Manca I. 357  
 Mancestre II. 184  
 Mancestria II. 229, 284  
 Manchester I. 102, 538. II. 374, 428  
 Mancusa II. 252  
 Mandeline I. 484  
 Mandevil I. 295  
 Mandevilla (Steph. de) I. 446  
 Mandeville II. 410, 412  
 Mandeville (Gul. de) I. 288  
 Mandut III. 55  
 Maners I. 200, 62  
 Maners (Rob.) I. 551, 557, 558  
 Manhelle (Reginald. de) II. 53  
 Mania inf. II. 102  
 Mannius abbas Evesham I. 242  
 Mannus abbas monast. S. Egwini I. 300.  
 Mantravers (Joan.) II. 333  
 Mapus (Gualt.) II. 112  
 Marcellus (Gul.) I. 151  
 March (Counte of) I. 555, 561  
 March (Erle of) I. 481 488, 497, 552, 558, 572. *overcomes the E. of Pembroke at Mortimars Crosse* I. 498.  
 March (Tho. de la) I. 571  
 Marchall (R.) III. 23  
 Marche (Counte Patrik of) I. 547, 565  
 Marchenlage II. 21  
 Marchia (Gul. de) I. 268  
 Marchiæ comites I. 310.  
 Marchiæ comitis duo filii abducti per quandam Damicellam de camera reginæ I. 313  
 Mare quater fuit refluitque una die II. 420  
 Mare (Petrus de la) II. 379, 380 morti adjudicatus I. 251. postea vero carceri tantummodo mancipatus *ibid.*  
 Mareis (Gul. de) II. 416  
 Marefcallus I. 295, 296. II. 416  
 Marefcallus (Gilb.) obit I. 283  
 Marefcallus (Gualt.) I. 283  
 Marefcallus (Gul.) I. 242, 281, 289, 291, 294, 425, 426. Marefcallus (Gul.) comes Penbroke obit A. D. 1219. I. 423. epitaphium ejus *ibid.* Marefcallus (Gul.) comes Strigulienfis II. 211  
 Marefcallus (Henr.) I. 290, 291  
 Marefcallus (Rich.) I. 428  
 Marefchal I. 468  
 Margadud II. 40  
 Margadus rex Demetorum I. 410  
 Margan II. 92  
 Margaret, Dought. of H. 3. *married* I. 456  
 Margaret, Dought. to Margaret Qu. of Norway, destroyed by Tempest I. 538  
 Margaret Sister to Edw. 1. I. 537  
 Margaret wife of Edward *first*

- sup* I. 461  
 Margaret wife of Hen. 6 I. 493, 499. *d. livered of Prince Edward* I. 495. *Sbe lands with Pr. Edw. at Weymouth* I. 505. *Sbe is taken at Tewkesbyri* I. 506  
 Margaret Yng. V. Yng. I. 387  
 Margareta filia Edw. 1 mi I. 356  
 Margareta regina Scotiæ I. 416  
 Margareta uxor Ed. 1 mi I. 181, 269. II. 394, 402  
 Margareta uxor Hen. filii H. 2di. I. 132  
 Marham I. 58, 309, 345. II. 414  
 Maria abbatissa Ramefiæ I. 280  
 Maria, comitissa Darbeizæ II. 383  
 Maria, filia Henrici 8vi. A. I. 85, 108, 119, 130  
 Maria, filia regis Angli. monialis de Ambresbyri affecta I. 179  
 Maria, filia regis Stephani, I. 161. ejus nuptiæ I. 419  
 Maria poëta A. I. 135  
 Maria ux. Eustachii comitis Bononiæ I. 416  
 Mariæ montis monaster. III. 107  
 Mariæ (S) monaster. & Heida incensa I. 151  
 Mariæ (S) de Bethleem Lond. Hosp. I. 113  
 Mariæ (S.) Overey in Southwerk monast. I. 90, 106. Mariæ (S.) coll. V. S. Spiritus coll. — Mariæ (B.) five corp. Christi & S. Ægidii fodalitium Lond. I. 111  
 Mariæ (S.) Rouncevallen- sis Westm. Hosp. I. 113  
 Marianus Scotus II. 3. De Mariani Scotti historiæ epitome II. 266  
 Mariestow (Ecclesia de S.) à quoniam fundata I. 158  
 Marion, femina quædam I. 232  
 Mariscallus II. 414  
 Marisco (Adam de) II. 334, 335, 342, 343  
 Marisco (Gaufr. de) I. 425, 585  
 Marisco (Gul. de) II. 392  
 Marisco (Rich. de) I. 295 ep. Dun. I. 425  
 Marisco (Rob de) II. 335  
 Marisco (Steph de) I. 535  
 Maritius imperator II. 37  
 Marius rex II. 23, 26  
 Marius (Antonius) III. 63  
 Markeby I. 93  
 Markgate (Prioratus de Bosco juxta) I. 83  
 Marleberg II. 321, 415  
 Marlow I. 90  
 Marmion (Robertus) I. 227, 283  
 Marmion (Wm.) I. 548, 549  
 Marmion II. 305  
 Maro (Tho.) A. I. 143  
 Marre (Counte of) I. 553  
 Marrick I. 96  
 Marsche I. 80  
 Marshaul III. 56  
 Martel I. 532  
 Martel (castellum de) I. 163  
 Martellus (Gaufred.) Gul. ducem Norman. bello impetit I. 145  
 Marten abbay III. 161  
 Martia regina II. 27  
 Martialis III. 21. A. I. 86, 121  
 Martiana lex II. 21  
 Martianus imp. III. 76  
 Martini (S) colleg. Lond. I. 110  
 Martini (S.) cænobium II. 257  
 Martino (Nic. de S.) I. 243  
 Martinus I. 401  
 Martinus abbas Burgenfis I. 17  
 Martinus papæ nuntius II. 392  
 Martinus Turonensis I. 98  
 Martinus (Rich) episc. Menev. I. 324  
 Martinus (S.) III. 95  
 Martona III. 107  
 Martou II. 111  
 Marullus A. I. 88, 135  
 Masendeu I. 88  
 Maserfeld II. 138  
 Mafonus (Joan.) equ. A. I. 124.  
 Maffingham I. 59  
 Matilda filia Henrici I. I. 150  
 Matilda regina moritur II. 288  
 Matildis I. 445  
 Matildis imperatrix I. 151, 599. II. 400. Stephanum monet Henricum ejus esse filium I. 419. Strategema Matildis fugientis II. 205. obfessa, & tandem Bristoluam ire permissa II. 362. ejus sepultura II. 206  
 Matildis ux. Gul. de Brausa cum filio miserabiliter pereunt I. 280. maritus fugit *ibid.*  
 Matildis ux. Gul. conq. I. 171, 417.  
 Matildis ux. H. primi I. 416, 418, 532. II. 222, 400. hospitale S. Ægidii Londini ædificat *ib.* obit *ibid.* coacta velum induit Viloduni II. 222  
 Matildis ux. Odonis comitis Carnot. I. 168.  
 Matildis reginæ, Stephani regis uxoris, obitus II. 364.  
 Matildis Angl. reginæ, obitus & sepultura II. 223  
 Matildis castellum I. 292. II. 211. reedificatum ab H. tertio I. 426  
 Maton (Rich de) I. 391  
 Matravers five Matrevers I. 238, 240  
 Matthæus Cicestrenfis II. 324  
 Matthæus Parisiensis I. 405. II. 339, 340, 341. ex Anualibus ejus II. 335. Decerpta è defloratore quodam Matthæi Parisiensis II. 344. Ex Matthæo Parisiensi de gestis abbatum S. Albani III. 164  
 Matthæus

- Matthæus** Westmonast. II. 329. E floribus ejus historiarum II. 385.  
**Matthias** abbas Burgenfis I. 15  
**Mau** flu. II. 76  
**Mauberium** II. 16  
**Maude** I. 234  
**Mauganinus** II. 36  
**Maugerus** ep. Wig. obit I. 281  
**Mauldon** I. 47  
**Maunce** I. 234  
**Mauncel** (Joan.) I. 173 fere ad mortem vulneratus I. 266  
**Maundeville** (Wyll.) I. 497  
**Mauney** I. 559  
**Mauricius**, Caradoci fil. II. 26  
**Mauricius** ep. Lavicanus III. 111  
**Mauricius** ep. Lond. novam ecclesiam S. Pauli incipit I. 21  
**Maurinianus** Scottus I. 148  
**Maurifonus** (Rich.) equ. A. I. 152  
**Mauritius** comes Andeg. I. 157  
**Mauritius** episc. Lond. I. 196  
**Mauritius**, vir literatus, II. 16  
**Maximi** expeditio in Galliam cum flore juventutis & robore militum Britan. II. 64  
**Maximianus**, vel potius Maximus II. 26, 27  
**Maximus** III. 84, 112  
**Maximus** Gratianum occidit, &c. II. 161  
**Maximus** imp. III. 76, 95  
**Maxstock** I. 50  
**Mayle** (Edw. of) I. 473  
**Mealdune** five Mealdunum in Estfax II. 282, 283, 284. constructum I. 218  
**Meanuari** II. 147  
**Mearcredesburnam** II. 276  
**Mearlesburg** II. 287  
**Meaux**, five Melfa, I. 44  
**Mechingham** I. 538  
**Mecredesburn** II. 292  
**Medeshampstede**, Medeshampstede, Medehamsted, vel Medishamstede postea Peterburge, & famosissime Burg, vel potius Burch I. 29, 55. II. 146  
**Medeshampstede** monast. I. 3, 4. Limites terrarum Medeshampstedensis monasterii I. 4. Medeshampstede declaratum primum omnium monasteriorum à Tamesi flu. autoritate Agathonis ep. Ro. I. 5. nomina ecclesiarum quæ huic monasterio tunc temporis appendebant *ib.* Medeshampstedensis cænobii abbates I. 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17. Medeshampstedense monasterium (sicut & cetera) à Danis combustum I. 6. *Vide* Peterborrow.  
**Medeswelle** I. 3  
**Mediolanum** unde dictum III. 84  
**Medmenham** I. 55  
**Meduinus** II. 44  
**Medwege** flu. I. 143. II. 189  
**Mees** (Guarine de) I. 231, 232  
**Meildolphus** Scotus II. 234. III. 157  
**Μελανεφόρος** A. I. 295  
**Melbyria** (Rodbertus de) I. 146  
**Meldunum** II. 181, 188.  
**Meldunense** cænobium II. 251  
**Mulento** (Robertus comes de) I. 129  
**Melga** II. 27, 427  
**Meljauc** I. 431  
**Mellito** episc. III. 95  
**Mellitus** III. 68. A. I. 108  
**Mellitus** ep. Lond. I. 19, 405, 407. II. 130, 132. Flamma cessat precibus Melliti II. 133  
**Melmin** II. 134  
**Melorus** (S.) II. 252  
**Melros** I. 559. II. 49  
**Melros** *Abbey* I. 541  
**Melfa** I. 45  
**Melfa** (abbatia de) III. 107  
**Melton** Moubray III. 47  
**Melton** (Gul. de) archiep. Ebor. I. 275  
**Melum** (Rob. de) II. 423  
**Menania** insula Gul. de cro. po vendita I. 186  
**Mendicantes** (Fratres) I. 443  
**Menevenses** episcopi I. 322. II. 97, 108. episcopi in Meneven. eccl. sepulti *ibid.* Plura de eccl. Menev. II. 109  
**Menevia** II. 38, 96, 98. Nonnulla de Menevia II. 107.  
**Menros** II. 381  
**Mensens** (St) I. 572  
**Mensium** nomina notis quibusdam expressa III. 98  
**Menstreworth** (Joan.) I. 183  
**Menteth** I. 561  
**Menwardus**, frater Wolpheri iregis Merc. I. 2  
**Mepham** III. 55  
**Mepham** (Simon) II. 331 III. 10  
**Merc** (Eust. de) II. 344  
**Merchdeof** I. 364  
**Merchinley** (Gul.) I. 326  
**Merce** (*The Kinges of*) I. 516; 517  
**Mercie** reges I. 192, 409. II. 58, 226. De primo rege Mercie diversæ sententiæ I. 258. Mercie episcoporum nomina I. 318  
**Merciorum** Australium regnum I. 211  
**Merciorum** regnum II. 294. Merciorum gens ad Christum conversa I. 409. Merciorum regni limites II. 58  
**Mercsware** I. 193  
**Merdin** I. 288  
**Mereduk** (Rees ap) I. 460  
**Merefige** II. 218, 282, 298  
**Mereton** II. 422, 423  
**Mereton** (Walt. de) II. 385  
**Merewelle** III. 84  
**Merguil**, alias Mevil (Nic. de) A. II. 32  
**Meriadaco** (ex historia de)



- de) III. 28  
 Meridoc (Rees ap) I. 472  
 Merifeild I. 118  
 Merionith II. 101  
 Merlaco (Rogerus de) I. 201  
 Merleberg I. 295, 302, 308. castellum de Merleberg I. 151  
 Merlebyri II. 412  
 Merleio (Gul. de) I. 386  
 Merley (Ranulphus de) III. 106  
 Merline I. 510, 619  
 Merlinus II. 29, 31, 32, 76, 82, 90, 91, 101, 103  
 Merlinus Ambrosius II. 369  
 Merlinus Sylvestris II. 16, 369. I. I. 85  
 Merly I. 199  
 Merrington II. 303  
 Mersey inf. I. 29. II. 282  
 Mertok III. 56  
 Merton I. 70  
 Merton (collegium de) I. 440. Socii collegii Merton Oxon. temp. Ed. 1mi, 2di, &c. III. 54  
 Merton (schola de) I. 440  
 Merton (Gualterus de) I. 177. II. 417  
 Meruinus II. 74  
 Meruualæ regis Merc. sepultura II. 170  
 Merwaldus r. I. 327  
 Meruina vestalis II. 186  
 Methfen I. 394  
 Methfen (Bataillef) I. 542  
 Metingham I. 61  
 Metreva II. 326  
 Metropolitanani primi Angl. II. 163  
 Mevania pro Mona II. 201  
 Mevania inf. II. 357, 396  
 Mevania insulæ I. 128. II. 133. ab Edwino rege Northumbr. subjugatæ I. 189  
 Mevaniensis rex II. 320  
 Mewse III. 34  
 Michaël Scotus II. 334  
 Mical (Gilo) I. 331  
 Michaël (S.) in crooked Lane Lond. I. 110  
 Michaëlis (S.) mons II. 328  
 Michelham I. 87  
 Michelney I. 78, 414  
 Middeltona five Middeltona II, 164, 217  
 Middleton I. 26, 67, 196, 335, 414, 474, 548. II. 186, 251, 252, 283, 303  
 III. 71, 72  
 Middleton Brien I. 71  
 Middleton (Sir Gilb.) I. 462  
 Midelham I. 123  
 Midow I. 573  
 Milborn (Jord. de) II. 324  
 Milburgæ (nonnulla de vita S.) II. 169  
 Mildelture III. 82  
 Midreda (S.) II. 52  
 Mildreth (S.) II. 50  
 Mildritha II. 170  
 Mildruda (S.) III. 8  
 Milefridus Merc. regulus Herefordensem eccles. construit I. 211, 212  
 Milfrith regulus II. 117  
 Milgitha II. 170  
 Milo comes I. 35  
 Milo dominus Brachanie II. 87. & comes Herefordiæ *ibid.* & II. 89  
 Milo Tho.) A. I. 100  
 Milredus antistes II. 114  
 Milthrudis II. 165  
 Minching-Hampton I. 97  
 Mineth Scotus II. 45  
 Minores fratres II. 332  
 Fratres minores Oxonii II. 342, 343. Plura de ordine illorum II. 341.  
 Minores fratres quales fuerint I. 269. Fratrum minorum ordo incipit III. 74, 116  
 le Minories I. 107  
 Minster in Tenet I. 97  
 Mirmantum. *Vide* Caerfegeint.  
 Mife (Marquis of) I. 572, 573  
 Missenden I. 47  
 Mitford I. 186, 335, 535, 548  
 Mitton I. 550. *Englische-men slayn there by the Scottes* I. 474  
 Modredus II. 36, 37, 38  
 Modrerus II. 50  
 Mohun I. 198, 44  
 Moigne (Eustace le) I. 535, 536  
 Moiller (John de la) I. 48  
 Moinstre I. 89  
 Moion I. 202, 203  
 Moll II. 171  
 Moll dux II. 351  
 Molle I. 397  
 Molmutius I. 302. II. 20  
 Molyneux (Tho.) I. 253  
 Mona III. 40  
 Mona inf. II. 47, 396, 420  
 Monæ inf. II. 77  
 Monachorum pietas in expellendis cleris è suis ecclesiis II. 186  
 Monasteria in provincia Eboracensi & Northumbria reparata II. 198. de fundatoribus Monasteriorum ante adventum Normannorum in Britanniam I. 25  
 Monasteriolo (Gul. de) I. 171  
 Monasteriolum I. 167  
 Monege inf. II. 189, 285  
 Monemuth I. 283, 428, 453, 458  
 Monense castellum II. 318  
 Moneta nobilium Anglorum II. 206. Monetæ pub. forma mutata II. 313  
 Monfort (Pers) I. 546  
 Monhermer I. 543  
 Monia inf. II. 102  
 Monjoius (D.) II. 73  
 Monk-Farleigh I. 84  
 Mons acutus I. 81. 446  
 Mons calvus nobile castellum combustum I. 130  
 Mons Gomerici II. 337, 344  
 Morsterworth (Sir John) I. 481  
 Montacute I. 503, 505  
 Montacute (Lord) I. 502  
 Montacute (Wm.) I. 552  
 Montague I. 187, 617  
 Montarauncy I. 558  
 Monte (Petrus de) I. 392  
 Monteacuto (cænob. de) III. 150  
 Monteacuto (Simon de) I. 180. III. 24. episc. Elyens.

- Elyenf. I. 606  
 Monte canufio (Gul. de) I. 179  
 Monte Forti (Aimericus five Emericus de) I. 178  
 Monte Forti (Simon de) I. 174, 282, 294. II. 393, 402, 417, 418, 419, 420.  
 Simonj de Monte Forti bellum indictum I. 177  
 Pax inter illum & inimicos facta *ibid.* recuperat castra de Hay & Lodelow *ibid.* avaritia ejus *ibid.* prostravit castrum Monemute *ibid.* occisus cum multis aliis *ibid.* Simon & Guido ejus filii, ut & uxor, exulant *ibid.* Simon de Monte Forti filius venit ad regem ad Northampton I. 176. Simon de Monte Forti de laſa majestata accusatus I. 245.  
 Simonis Montisfortis liberi I. 284  
 Montegue I. 310  
 Monte Gomerico (de) I. 237  
 Monte Gumerici (Rogerus de) I. 169, 170  
 Monte Peſſulano (Gul. de) I. 283  
 Monteforte I. 457, 458, 559, 560  
 Montgomerie castrum fractum I. 129  
 Montgomerik I. 453  
 Montgomery II. 314, 416  
 Month flu. III. 27  
 Monthaute II. 392  
 Montis Gomerici castrum obsessum I. 425  
 Morcharus comes I. 285  
 Mordrede I. 510, 511  
 Mordredus qualis fuerit I. 23  
 Morekarus I. 383  
 Morellus, alias Morkellus, miles II. 200  
 Moretunio (Gul. comes de) exheredatus I. 129  
 Moreville I. 287  
 Morew I. 199  
 Morewic (Hugo de) I. 201  
 Morgadu I. 512  
 Morgan I. 104, 472. II. 19  
 Morgan (Joan.) ep. Mernev. I. 324  
 Morgan (Philip.) I. 609  
 Morganis II. 12  
 Morgannok I. 454  
 Morganus I. 179. II. 394  
 Morice I. 234  
 Morkar I. 530  
 Morkarus I. 284  
 Morkarus comes I. 128  
 Morlays I. 59  
 Morpath I. 334  
 Morpeth I. 535. Origo novi monasterii juxta Morpeth II. 362  
 Morref I. 551  
 Morrif (E. of) II. 10  
 Mortayne I. 492  
 Mortimar's Croſſe I. 498  
 Mortimer I. 238, 458, 469, 472, 474, 475, 476, 477, 552, 564, 616, 617, 618, 619  
 Mortimer (Catarine) I. 578  
 Mortimer (Rogerius de) I. 151, 574  
 Morton (Joan. ep. Elyenf. 610  
 Mortuo mari (cœnob. de) I. 419  
 Mortuo mari (Edm. de) I. 184, 313  
 Mortuo mari (Hugo de) I. 161. II. 15  
 Mortuo mari (Roger. de) I. 174, 301, 326. II. 420. III. 116. ludum militarem, quem vocant Rotundam tabulam, instituit I. 177. comes Marchiæ factus I. 275  
 Mortymer I. 467  
 Morus A. I. 97, 135, 136  
 Morus (Tho.) A. I. 121. ejus filia A. I. 119, 132  
 Motershedus (Tho.) A. I. 146  
 Motisont I. 83  
 Motibra (Rogerus de) castrum in Axholm reedificat I. 162  
 Moubray (Rob. de) II. 318  
 Moubray I. 187, 240, 314, 385, 531. III. 37, 38  
 Moubray (Joan.) I. 182  
 Moubray (Phil.) I. 546, 548  
 Moubray (Rog.) I. 228, 229  
 Moubray (Tho.) I. 185  
 Moubreio (Rob. de) I. 376  
 Mouhant five Mouhand I. 284, 551  
 Mounce I. 491  
 Mouchant castrum II. 345  
 Mountbray I. 485  
 Mountcler I. 235  
 Mountcider I. 308  
 Mountferrat, V. Mountfort.  
 Mountfort, vel Mountferrat, vel Montford, I. 42, 457, 471, 497, 596  
 Mountfort (Joan.) I. 183, 184  
 Mountgomerike. *Vide* Treualduine.  
 Mountforel I. 296, 422, 423, II. 208, 322, 323  
 Mountforel (castrum de) I. 134  
 Mowbray I. 332  
 Mowbray (Tho.) II. 384  
 Moyne I. 585  
 Muchelney I. 26  
 Mudiford I. 446  
 Mudwennæ obitus II. 373  
 Mudwennestow II. 408  
 Mugeo monast. II. 145  
 Mul I. 190  
 Mulbreio (Rob. de) I. 418. is aliique Gul. Rufum reg. vitæque privare conantur I. 158  
 Mulbray I. 310, 387  
 Mulbray (Robertus de) III. 115  
 Mulbreii III. 115  
 Mulbreio (Robertus de) captus I. 129  
 Mulier mira pedibus præstat. II. 105. Mulierum societas presbyteris & canonicis interdicta II. 222  
 Mulinois castrum I. 133  
 Mullicourt I. 28  
 Mullineus I. 185  
 Mulmutinæ leges II. 20.  
 Mulmutinæ quartor viæ III. 40  
 Multon (Joannes de) I. 24  
 Muluca

- Muluca I. 277  
 Munkecece, i. e. No-  
 vum castellum II. 198  
 Mundingene I. 329, 372  
 Munemuta (Joannes de)  
 II. 404  
 Munessa II. 275  
 Munfichet II. 413  
 Musford II. 410  
 Munkecestre I. 332  
 Munkester I. 382  
 Munsterworth (Joan) II.  
 381  
 Muntgumri II. 318  
 Murevall I. 51  
 Murref I. 552, 561  
 Murref (Andr.) I. 553, 556  
 Murref (Counte of) I. 555  
 Murus contra Pictos ex  
 celsitibus lapide mixtis  
 II. 65. Murus ad arceus  
 barbarorum impe-  
 tus II. 336  
 Murus fl. II. 63, 122  
 ad Musas A. I. 96  
 Muschampe I. 200  
 Muschamps (Rob. de)  
 I. 389  
 Mulhon I. 465  
 Muttenden I. 88  
 Mychelneye III. 71  
 Myldritha, ex libello de  
 vita ejus II. 54
- N
- Natanus rex Pictorum  
 II. 156  
 Nangiaco (Wil. de) A. I.  
 290  
 Nangis (Wil. de) A. I.  
 290  
 Nantcaruan I. 431, 432  
 Nant Gallon II. 325  
 Nanthodeni II. 88  
 Nant Pencarn II. 91  
 Narbone I. 563  
 Natanleod II. 277  
 Navarre rex II. 380  
 Naufragium quo perie-  
 runt Gul. fil. Henrici  
 primi, alique multi I.  
 129  
 Nawret (Hugo de) I. 421  
 Nayleburne I. 507  
 Neham (Alex.) III. 158  
 Nectanesmere I. 369  
 Nectanus (S.) ex vita  
 ejus III. 153  
 Neele I. 271, 569  
 Neena flu. III. 31  
 Neil I. 542  
 Nemure (Counte of) I. 555  
 Nen flu. I. 3. III. 80  
 Nenchor five Nantchor,  
 alias Banauen II. 273  
 Nennius II. 22. III. 44.  
 Excerpta è Nennii chro-  
 nico II. 45. Excerpta ex  
 Annot. in eundem MSS.  
 II. 47. Nennii historici  
 laus A. I. 20. historia  
 illustratur & emenda-  
 tur *ibid.*  
 Neoti (S.) Priorat. I. 71.  
 Ex libro de vita S. Neoti  
 III. 13. S. Neoti cor-  
 pus Crolandiam trans-  
 latum II. 270  
 Neots (St. alias Einul-  
 phebury III. 13  
 Neotus I. 413  
 Nerarius (S.) III. 7  
 Nesse II. 303  
 Nesta, Rhesi filia II. 103  
 Nestingus II. 167  
 Neth flu. II. 76  
 Nethe I. 105  
 Neuburg III. 37  
 Nevel I. 498  
 Neville I. 188  
 Neville (Alex.) I. 183  
 Neville (Rob. de) I. 181  
 Nevill (George) *Archbishop,*  
*of York a full account of*  
*the great Feast at his In-*  
*thronization, with a par-*  
*ticular relation of the Ser-*  
*vice to the Baron-bishop,*  
*within the Close of York*  
 A. II. 2  
 Neville (Georg.) III. 65  
 Neville (Hugo de) I. 423  
 Neville I. 198, 502, 547,  
 549, 552, 563, 620, 621  
 Neville (John) I. 575  
 Nevil's Crosse II. 398  
 Nevius II. 18  
 Neunam III. 150  
 Neusted I. 91  
 Neustria I. 16  
 Neuweik (castrum de)  
 II. 204, constructum I.  
 151  
 Newark (Henr. de) I. 269  
 Newarkel. 86, 448, 441, 415
- Newbotelle I. 578  
 Newbouth, alias New-  
 bow I. 95  
 Newburgh I. 37  
 Newburne I. 121, 199  
 Newbyri (castellum de)  
 obsesum & expugna-  
 tum I. 286  
 New-castle I. 41, 121,  
 469, 471, 531, 550, 551-  
 II. 426. III. 42  
 Neweham I. 32  
 Newem II. 101  
 Newenden I. 97  
 Newenham I. 73, 442  
 Newent I. 43  
 Newgate Hosp. extra  
 Newgate in Holbourne  
 I. 114  
 Newham III. 12  
 Newlin (S.) I. 116  
 Newminster III. 106  
 Newnham I. 81  
 Newsham I. 93  
 Newstede I. 94, 96. III. 47  
 Newstoke III. 13  
 Newtonus (Abel) A. I.  
 179  
 Newtonus (Eman.) A. I.  
 179  
 Nialus diaconus I. 398  
 Nicol town II. 427  
 Nicolai (S.) Hospitale I.  
 86. Nicolai (S.) sode-  
 litium Lond. I. 111  
 Nicolaus archid. Linc-  
 II. 167  
 Nicolaus Græcus II. 339  
 Nicolaus pater Henrici  
 Hunting. II. 303  
 Nicolaus frater II. 344  
 Nictani (S.) Priorat. I. 79  
 Nid flu. II. 156. III. 45,  
 109  
 Nigellus III. 10  
 Nigellus ep. Helyensis I.  
 159, 198, 594, 596, 598,  
 599, 600 II. 359  
 Niger ep Lond. I. 266  
 Niger (Radulphus) I. 518  
 Nigri canonici II. 332  
 Nigri monachi II. 332  
 Ninianus I. 190  
 Ninianus ep. I. 396  
 Ninianus (S.) confessor  
 II. 260  
 Ninias ep. Candidæ Casæ  
 II. 136
- Nifus

- Nifus** I. 164  
**Niwegal** II. 96  
**Nobiles aliquot iter Hierosoly accipiunt** I. 283.  
**Nobiles conveniunt apud Stanford contra regem Joannem.** I. 295  
**Noble men at the sentence against Bakers of the Franciscans of Holy Church, &c.** I. 456  
**Nobles drowned cumming out of Normandis temp. H. I. I.** 532  
**Nockton Parke** I. 95  
**Nogent** I. 575  
**Nordovicense castrum.** II. 199  
**Nordovicum II.** 418. incensum II. 189. fractum & incensum II. 207. Codd. MSS. in biblioth. Chrifticolarum ibi III. 27. Codd. MSS. apud Prædicatores Nordovici III. 28. apud Franciscanos *ib.* apud Carmel. *ib.*  
**Nordovicus** II. 411  
**Norfolke (D. of)** I. 483, 491, 492, 493  
**Northalla (Gul. de) ep. Wig.** I. 163  
**Norham I.** 328, 371, 535, 549, 551, 565. II. 203, 372  
**Norham (castellum de)** I. 134  
**Norham (Gul.)** II. 406  
**Norham (Herebertus de)** I. 271  
**Normanni multi Eboraci interfecti** I. 128. Normannorum conspiratio in Gul. ante acceptum reg. Angl. I. 145 Normannorum vestes *ibid.*  
**Normannorum plus quam quatuor millia à Danis trucidantur** I. 380  
**Normannorum natura** I. 386  
**Normannica historia. — Ex ejusdem abbreviatione** I. 164. De rebus Normannicis plura I. 166  
**Normanville (Eust. de)** II. 343  
**Northæus (Eadu.) Equ.** A. I. 154  
**Northalreton** I. 466, 474  
**Northam I.** 372, 374, 385, 548. II. 185, 357, 359  
**Northampton five Northamptonia I.** 40, 48, 73, 122, 536. II. 43, 302, 322, 342, 410, 417, 424.  
**Conventus apud Northampton I.** 150. Northampton unam cum quindecim militibus vexilliferis captum I. 174.  
**Northamptonia incensa I.** 295. *Parlam. at Northampton I.* 476. *Northampton Feld temp. H.* 6 I. 497. Northamptoniæ generale concil. I. 134  
**Northampton (E. of) I.** 559, 560, 566  
**Northamtune. V. Hamtune.**  
**Northanhumbri I.** 402  
**Northanhumbr. reges III.** 113. Northanhumbr. comites III. 114  
**Northbertus** I. 389  
**Northbyri** I. 188  
**Northfolc I.** 187, 188  
**Northfolciæ comites I.** 310  
**Northofency** II. 332  
**Northton I.** 385. II. 375  
**Northumrelande I.** 287  
**Northumbrelande (E. of)** I. 498, 531, 532  
**Northumbrelande (H. E. of)** I. 486  
**Northumbrelande (Kings of) I.** 514, 515, 516  
**Northumbrenses ministri Gamebearn, &c. Danicos Hufcarlas, aliosque Eboraci perimunt** I. 127  
**Northumbrenses quidam nobiles Scotiam petunt** I. 128. Northumbrensiū conjuratio in Robertum Comin II. 196  
**Northumbri five Northanhumbri Anlafum regem fugant** I. 216. & Huth suscipiunt in regem *ibid.* quem tamen postea abjiciunt *ibid.* castellum Dunelmis frustra obfidet I. 384. Northumbrorum vox in cæde Walcherie. Dun. I. 417  
**Northumbrorum regnum II.** 293. reges II. 227, 348. comites II. 346, 347  
**Northumbria I.** 188. III. 40 Henrico filio Davidis regis Scottiæ data I. 129. Northumbriæ reges I. 191, 192, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376. II. 398, 399. comites I. 124, 314, 376, 377, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 385, 386, 410, 411, 412. II. 229. reges Angl. in Northumbr. desinunt imperare I. 372, 376. Terrarum nomina quas episcopi Lindisfarn. & Concestren. comitibus Northumbr. præstabant I. 377. Northumbriæ populi victi à Scottis apud Carrum *ib.* Northumbria audiens Dano II. 179. à Guliel. conq. tota depopulata II. 197. data Henrico, filio Davidis, regis Scot. II. 205  
**Ex rotula curiali Northumbriæ I.** 199  
**Northwik** II. 302  
**Northwolde (Hugo de) ep. Elyens.** I. 602, 605  
**Northmannorum cædes facta Dunel.** II. 196  
**Nortoune** I. 332  
**Nortuna** I. 389  
**Norvicum** II. 43  
**Norwagienses abbatiam de Whitby spoliant** I. 17  
**Norwegia** II. 367  
**Norwicense castellum I.** 287, 597. Norwicens. eccles. cathedr. incensa I. 268. Norwicensis episcopatus II. 247. Archidiaconatus, & Decanatus in episcopatu Norwicensi I. 350, 351  
**Norwicensis episcopi I.** 321, 344, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356.  
**Norwich I.** 61. *Norwich brent.* I. 525. *Priory of Norwich*

- Norwich brent* I. 460  
*Norwiche deprædata* I. 228  
*Norwico (Rad. de)* I. 242. II. 397  
*Norwicum* I. 28, 60, 119, 350. III. 72. deprædatum & incensum I. 195  
*Noryel* I. 56  
*Noryyerdig* III. 80  
*Noseley* I. 114  
*Noftelles* I. 346  
*Nothill five Nostill* I. 54. II. 359  
*Nothla* I. 34  
*Nothelinus* II. 387  
*Nothelinus, Lindin. ecclesie presbyter* II. 118  
*Notingham* I. 530. II. 43, 319, 374, 417. 429 concilium apud Nottingham I. 186  
*Notingham (Tho. comes)* I. 187  
*Notingham (Wilh. de)* II. 347, 344  
*Noteley* I. 43, 77  
*Nova foresta* II. 357  
*Novantinus (Hugo) ep. Cestr.* I. 230  
*Nova villa (Alanus de)* II. 425  
*Nova villa (Radulp. de)* I. 283, 334. II. 392  
*Novellus (Alex.) A. I.* 182  
*Novita* II. 107  
*Novum castellum* II. 198, 229. III. 115. conditum II. 314, 356. captum I. 198. Stephano Biefensi redditum II. 305  
*Novum castrum* I. 200. II. 414  
*Novum castrum super Tinam* I. 41  
*Novum collegium in Wintonia* I. 69  
*Novum monasterium in Orient. Smithfeild* I. 105  
*Novus portus* II. 418  
*Nuburgensæ cœnob.* II. 312  
*Nunant* I. 445  
*Nuneaton* I. 50  
*Nunne Cotton* I. 93  
*Nuscheling* I. 342  
*Nuvel (Rad.)* II. 363  
*Nympha. In effigiem Nymphæ* A. I. 108. In effigiem Nymphæ. terrarum orbem altero calcantis pede A. I. 92  
*Nyvernus (Johanna de)* I. 442  

O

*Obolus.* II. 404  
*Observantes Fratres* I. 493  
*Occasio—In pictam Occasionis effigiem* A. I. 114  
*Oclandus (Chr.) A. I.* 176, 178  
*Ocle* II. 428  
*Octa* I. 511. II. 28, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34  
*Octavius, dux Gauifforum* I. 257. II. 26  
*Octavius rex Brit.* III. 96  
*Odbertus abbas S. Bertini* I. 403  
*Oddæ comitis ossa inventa* I. 244. ejus epitaphium *ibid.*  
*Odiham castrum captum* I. 281. II. 337, 377  
*Odo* III. 162  
*Odo, alias Woode* III. 68  
*Odo quidam* I. 49. Ex *Odois* vita II. 166  
*Odo archiep. Cant.* I. 156  
*Odo archiep. Ebor.* I. 215  
*Odo comes in custodia positus* I. 159  
*Odo Baiocensis comes Cantie factus* I. 148. ornamenta quadam è Dunelmensi eccl. aufert I. 332. Northumbr. pene totam in solitudinem redigit. I. 384  
*Odo Baiocensis, ep.* I. 147. II. 317  
*Odo Wiltunensium episcopus & archiep. Cant.* II. 244  
*Ododunus (Eadm.) A. I.* 130  
*Ododunus (Nic.) A. I.* 145  
*Odouallus (Nic.) A. I.* 89, 105, 128  
*Odulphus (S.)* I. 300  
*Odyngton* III. 20  
*Oenei, Madeci filii, cædes* II. 105  
*Oeneus de Keneiliaus* II. 105  
*Oeneus princeps* II. 103, 104  
*Oerit, cog. oisc, Saxonum primus Britanniam intrat* II. 133  
*Offa* I. 374  
*Offa rex* I. 139, 210, 392, 401, 402. II. 387. III. 167 monasteria fundat & dicit, aliaque id genus præstat I. 210. obit *ibid.* & I. 220. II. 388. Offæ regis fossa II. 84. Offæ vallum II. 175, 230, 352, 370, 396. Offæ regis mors & sepultura II. 330. III. 12. Offa rex Romam proficiscitur II. 388. Ex libro de gestis Offæ regis III. 163  
*Offa, Sigheri regis filius, fit monachus* II. 296  
*Offanus rex* I. 401  
*Offekyrke* III. 167  
*Offendyke* III. 167  
*Offenham* II. 380  
*Offingæ, vel Fykeys* I. 46  
*Offley villa* II. 388  
*Offridus* II. 41  
*Offrys* I. 512  
*Ogiva* I. 167  
*Ogul (Rob.)* I. 556  
*Oilfrik* I. 524  
*Okam* II. 383  
*Okeburne* I. 110  
*Okeford. or Otford* II. 429  
*Olaneg* II. 314  
*Olave's (S.)* I. 61  
*Oldcaffel (Sir John)* I. 488  
*Olifart* I. 541  
*Oliverius ep. Linc.* I. 269  
*Oliverius monachus* II. 374  
*Olleio (Rob. de)* II. 331, 332  
*Olney* II. 426  
*Omcro (Gul. de)* I. 439  
*Onalafbal* I. 373  
*Onglis* I. 570  
*Onlaf* II. 353  
*Orcades ins.* II. 23, 45, 119, 160. III. 76  
*Ordali pena* II. 213  
*Ordeley castrum* I. 173  
*Ordgarus abbas Abbdun.*

- Jun. II. 253  
**Ordgarus** comes Domnonienfis II. 256  
**Ordgarus dux** II. 353. moritur II. 285  
**Oreforde** II. 411  
**Orford** (Rob. de) ep Elyenf. II. 604  
**Organ** III. 55  
**Orgar** I. 523  
**Orgarus dux** Damoniæ II. 186  
**Oribasius** III. 66  
**Orientalium Anglorum reges** II. 225  
**Orientalium Anglorum regnum** II. 294  
**Ormesby** I. 541. II. 8  
**Ormesby** (Gul. de) I. 180  
**Orosius** III. 121  
**Orpetau flu.** III. 80  
**Orwelle** II. 413  
**Obald** I. 124  
**Obaldus patritius** I. 393  
**Osberhtus dux** I. 393  
**Osbernus** I. 168, 446  
**Osbernus citat.** II. 244, 245  
**Osbernus Cantuarienfis** I. 19  
**Osbernus monach.** Gloc. III. 159  
**Osbernus præcentor** I. 143  
**Osbernus Prior** II. 166  
**Osbertus r.** I. 329  
**Osbertus regulus** I. 372  
**Osbrigt K. of Northumbreland** I. 521  
**Osburg** II. 352  
**Osca flu.** II. 75, 87  
**Oscha castellum** II. 91  
**Osegodus** I. 587  
**Osenev** I. 85. II. 415, 420  
**III. 55. Codd. MSS. in bibl. Osenev** III. 57  
**Osfrid** I. 212  
**Osfrith fil. Oshelmi** II. 117  
**Osgarus abbas Abbendonensis** I. 9, 155  
**Osgodus Clapa** II. 193  
**Ostherus subregulus** I. 285  
**Ostith (S.)** I. 62  
**Ostithæ fanum** II. 247  
**Ostithæ. Vide Cibc**  
**Osmond (S.)** I. 496  
**Osmundus** I. 304  
**Osmundus ep. Sarum** I. 418  
**Osneia** II. 342. Ex tabula annalium Osneiensis cænobii II. 331  
**Osred r. Northumbr.** II. 155. ejus cædes & sepultura II. 172  
**Osredus infamis stupromonialium** I. 138  
**Osredus rex** I. 124, 190. III. 101  
**Osredus tyrannus** I. 362  
**Osric dux Hamptuneshir** I. 193  
**Osternuth** III. 94  
**Ostigia, Ethelredi ux.** I. 139  
**Ostophorus** II. 150  
**Ostiritha regina** II. 138  
**Ostryd regina** I. 6  
**Osulf rex** I. 124  
**Osulfi, Wiltoniensis præfulis, obitus** II. 285  
**Osulphus comes** I. 376  
**Osulphus rex** I. 123  
**Oswald (S.) de Nostla** I. 34  
**Oswaldstret** II. 105  
**Oswaldus (S.)** I. 14, 360. baptizatus II. 214. Oswaldi cædes II. 138. S. Oswaldi Priorat. I. 65  
**S. Oswaldi fons** I. 367.  
**S. Oswaldi corpus in corruptum** II. 137. Oswaldi ossium translatio II. 138. S. Oswaldi ossa ad Glocestriam translata, & monaster. in honorem ejus constructum I. 219. II. 183. Oswaldi caput II. 261. fanum II. 262  
**Oswaldus archiep. Ebor.** I. 580  
**Oswaldus (comes)** I. 210  
**Oswaldus ep. Wigorn. fit archiep. Ebor.** I. 217. juxta cathedr. S. Petri Wigorn. ecclesiam aliam beatæ Mariæ construit *ibid.* *Vide Ethelwoldus.*  
**Oswaidus rex** III. 77  
**Oswaldus rex Northumb.** II. 41, 398. Oswaldus r. de Ceadwala triumphat II. 136  
**Oswardus** I. 298  
**Oswardus abbas Eovehamensis** I. 241, 300  
**Oswi** I. 512  
**Oswi r. ubi natus** II. 290  
**Oswin** I. 367  
**Oswin rex** II. 138  
**Oswin rex Northumbr. gentem Piclorum maxima ex parte regno Anglorum subjecit** II. 142. ejus victoria contra Pendam, regem Merc. II. 141, 142  
**Oswinus r.** II. 42. 52. III. 42  
**Oswinus (S.)** I. 332, 383. ejus translatio II. 195. ex ejus vita III. 43, 113. ex libello de translatione S. Oswini III. 114  
**Oswius r.** I. 211. Oswius rex Northumb. II. 398  
**Oswoldus comes** I. 588  
**Oxford. Vide Okesford.**  
**Otho** I. 216  
**Otho nepos Richardi primi** I. 290  
**Otho imp.** I. 391  
**Otho rex Aleman.** II. 413  
**Otho Vien.** III. 96  
**Otry** I. 573  
**Ottanford** II. 192, 279, 354  
**Otteford** III. 167  
**Otterburn** I. 509  
**Otterey** I. 81  
**Oucel flu.** III. 80  
**Oucer flu.** III. 81  
**Oudenham** I. 569  
**Oue (Wil. de)** II. 288  
**Over** I. 444  
**Owbourne** I. 55  
**Owe (Wm. de)** I. 531  
**Owen** I. 492  
**Owston. V. Wofolveston.**  
**Oxford (E. of)** I. 500  
**Oxford (Walter of)** II. 425  
**Oxnehale** I. 326.—Terra apud Oxnehale se elevat I. 135  
**Oxonia, Oxonium, Oxford, sive Oxenford** I. 46 115, 215, 484, 525, 536. II. 43, 323, 331, 332, 333 338, 403, 409, 417. III. 38, 82, 126, 138. Generale concilium apud Oxenford

- enford I. 134. Oxonii  
 magnum concilium Da-  
 norum & Anglor. cele-  
 bratum I. 143, 260 Con-  
 spiratio de decretis Ox-  
 on. I. 173. Oxford à  
 Danis incensa I. 195.  
 Oxonii concilium I. 228  
 Universitas de Oxonia  
 eiecta I. 245. Gravis se-  
 ditio Oxoniæ an 1354  
 inter cives & scholares  
 I. 276. Oxonii collegium  
 fundatum à Simone de  
 Illep *ibid.* Oxonia cele-  
 bris tempore Frediswi-  
 dæ I. 279. superstitio  
 ne reges Oxoniæ in-  
 trent *ibid.* Oxoniæ pro-  
 vinciale concilium I.  
 296. Scholares Oxoni-  
 enses excommunicati,  
 ob insultum in legati  
 Othonis servos factum  
 I. 305. Collegium Om-  
 nium Sanctorum I. 324.  
 S. Frediswidæ fanum &  
 Prioratus I. 326, 418.  
 III. 148, 153, 157, 158.  
 canonici ibi instituti I.  
 418. Oxoniæ gradus  
 Baccalaureatus in arti-  
 bus pro maximo honoræ  
 olim habebatur I. 352.  
 Oxonii scholæ institutæ  
 ab Alfrido I. 413 Oxoni-  
 æ hospitium consti-  
 tutum ab. H. 3. non pro-  
 cul à ponte orientali I.  
 428. & D. Joanni dica-  
 tum III. 74. *The White  
 Freres at Oxfrd* I. 462  
 Oxenfordæ castellum II.  
 211. obsessum II. 205.  
 Oxenfordia devastata &  
 incensa II. 285. Oxen-  
 ford combusta II. 302.  
 Collegium Cant. II. 379  
 Fratres Minores II. 385.  
 Oxoniæ parlam. II. 401.  
 Oxoniens. acad. III. 13.  
 Codd. MSS. in bibl. publ.  
 III. 59. apud Carmelitas  
*ibid.* apud Prædicatores  
*ibid.* in bibl. collegii de  
 Mereton *ibid.* Nota de  
 bibl. Franciscanorum  
 III. 60. Codd. MSS. in  
 bibl. coll. Balliolensis *ib.*  
 bibl. Mertonia III. 80.  
*Prebends annexed to sever-  
 ral Places in Oxford* A. I.  
 284. *the University have  
 rights to present to a  
 Chantry in the Free Cha-  
 pel at Windsor* A. I. 285.  
*They may put in a claim  
 for the printing Ld. Her-  
 bert's Hist. of H. 8.* *ibid.*  
*Sir Thomas Bodley's Li-  
 brarian at Oxford not to  
 be married* A. I. 288. *The  
 Ennity of the Oxford Vi-  
 sitors to learning* A. I. 297  
 Oxonienses Academici  
 olim quum in quacun-  
 que Facultate inceperint  
 jurarunt se ultra tria  
 milia grossorum Turo-  
 nensium non esse ex-  
 pensuros A. II. 297. Ora-  
 tor publicus Academiæ  
 Oxon. virtute litterarum  
 patentium Caroli smi  
 præbenda *Ædis Christi*  
 fruidebet A. II. 310. *Vide  
 Wallia. Vide Alured. V.  
 Eduardus.*  
 Oyli (Rob. de) II. 415
- P
- Pacæus (Rich.) A. I. 99  
 Paddington I. 468  
 Paganellus I. 198, 386  
 Paganus I. 177  
 Pagettius (Guil.) A. I. 157  
 Painton I. 116  
 Paitonus (Aug.) A. I. 129  
 Pakeham I. 443  
*Pakington (William de) owr  
 of bis Chronique* I. 455  
 Palatini pueri I. 400  
 Palavicinus (Horatius)  
 A. I. 174  
 Palladius II. 161  
 Palladius ep. III. 76  
 Palladius ad Scottos mit-  
 titur episcopus II. 125  
 Pandulphus ep. Norw.  
 II. 326  
 Pantalus ep. Basil. III. 111  
 Papa ad concilia Angl.  
 non vocandus I. 188  
 Papalis provisio contem-  
 pta I. 245
- Papey I. 111  
 Papisticum jugum II. 339  
 Parco (cænob. de) II. 367  
 Pardina I. 432  
 Pardus venator A. I. 94  
 Paris I. 573  
 Paris (Matth.) ex Anna-  
 libus ejus II. 335  
 Parisiis seditio inter scho-  
 lasticos II. 338  
 Parker (Mat.) A. II. 34  
 Parlament de la Bende I.  
 462  
 Partholoim II. 21  
 Parvi Canonici, vulgo  
*The Petty Canons*, Lond.  
 I. 110  
 Pascent II. 46  
 Pascentius II. 32  
 Pascha. Synodus pro ob-  
 servatione Paschali II.  
 142  
 Pascalis pont. Ro. I. 589  
 Paschent II. 23  
 Pasci (castellum de) I.  
 134  
 Passanham II. 284  
 Passelune I. 427  
 Pastophori A. I. 295  
 Pastophorion A. I. 295  
 Paterni monasterium II.  
 100  
 Paterno (episcopus de S.)  
 I. 293  
 Paternus vox pro pa-  
 truus, ut videtur I. 411  
 Pateshul (Hugo) I. 232,  
 283  
 Pateshul (Petr.) I. 382,  
 406  
 Patriarcha idem quod  
 Primus II. 11  
 Patritius (comes) Bebban  
 obfirmat II. 197  
 Patritius (S.) II. 38, 46  
 47, 114, 254. venit ad  
 Hiberniam I. 301. S. Pa-  
 tritii æneum cornu II.  
 86. Plura de vita ejus  
 II. 273. ejus mors II.  
 276. duo Patritii II. 369  
 de S. Patritio II. 385  
 Pavimentum Stunsfeldi-  
 anum I. 139. III. 146  
 Paulinus I. 411. II. 130.  
 III. 100 multos in flu-  
 viis baptizat II. 134.  
 verbum prædicat præ-  
 vinciar

- vinciæ Lindiffi II. 135.  
ecclesiam in Lindoceli-  
na civitate ædificat *ibid.*  
Paulinus, Ebor. archiep.  
II. 49  
Paulinus ep. II. 163. III  
77  
Paulinus patriarcha I. 401  
Paulinus (S.) I. 395  
Pauli ep. Romani episto-  
læ fragmentum ad Ecg-  
bertum archiep. I. 397  
Pauli (S.) ecclesia II. 410  
Pauli (S.) ecclesia Londi-  
ni combusta I. 263  
Pauli (S.) oppidum I.  
432  
Paulus abbas S. Albani I.  
386. II. 356, 390  
Paulus comes I. 28  
Paulus monachus Cado-  
menis factus abbas S.  
Albani I. 417  
Pauperes, brevia pro iis  
sustentandis regnante  
Joanne A. II. 15  
Pavy (Hugo) ep. Menev.  
I. 324  
Peada I. 367. baptizatus  
II. 140  
Peada r. I. 139  
Peada aliique Burgense  
monasterium à funda-  
mentis construunt I. 3  
Peanda r. II. 41, 42  
Pebilles I. 554  
Peccatum (Gul.) I. 584  
Peccham I. 177. III. 55  
Peccham (Jo.) II. 343  
Pecche I. 435, 436, 437,  
438, 439, 440, 441  
Pecham (Joan. de) II. 328  
Pecher I. 283  
Pechredus, vel Pethredus  
I. 398  
Pecok (Reg.) II. 409  
Peda, Pendæ fil. cum suis  
baptizatus I. 211. occi-  
sus *ibid.*  
Pedo (Henr.) II. 418  
Pedreda II. 287  
Pedredan II. 295  
Pedredesmuth II. 388  
Pedridan II. 279  
Pegnalech, seu Pegnaeth,  
*Vide Vegnalech.*  
Pek (Rich. de) I. 291  
Peketoun II. 370  
Peladur (monti) oppi-  
dum, i.e. Sophonia II. 19  
Pelagiana hæresis in Bi-  
tania II. 123, 162  
Pelagius II. 161  
Pelagius abbas II. 44  
Pelagius hæreticus II. 123  
Pellitus magus II. 11  
Pembles I. 533  
Penbalcraige III. 43  
Penbrochiæ comites II.  
378  
Penbroke I. 55, 105, 454.  
II. 94  
*Penbroke (E. of)* I. 492, 501  
Pencader II. 15, 85  
Penda I. 52  
Pendæ crudelitas II. 139  
Penda plures occidit re-  
ges I. 258  
Penda r. I. 189, 589 590  
Pendæ, regis Merciorum,  
cædes II. 295  
Pendraco (Utherus) unde  
dictus A. I. 18  
Pendragon II. 426  
Penelech II. 409  
Penelegh I. 368  
Pengewern II. 93  
Penho II. 285, 353  
Pennelton II. 124  
Penno I. 194  
Penreth I. 184  
Penrife I. 104. III. 94  
Penrith II. 398  
Pentney I. 58  
Pennun sive Pennum II.  
295, 354  
Penwithstreate II. 189.  
301, 353  
Peragor I. 568  
Perceii, discordia inter  
illos & Henricum 4tum  
I. 312. devicti ab Hen-  
rico 4to. in duro prælio  
juxta Salapiam *ibid.* de-  
collati I. 313  
Percy (Wilh. de) II. 366  
Percy I. 188, 239, 500,  
503, 549, 565, 617  
Percy cog. Hatespurre II.  
382  
Percy (Gul.) I. 22  
Percy (Henr.) I. 185, 257  
Percy (Sir Henr.) *fightswith*  
*Henry 4* I. 485  
Percy (Rad.) I. 253  
Percy (Thomas) I. 182, 184  
C c c  
Peredurus II. 21, 22  
Perendune II. 412  
Perers (Ales) I. 480  
*Peritb (Sir John)* I. 550  
Periurus II. 37  
Perogor I. 566, 567  
Perottus (Joan.) A. I. 173  
Perse I. 471  
Perse (Gul) III. 39  
Persecutio sub Diocletiano  
& Maximiano Herculio  
II. 122  
Pershore I. 51  
Perforæ monast. & plura  
ad idem spectantia I.  
240, 278  
Perfore II. 264. Perfo-  
rensis novæ ecclesiæ in-  
troitus I. 242. Ecclesia  
de Perfore combusta *ib.*  
Cod. MSS. in Cænob.  
III. 160. Assisa recepta  
de advocacione ecclesiæ  
Perforensis I. 242  
Perth II. 425  
Perticensis comes occisus  
temp. H. 3 in bello Lin-  
colnienfi I. 422, 423  
*Pestilence (great) yn Engl.*  
I. 563  
*Pestilence temp. E. 3* I. 450  
*Great Pestilence* I. 512  
Pestis insignis Londini  
I. 251. Pestis magna I.  
262. II. 143. ingens  
pestis per totam Britan.  
II. 164. Pestis gravissi-  
ma II. 287. Pestis in  
Wallia II. 97  
*Peter College Library, out*  
*of a Chronique there* I. 471  
*Peter Bishop of Hereforde*  
*sent to Erdejei Castell* I.  
457  
Peterharrow, Peterburch,  
vel Petersburgh I. 3, 91,  
456. III. 31, 69 cænob.  
II. 269. Codd. MSS. in  
bibl. III. 31. *An histo-*  
*rical Account of the Ab-*  
*bey and Abbats* A. II. 145  
*Vide Medeshampstede.*  
*Peter's Pence* I. 480  
*Peter's (St.) on the Walle*  
II. 386  
Petarcha III. 16. Petra-  
cha epitaphium III. 66  
Petri heremitæ cædes II.  
336  
Petri,



- Petri, regis Hispaniæ, filiæ I. 380  
 Petri (D.) collegium III. 24  
 Petri (S.) Sodalitium Lond. I. 111  
 Petri (S.) & Audoëni Abbatia I. 404  
 Petri burgum I. 367  
 Petri (S.) denarii II. 15  
 Petri (S.) Pandecta II. 164  
 Petri (S.) Berniciorum cella five cœnobium I. 362  
 Petrosus (S.) I. 75. S. Petroci monasterium spoliatum II. 188. Reliquiæ S. Petroci abductæ in Armoricam II. 209  
 Petronis, regis Castellæ, filiæ & heredes I. 183  
 Petrus primus abbas Cant. II. 131  
 Petrus Blefensis, ex vita ejus Wiltridi III. 110  
 Petrus comes Britannia I. 295  
 Petrus Hereford, ep. captus I. 172  
 Petrus de Macharii curia II. 333  
 Petrus Meldunensis II. 253  
 Petrus ep. Menev. I. 162. II. 109  
 Petrus Presbyter I. 209  
 Petrus primus Prior de Bermundesey I. 280  
 Petrus Prior de Binham I. 292  
 Petrus Prior de Wenne-loc factus ep. de S. David I. 134  
 Petrus (Mr.) II. 343  
 Petty Cannons. *Vide* Parvi Can.  
 Pevenesfel II. 241  
 Pevenesley five Pevenesey II. 287, 288, 317, 374  
 Peverel I. 237, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439  
 Peverel (Gul.) exheredatus I. 160, 161  
 Pevereye (Aqua de) I. 32  
 Philibertus r. I. 432  
 Philip Daugbt. of Hen. 4. I. 486  
 Philip K. of Fraunce I. 544, 545  
 Philip wife of Ed. 3d dies I. 480  
 Philipoti Mercatoris Lond. virtus I. 183  
 Philipotus II. 406  
 Philippæ, Edw. tertii uxoris. mors II. 378  
 Philippus A. I. 119  
 Philoipus comes Flan- drizæ II. 14  
 Philippus Dunelm. ep. I. 164  
 Philippus nothus Richar- di primi I. 293  
 Philomela A. I. 81  
 Phoca piscis I. 300  
 Phyttonus (Edu.) equ. A. I. 153, 182  
 Picot I. 440  
 Picot (Alb.) I. 601  
 Picotus I. 433, 434, 435  
 Picotus vicecomes Can- tabrigiæ I. 596  
 Pictavia III. 40  
 Pictes (Kinges of the) I. 538  
 Picti II. 45, 64, 120 conjuges à Scottis petunt II. 24. Picti & Huni veniunt in Britan- niam II. 27. Picti & Scotti fugati II. 65 Picti in aquilonari parte Bri- tannia sedes ponunt II. 66. Picti extrema in- sulæ inhabitant II. 67. Fama de eruptione Pic- torum & Scottorum II. 68. Pictorum confi- lium de Britannis im- petendis irritum *ibid.*  
 Picti in Britanniam ir- rumpunt II. 125, 126.  
 Picti Australes fidem accipiunt I. 190. II. 136  
 Picticus murus III. 42  
 Pierfus (Joan.) A. I. 171  
 Pilardestune I. 424  
 Pille I. 105  
 Pincanhale II. 279  
 Pincanhalth II. 351  
 Pinedene II. 221  
 Pipe (James) I. 571, 576  
 Piperellus I. 386  
 Pipeshel (generale conci- lium apud) I. 160  
 Pipewella III. 106  
 Pipewelle III. 108  
 Pipinus rex Franc. I. 211  
 Pippin Francorum rex II. 154  
 Pipwell, quondam dict. de Divisus I. 48  
 Pisces insolitæ formæ II. 322  
 Pisteldewi II. 98  
 Pitheffe I. 15  
 Pithæus A. I. 293  
 Plaisfeiz II. 305  
 Plecy I. 29, 63  
 Plimundus archiepisc. Cant. I. 141. II. 250  
 Pieffys I. 200  
 Plinius III. 47  
 Plinius Jun. cit. II. 369  
 Pluketh (Thomas) I. 25  
 Plumpton (Gilb. de) I. 288  
 Plutarchi & Severi col- latio A. I. 91  
 Plymmouth spoliatum I. 312  
 Plympton I. 79. III. 152  
 Pocock A. I. 288  
 Podington I. 313  
 Pœnitentia Jesu Christi (Fratres de) Cantabri- giæ I. 443  
 Poer (Ran.) I. 288  
 Poetæ. — De quibusdam Poëtis A. I. 135. Cantos esse decet poëtis A. I. 150  
 Poinus (Franc.) A. I. 97  
 Pole (Mich. de la) II. 381, 382  
 Pollardius (Joan.) equ. A. I. 125  
 Pollesbyria I. 325  
 Pollesloo I. 80  
 Pollesworth I. 27, 325  
 Pomiret I. 54  
 Ponetus (Jo.) A. I. 165  
 Poninges (Tho.) I. 557  
 Pons fractus I. 185, 338. II. 260, 360. III. 46  
 obsessus I. 274  
 Pontanus A. I. 88, 135  
 Pontarrly I. 571  
 Ponte cardi (Richardus de) I. 600  
 Ponte episcopi (Rogerus de) II. 422  
 Ponteyse (Joan.) episc. Wint. I. 270  
 Pontfract

- Pontfract I. 465, 475. II. 353  
 Pontefracto (Petr. de) II. 416  
 Pontifara (Joannes de) I. 178  
 Pontius (Tho.) abbas Cant. II. 54  
 Pontoyse I. 561. II. 423  
 Poole (Mich.) I. 185. II. 406  
 Popilton (Joann. de) I. 25  
 Pordaca I. 194  
 Pordacan II. 299, 303  
 Porphyrii elogium de Britann. II. 61  
 Porres (Alicia) II. 378, 380  
 Port I. 193  
 Port, & duo ejus filii, II. 43  
 Portasceith II. 287, 355  
 Portcestria II. 23  
 Portesmouth I. 76, 114 II. 43, 292. *Vide* Caerperis.  
 Port-hunde I. 284  
 Portland inf. I. 151. II. 183, 214, 303  
 Portlocon II. 283  
 Portus Rutupi II. 223  
 Posteriatis applausus A. I. 89. *Pesteritatis amor dubius* A. I. 109  
 Powisia II. 111  
 Poyters I. 479. bellum de Poyters I. 307, 566, 567  
 Prædicatores I. 356. Prædicatores fratres II. 332. dispensationem obtinent comedendi carnes I. 308. Prædicatorum ordin. initium III. 116  
 Prædicatorum genus novum ortum I. 264  
 Præmonstratensis ordo II. 332  
 Pratel (Gul. de) I. 291  
*Presfen batel* I. 557  
 Presfen (Will.) I. 555  
 Prestholm II. 111  
 Pritelwelle I. 63  
 Pritewel I. 86  
 Promissus dives A. I. 153  
 Prosper Aquitannicus III. 82  
 Provisiones Papales interdictæ I. 250  
 Prudeho I. 287, 532. II. 207  
 Pseudochristus & Pseudomaria II. 323, 326  
 Ptolemæi *Almagestum* II. 334  
 Ptolemæus cit. III. 42  
 Puch comes III. 100, 104  
 Puella quædam sine cibo vivit II. 337  
 Puellarum castellum I. 134  
 Puella (Ger.) ep. Cestr. I. 163. II. 324  
 Pueri virides in terra nati II. 312  
 Pukelekirke II. 399  
 Pulchrum visu. *V. Belper.*  
 Pum I. 601  
 Punt III. 56  
 Purefei, five Clerfei II. 363  
*Purgatory* II. 148  
 Purpoint I. 577  
 Puteaco (Hugo de) I. 136, 290. ep. Dunelm. I. 292  
 Putta I. 212. episc. Roff. II. 146  
 Pykering II. 427  
 Pylton I. 79  
 Pyramus II. 35  
 Pyvelefdon I. 460
- Q
- Quadragesimale Jejunium II. 164  
 Quarerya III. 73  
 Quarre I. 78  
 Quarrey I. 66  
 Quatbruge I. 193. II. 298  
 Quatebrygge II. 282  
 Quatford. — Ecclesia S. Magdalenzæ in Quatford ædificata I. 220  
 Quelric I. 294  
 Quenburga regina II. 117, 387  
 Quenburgis III. 100  
 Quency (Saerus de) I. 294, 295, 296  
 Quendreda five Quendrida, vel Quindreda I. 212, 314, 315, 407. II. 240  
 Quenesbour I. 605  
 Querceto (Rob. de) II. 306  
 Quicelmus r. I. 137
- Quies A. I. 107  
 Quinchelinus II. 385  
 Quinchemelham II. 385  
 Quincy I. 423. II. 414  
 Quintianus tyrannus III. 112  
 Quitelnelaw I. 355  
 Quitellinus I. 355  
 Quy I. 434
- R
- Ræculsminster I. 97  
 Raculf II. 154  
 Raculfcestre II. 55, 56  
 Radecote Brige I. 253  
 Radegundis (S.) I. 188  
 Radenor I. 453, 457. II. 402  
 Rading I. 69, 419. III. 73 Codd. MSS. in bibl. Franciscanorum Radin-giz III. 57  
 Radingo (Simon de) II. 333  
 Radington I. 482  
 Radingum II. 330. ob-fessum à Danis II. 178. Christiani ibi à Danis victi *ibid.* Radingense cœnobium conditum II. 203. vallum à Danis prope Radingum factum II. 228. *An Historical Account of the Abbey and Abbats of Reading* A. II. 183. *V. Reding.*  
 Radlingfeld I. 61  
 Radulphi castellum I. 134  
 Radulphi comitis obitus II. 287  
 Radulphus archiep. Cant. I. 390. II. 223  
 Radulphus comes Glo-vern. I. 181  
 Radulphus dapifer I. 599  
 Radulphus eleemosyna-rius III. 48  
 Radulphus ep. Cicestren-fis I. 426, 427. reficit Cicestrensem basilicam II. 257  
 Radulphus monachus S. Albani III. 163  
 Radulphus scriptor II. 327. III. 58  
 Radulphus (Mr.) canon. eccl. Lond. II. 424  
 Raidgoit
- C e c 2

- Raidgoit castrum II. 86  
 Rainaldus frater regis Stephani I. 151  
 Raineton I. 376  
 Rainfridus I. 331  
 Rale (Wilhelmus de) I. 282  
 Rameley I. 180  
 Ramefbirienfis episcopus origo II. 244  
 Ramefei II. 305  
 Ramefeia I. 26  
 Ramefey I. 91, 217, 524 II. 408. III. 47. Codd MSS. illic *ibid.*  
 Ramefia I. 325, 349, 350, 600. II. 423  
 Ramefienfis abbatia I. 10. II. 269. Plura ad eam spectantia I. 580, &c. *An Historical Account of the Abbey and Abbats of Ramsay* A. II. 225  
 Ramefge I. I. 81  
 Ramefton I. 485  
 Rampton I. 440, 444  
 Ramfey (Alex.) I. 559  
 Ramfey (Wm.) I. 567  
 Randol I. 466, 489, 546  
*Randol E. of Cbester* I. 236  
 Randolf I. 542  
 Ranulphus clericus expilat populum I. 148  
 Ranulphus comes Ceftr. & Linc. I. 281  
 Ranulphus comes Ceftrienfis II. 364, 365, 376. in custodia II. 206. à castellanis Lindensibus repulfus *ibid.* Pax inter illum, & Henricum, principem Scottorum II. 362. obit I. 426  
 Ranulphus ep. Dunelm. I. 197. Ex charta quad.  
 Ranulphi episcopi Dun. ad monach S. Cuthberti I. 290  
 Ranulphus quidam I. 382, 598  
 Ranuncularum vis ingens II. 98  
 Ratclif I. 492  
*Ratecotebridge, the Refem- ble of the Lordes there* temp. R. 2. 482  
 Rathbedusr. Fresia II. 154  
 Raven vexillum Danorum I. 216, 308  
 Ravendale I. 385  
 Ravenefhere I. 188  
 Ravenefworth I. 383  
 Ravensingham I. 40  
 Raumpayne I. 235  
 Raunton I. 51  
 Rawlinfonus (Rich.) laudatur A. II. 283, 285, 290, 300  
 Rawlmonus (Tho.) laudatur A. II. 277, 278, 300  
 Rawlyns (Rich.) I. 324  
 Raymundus III. 96  
 Raynald I. 523  
 Reading (Jo. de) II. 342  
 Ramefhyri II. 287  
 Redbridge I. 76  
 Redburne I. 422  
 Reddria I. 433  
 Rede (Gul.) I. 182  
 Reding live Redingum I. 53, 195, 468, 521, 534. II. 190, 410. *Vide* Redingum.  
 Redmannus (Jo) A. I. 115  
 Redueris (Balduinus de) I. 227.  
 Reduers (Richardus de) I. 129  
 Redwald rex II. 135  
 Reduallus I. 432  
 Reede III. 55  
 Rees Ameruduc Wallus II. 393  
 Rees al. Richarde II. 426  
 Regentz I. 574  
 Regia insignia A. I. 158  
 Regia villa I. 367. Regia civitas *ibid.*  
 Regina juxta regem non fedit apud Anglo-Saxones, nec quidem appellatur regina II. 214  
 Reginaldus abbas I. 587  
 Reginaldus abbas Pcrfor. I. 279  
 Reginaldus, comes Cornubiæ, avunculus Hen. 2di. I. 162, 287. moritur I. 132  
 Reginaldus Danus I. 194  
 Reginaldus ep. Bathon. I. 164  
 Reginaldus Lumbardus II. 324  
 Reginaldus rex I. 215  
 Regis vitium populæ commune II. 72  
 Regnum. — Qui debeant publicis totius regni conciliis interesse II. 213  
 Regum fapultura I. 25  
 Reilew I. 46  
 Reimundus Vafconicus II. 393  
 Reinaldus mon. Burgenfis I. 15  
 Reinerius I. 166  
 Reingwald rex I. 373  
 Reins I. 573  
 Reinwalla I. 19  
 Reithuualarte I. 432  
 Remelinus ep. Heref. I. 265  
 Remes I. 568  
 Remfridus I. 382  
 Remigius ep. I. 197. II. 390  
 Remigius ep. Linc. I. 433. III. 33  
 Remni flu. II. 76  
 Remoientyne I. 566  
 Renc flu. I. 432  
 Renchidus episc. II. 49  
 Rendelsham II. 141, 295  
 Renwen, Hengifti filia II. 28, 29  
 Reodford II. 148  
 Reopandenum II. 264  
 Reopedune II. 170  
 Reopendune I. 590  
 Reoric infula II. 283  
 Repandune I. 190  
 Reptacefre. *Vide* Rutupi portus.  
 Repton I. 49  
 Reresby (Henr. de) II. 342  
 Res I. 532  
 Res, Griphini r. frater, II. 354. occiditur II. 286  
 Res Wall. rex occifus I. 286  
 Refe Vehan I. 173  
 Refus Griphini fil. II. 94  
 Refus filius Mereduni I. 179  
 Rethuualdus I. 432  
 Reuda II. 121  
 Revefby I. 37, 92  
 Rewley, alias Royley, abbatia I. 85, 247  
 Rex (Guit.) A. I. 177  
 Reyculver II. 52  
 Reygate

- Reygate I. 90  
 Reynold (Cualt) I. 272  
 Rhesius, Griphini fil. II. 106  
 Rhesius, filius Griphini II. 88, 99  
 Rhesius princeps II. 15  
 Rhesius, princeps Deme-  
 tiae II. 85, 86  
 Rhesius (Joan.) laudatur  
 A. I. 20  
 Rhesius, Theodori fil. II. 95  
 Ria II. 406  
 Ria flu. III. 35  
 Riavallenfis monasterii  
 origo II. 361  
 Riavallis canob. I. 42.  
 II. 359, 363  
 Ribroit flu. II. 47  
*Richard Bishop of S. An-  
 drew* II. 5  
*Richard Sunne to Eduard  
 the Blacke Pr.* I. 481  
 Richardi arch. Cant mors  
 I. 160  
 Richardi castrum I. 128  
 Richardus abbas Elyenf.  
 I. 594, 597  
 Richardus, primus abbas  
 Cestr. II. 60  
 Richardus abbas de  
 Whitby I. 17  
 Richardus archiep. Can-  
 tuar. I. 229, 263  
 Richardus comes de Clare  
 I. 162  
 Richardus Cestrensis ep.  
 I. 161  
 Richardus Clarenfis II.  
 99 ejus caedes II. 89  
 Richardus comes Arun-  
 del I. 185. II. 383  
 Richardus comes Cornu-  
 bia II. 391, 413, 414,  
 417. canobium aedifi-  
 cat. I. 283. *married* I.  
 456  
 Richardus, comes Glo-  
 vern. II. 402  
 Richardus comes Maref-  
 callus temp. H. 3. I.  
 427  
 Richardus de Reme I. 25  
 Richardus comes fil.  
 Gill in Hiberniam na-  
 vigat II. 411  
 Richardus comes de Stri-  
 guil I. 162, 280. II.  
 319. A. I. 49 invadit  
 Angliam I. 129. moritur  
 I. 133  
 Richardus Devonienfis  
 II. 341  
 Richardus dux Aquitaniae  
 & Normanniae I. 289.  
 ejus liberalitas paulo  
 antequam coronatus ef-  
 set in Angl. *ibid.* ordo  
 coronationis ejus *ibid.*  
 & p. 291  
 Richardus 2. dux Nor-  
 man. I. 167, 168. ejus  
 profapia *ibid.*  
 Richardus 3. dux Norm.  
 I. 168  
 Richardus ep. Cant. I.  
 228, 281  
 Richardus ep. Dunelm.  
 II. 345, 481  
 Richardus ep. Lond. I. 21  
 Richardus 3. Lond. ep.  
 I. 164  
 Richardus ep. Winton. I.  
 160  
 Richardus 2. filius Ed-  
 wardi principis Walliae  
 I. 448  
 Richardus, filius Gilberti  
 comitis I. 597  
 Richardus fil. H. 2di I.  
 163. II. 15. natus I. 163  
 Richardus Gul. Mag. fil.  
 I. 147, 417. ejus mors I.  
 147  
 Richardus, filius Joan.  
 regis I. 455. II. 413  
 Richardus, filius Roberti  
 primogeniti Gul. Mag.  
 I. 147. ejus mors *ibid.*  
 Richardus, fil. Tancredi  
 II. 94  
 Richardus filius Usi I.  
 286  
 Richardus frater H. tertii  
 Isabellam comitissam  
 Glovern. in uxorem  
 ducit I. 425. *made Erle  
 of Cornewalle* I. 455  
 Richardus Helienfis ep.  
 Lond. I. 163  
 Richardus heres comita-  
 tus Glovern. Margare-  
 tam in ux. accipit I. 282  
 Richardus historiogra-  
 phus Elyenfis I. 598  
 Richardus justiciarius to-  
 tius Angl. regnante Ri-  
 chardo primo I. 601  
 Richardus Marchio I. 404  
 Richardus rex Aleman-  
 niae I. 439. ejus filii I.  
 284. obitus I. 459  
 Richardus primus rex  
 Angliae I. 533, 534,  
 583, 585. natus I. 160.  
 II. 332. Ejus coronatio  
 II. 210. resignat castra  
 de Rokesborow & Ber-  
 wik I. 229. ira ejus ob  
 Judaeos interfectos *ibid.*  
 Discordia inter illum &  
 Gul. de Barres I. 290.  
 difficiat Gir. de Caum-  
 ville, & Hug. Bardulf,  
 & Godefr. de Lucy I.  
 291, 222. cum rege Scot.  
 apud Wirkesop & South-  
 uel &c. *ibid.* recedit à  
 Portesmuth ad Stan-  
 stede I. 292. Concordia  
 inter eum & Joannem  
 fratrem I. 292. concu-  
 binas amovet, uxorem-  
 que recipit *ib.* dictum  
 ejus in Fulconem sacer-  
 dotem I. 293. primo  
 anno regn. sui accipit  
 homagium à Gul. rege  
 Scottorum I. 420. pere-  
 grinatio ejus in terra  
 sancta I. 305, 420. cap-  
 tus à Lupoldo duce  
 Austriae I. 164. venditus  
 Henrico imper. I. 420  
 & redemptus *ibid.* re-  
 vertitur in Angl. I. 421.  
 ejus dictum II. 16.  
 Caussa discordiae inter  
 Richardum regem &  
 fratrem Joannem II. 313  
 ejus coronatio secunda  
 II. 401. obitus I. 421.  
 epitaphium *ibid.* & I.  
 437. Distichon de morte  
 ejus II. 321  
 Richardus secundus rex  
 A. die coronationis 4.  
 facit comites I. 183. tan-  
 tum non combustus I.  
 186. duos avunculos  
 suos in duces exultat I.  
 252. plura ad corona-  
 tionem ejus spectantia  
 I. 253.

- I. 253, & *seqq.* Annam, fororem Imperatoris desponsat I. 308. combusta villa de Edinburgh redit in Angl. *ibid.* ducit in ux. Isabellam filiam regis Franc. I. 302. ducem Gloucestræ arrestat *ibid.* & postea occidi jubet *ibid.* ejus frater nothus suspensus I. 311. recedit ad castrum de Flint II. 384. *be bo ds n Parl. at Westm.* 9. an. reg. I. 481. *bis Creations then* *ibid.* takes away the Londoners privileges I. 482. *be removes the Courtes of the Law to York* *ibid.* arrests *bis* Uncle the Duke of Gloucester, &c. *ibid.* Dissensio orta inter illum & ducem Lancastriæ II. 381. ejus victoriæ II. 381. satellites II. 383. nobiles ab eo ad honores evecti *ib.* articuli contra illum II. 406. *imprisoned* I. 484. *bis deat* *ibid.* & II. 407. *bis Body translated to Westm.* I. 487.
- Richardus rex Ro I. 175. Richardi regis Ro. nuptiæ II. 419. obit *ibid.* Richardus scriptor II. 326
- Richeburg II. 50  
 Richemont III. 83  
 Richemont (Counte. of) I. 550  
 Richemont (E. of) I. 492  
 Richemont (John Erle of) I. 479. 579  
 Richemont, S. Martini cella juxta civit. Richemont I. 25  
 Richemont (Thomas of) I. 547
- Richomontanus dux A. I. 133  
 Ricollis amnis III. 36  
 Ridel I. 198  
 Ridel (Galfridus) I. 15  
 Ridel (Galfridus) ep. Elyens. 2. 601  
 Ridia III. 84  
 Ridlei III. 42
- Riduarius (Rich. de) II. 16  
 Rievallis II. 312 III. 38. 108. Codd. MSS. in bibl. cœnobii III. 38  
 Rigate I. 268  
 Riggulfus obit anno actatus 210. I. 376  
 Ringmer II. 285  
 Ripæ III. 110. conflagravit II. 185  
 Ripon III. 80  
 Ripariis (Baldu. de) II. 338  
 Ripe II. 315  
 Ripensis ecclesia III. 109, 110  
 Ripensis monasterii abbates duo I. 123  
 Ripon I. 45, 330, 375, 376, 523. III. 41  
 Rippandune II. 278  
 Rippel II. 278  
 Rifewode sylva I. 125. II. 347  
 Ripon I. 444  
 Richmelfige monast. II. 144, 416  
 Rithpencarn II. 91  
 Rivallis (Petrus de) I. 427  
 Rivan I. 431  
 Riveris (Baldew. de) I. 599  
 Rivers I. 497, 500, 501  
 Rivesby III. 32. Codd. MSS. in bibl. *ibid.*  
 Riwallis III. 73  
 Roan (Vicounte of) I. 565  
 Robern I. 121  
 Robert Seneschal of Scotland I. 555, 568  
 Roberti, filii Gualteri, castellum I. 391  
 Robertisbridge, sive Roberti pons I. 87, 291  
 Robertus abbas Cant. II. 53  
 Robertus archiep. Cant. obit I. 261  
 Robertus Bridlingodunensis III. 35, 38  
 Robertus Cameratus magnam partem villæ apud S. Botholphum & ecclesiam Fratrum Prædic. comburit I. 247  
 Robertus comes Gloucestræ I. 151. II. 400, 415. cum aliis captus I. 305
- Robertus comes Leircestræ I. 134. 287. captus I. 162. obit. I. 294  
 Robertus comes de Melento I. 198  
 Robertus comes Normani. II. 375  
 Robertus consul nothus Hen. primi I. 198  
 Robertus Curthose filium habet, Gul. nomine, ex filia Gul. de Averfana I. 418. uxorem amittit *ibid.*  
 Robertus dux in carcerali custodia detentus I. 263. misere vitam finit *ibid.*  
 Robertus dux Norm. I. 168, 172, 531. captus lumine I. 280 obit *ibid.*  
 Robertus ep. I. 280  
 Robertus ep. Elyens. I. 62  
 Robertus ep. Linc. I. 198  
 Robertus ep. Sarum II. 415  
 Robertus fil. Bernardi I. 131  
 Robertus filius Gualteri I. 295. II. 413  
 Robertus, Gul. Bastardi filius, Wulnotum & Dunecanum è carcere solvit I. 386 comes Northumbr. factus I. 416  
 Robertus fil. Haimonis I. 129, 149  
 Robertus filius Huberti I. 151  
 Robertus, fil. Hugonis comitis Cestr. I. 597  
 Robertus filius Ranulphi I. 200  
 Robertus fil. Rogeri I. 201  
 Robertus, Stephani fil. II. 106  
 Robertus fil. Walteri I. 296. II. 322  
 Robertus frater H. r. incarcertus I. 418. submersus *ibid.*  
 Robertus, frater Matildæ imperatricis, captus II. 205  
 Robertus Gemeticensis ep. Cantuar. I. 144  
 Robertus heremita II. 338

- Robertus magister Scho-  
larium Lbor. I. 288  
Robertus Melundiaensis  
III. 162  
Robertus Montensis III.  
83  
Robertus Prior S. Bege  
I. 25  
Robertus primus Prior  
Mertoniz I. 280  
Robertus Prior Perfore I  
243  
Robefart I. 458  
Rochedrien I. 560  
Rochester I. 25, 89, 120,  
457  
Rodburne I. 420  
Rodburne (Tho.) I. 609  
ex annalibus ejus de e-  
piscopis Wint. I. 342  
Rodericus Mag. II. 73  
Rodolānum castrum II.  
404  
Rodom (Gilb.) I. 571  
Rofa II. 245, 295. ob-  
fessa II. 188, 189. &  
capta à rege Joanne I.  
295. depopulata II. 146  
obfessa à Dacis II. 182  
Rofensis pons constructus  
à Roberto Knollys I  
309. Rofenses episcopi  
I. 322, 344. Rofensis  
episcopatus clades II.  
245. monachi in eccle-  
siam Rofensem inducti  
II. 246. III. 74. Rofensis  
civitas conflagrat II.  
318. Rofense castrum  
II. 322. Ex veteri Cod.  
Rofensis monast. III.  
69 Rofensis ecclesia *ib.*  
Rofensis ecclesia cum  
civitate cumbrusta III.  
73. Rofensis ecclesie 2da  
vastatio III 71  
Roffa obfessa à Gilberto  
de Clare I. 267. non  
vero capta *ibid.*  
Roffensis urbs obfessa I.  
174  
Rogeri ep. Saresbir. opera  
I. 151  
Rogerius comes Heref. I.  
147  
Rogerius Prior Malver-  
niz I. 278  
Rogerus abbas Perfore I.  
242  
Rogerus archid. Buk. I.  
197  
Rogerus comes Marchie  
I. 188. II. 383  
Rogerus ep. Bath. I. 283  
Rogerus ep. Ciceitr. I.  
286  
Rogerus Cov. & Lichf.  
ep I. 269  
Rogerus ep. Lond. obit  
I. 283  
Rogerus ep. Sarum I. 326  
Rogerus fil. Henrici com.  
de Warwic. I. 193  
Rogerus fil Rogeri I. 201  
Rogerus Fulgeriarum do-  
minus I. 161  
Rogerus Prior Dun. I. 391  
Rogerus Siciliz r. I. 160  
Rogifhale III. 73  
Rok *Vid.* Rupe.  
Rokeby I. 551  
Rokeborow I. 546  
Rokcsburgh (castrum de)  
I. 134. II. 7  
Rokingham II. 337  
Rolandus I. 166. Rolan-  
dus captus I. 286  
Rollo I. 166, 167, 413  
*Vide* Rou.  
Rom I. 285. II. 317, 354  
Rom comes II. 193  
Roma capta à Gothis II.  
123. III. 76  
Romani relinquunt Bri-  
tanniam II. 45. Roma-  
narum legionum tyran-  
nis *ibid.* Britan sibi sub-  
jugant II. 62. Romani  
multi Britan. relinquunt  
*ib.* Romanorum in Bri-  
tannia cædes *ibid.* Legio  
à Romanis in Britanni-  
am missa II. 65. Ro-  
manorum legio Britan-  
niam repetit II. 65 Ro-  
manni Britanniam peni-  
tus relinquunt II. 125,  
161. Romanæ leges à  
regno expulse II. 233.  
Romani imperare ces-  
sant in Britannia III. 76  
Romanor. imp. Num-  
mi rari & communes  
A. I. 171  
Romanus (Joannes) I. 179  
archiep. Ebor. I. 259  
Romescot III. 167  
Roncornus (Tho.) A. I.  
131  
Rone I. 488, 489, 494  
Roos I. 472  
Roraldus, princeps Gal-  
lovidiæ, sepultus North-  
amptoniæ II. 212  
Rore inf. I. 431  
Ros. I. 188, 200, 295, 589,  
436  
Pwç A. I. 294  
Ros (Joan dns. de) I. 186  
Ros (Robertus de) I. 180  
Rosa I. 346, 347  
Rosa (Rad. de) II. 242  
Rosæ laus à comparatu-  
one A. I. 111  
Rosæ & lillii unio A. I. 92  
Rosarum unio A. I. 158  
Rosamunda, sive Rosi-  
munda, Henr. 2di. con-  
cubina I. 291, 420. II.  
32, 327  
Rosamunde I. 533  
Rose I. 620  
Rose (Gul. de) I. 161  
Rofetus A. I. 118  
Rofina vallis II. 93, 107,  
202  
Roffus (Ant.) A. I. 127  
Rotheram I. 53  
Rothericus rex Conactiæ  
tributarius Henrici pa-  
tris I. 132.  
Rothewelle (Robertus  
de) I. 25  
Rothomagum. — Mona-  
ster. S. Mariæ de Pratis  
Rothomagi I. 150, 419  
Rotundæ tabulæ convi-  
vium II. 420  
Rou, vel Rollo I. 196  
Roucestre, sive Rouecce-  
stre vel Roucestre I. 38  
II. 301, 372. III. 81  
Roucestria I. 212  
Roueshill II. 167  
Roufs A. I. 288  
Roxburgh I. 553, 554, 558  
Royley. *Vide* Rewley.  
Royston I. 56  
Ruckus (Rich.) A. I. 181  
Rudborne III. 56  
Rudbourne (Tho.) Ex  
Chronicis ejus I. 404  
Rudeby III. 40  
Rudeham I. 59  
Rudglan (castrum de)  
firmatum

- firmatum I. 246  
 Rudland II. 375<sup>1</sup> castellum de Rudland incensum II. 317  
 Rudlandia II. 194  
 Rufford I. 103  
 Rufinianus II. 130  
 Rufinus I. 1  
 Rufus (Richardus) II. 342, 343  
 Rumene II. 303  
 Rumefey I. 26, 68, 416, 419. II. 199, 250  
 Rumefie monast. II. 186  
 Rumefige II. 409. III. 82  
 Rumney I. 90  
 Rumonus (S) II. 256  
 Ex vita ejus III. 152  
 Rumores quod Rich. 28 viveret I. 311  
 Run II. 41  
 Runcofan II. 283  
 Runcouen I. 219. II. 300  
 Runemede I. 281  
 Rupe five Rok. (Abbatia de) I. 31  
 Rupelia II. 337  
 Rups III. 16  
 Rupibus (Gul. de) I. 294  
 Rupibus (Pet. de) episc. Wint. I. 425, 427. II. 416  
 Rus I. 443  
 Ruffel (Fryer) A. I. 170  
 Ruffelin I. 467, 552  
 Ruffelin (Tho.) I. 15  
 Ruffellus (Guil.) A. I. 174  
 Russheworth I. 41, 57  
 Russhok (Joan.) I. 253  
 Ruteport II. 425, 426  
 Ruteland (E. of) I. 498  
 Ruthland I. 187. II. 104, 337, 383, 420  
 Ruthlandia I. 186  
 Rutupi portus, i. e. Rep-tacestre II. 37, 120  
 Rutupinum II. 428  
 Rutupinus portus I. 257. II. 22. Rutupini portus obstructio III. 11  
 Ruyton I. 235  
 Rydejdale (Robyn of) I. 501  
 Rye (villa de) combusta I. 276
- S**
- Sabaudia (Petrus de) I. 283. II. 391, 392  
 Sabandienfe palatium II. 406  
 Sabrina flu. II. 18, 75, 397. III. 80  
 Sacca villa II. 425  
 Sacerdotis pœna tempore Sax. II. 213. Secerdotum stipendium annuum II. 405  
 Sadelerus (Guil.) A. I. 180  
 Saelwath II. 107  
 Safrida I. 279  
 S. Amande I. 622  
 Sais (Joannes de) abbas Burg. I. 15  
 Salamon I. 512. II. 397  
 Salapia I. 390. II. 408. — Cœnob. Petri & Pauli  
 Salapiz conditum I. 219  
 Salapiz bellum II. 332  
 Salbrog I. 579  
 Salce (de) I. 201  
 Saleburne I. 114  
 Saleby I. 37, 389  
 Saleman (Joan.) I. 603  
 Salesbiria II. 29, 31, 43  
 Salesby II. 412  
 Saisbury | five Salisbyri I. 117, 123, 621. II. 342  
 Salisbyri (B. of) I. 495  
 Salisbyri (E. of) I. 484, 491, 497, 498  
 Salleia III. 106  
 Sallustius, ex vetustiff. ejus codice III. 162  
 Salmones pilces unde dicti II. 99  
 Salomon rex Armoricæ II. 40  
 Salomonis Americani genus II. 41  
 Salop I. 450, 453  
 Salopesbyri I. 198. II. 204  
 Salopesbyri (Rob. de) I. 391  
 Salopia (Radulph. de) I. 308  
 Salpiz parlament. I. 188  
 Salterey, Codd. MSS. ibi III. 47  
 Saltreia III. 73  
 Saltwoode II. 400  
 Salucz (Bonifacius de) I. 604  
 Sambuci arbores fructus, lapillis simillimos, pro-ducunt I. 250  
 Sampson I. 235. II. 31  
 Sampson abbas S. Edmundi I. 290  
 Sampson archiep. Ebor. II. 35  
 Sampson ep. Menev. II. 97, 108  
 Sampson (S) I. 431  
 Samuel, Beulani discipulus II. 47, 48  
 Samuel monachus in episcopum Dublin. electus II. 222  
 Sancta terra. — Plures pastores alique de Anglia versus terram sanctam iter faciunt, sed plerique suspensi I. 274  
 Sancti — E libello de locis in quibus Sancti in Angl. requiescunt II. 408. III. 80. Sanctorum aliquot sepulturæ I. 10, 11. Sanctorum insula II. 111  
 S. Albano (Rob. de) I. 289, 445, diruit neptem Sultani Babylonii in uxorem II. 210  
 S. Joanne (Gul. de) I. 282  
 S. Joanne (Joannes de) I. 179  
 Sancto Leopardo (Gilb. de) ep. Cicestr. I. 270  
 Sanctonica civitas I. 432  
 S. Maura I. 287  
 Sancto Paulo (comes de) venit una cum comite de Bolonia ad Stratford prope London. I. 268  
 Sandeberge I. 290. Richardus primus vendit manerium de Sandeberge *ibid.* & committatum Northumbriz *ibid.*  
 Sandetofta I. 25  
 Sandisch (Joan.) I. 252  
 Sandewiche I. 496, 497, 520. II. 37, 223, 396, 425, 428  
 Sandwic II. 303, 385. deprædatum I. 196  
 Sandwicus portus II. 190, 191  
 Sanguineus imber II. 209, 320  
 Sarsbiria — Ecclesia ab Osmunde

- Osmundo Saresbiria** constructa II. 200. Codd. MSS. Saresbiria apud Prædicatores III. 67  
**Saresbiria** (Joannes de) II. 324  
**Saresbirienfes** episcopi I. 339  
**Saresbirienfis** (Jo.) III. 96  
**Saresbiry** II. 416  
**Saresburia** II. 251  
**Saresbyri** (E. of) I. 496, 558, 560  
**Saresbyria** II. 415  
**Sartis** III. 73. Codices MSS. in bibl. de Sartis, five Wardon III. 12  
**Sartis** (Rob. de.) III. 106  
**Sarum** I. 35, 82, 301, 304, 305. ecclesia Sarum dedicata I. 243  
**Saffoun** I. 571  
**Satern** II. 2  
**Savaricus** episc. Bath. I. 164  
**Saveya** I. 184  
**Savigneio** (monast. S. Trinitatis de) I. 40  
**Savoti** iudicium de Rom. imp. Nummis raris & communibus A. I. 171  
**Savoy** II. 379. *The Savoy brent*. I. 481  
**Sauveia** (castrum de) II. 337  
**Sawtree** I. 71  
**Saxon words, a Collection of them** III. 121  
**Saxones** I. 392. Saxones & Jutæ vocati Angli I. 371. Saxones in Britanniam vocati II. 126, 127 & veniunt I. 588. II. 28, 29, 68, 162. Sax. Orient. reges I. 407, 408. II. 225. Saxones à Vortegirno benigne suscepti II. 46. à quo in auxilium vocati II. 68. fedem in orient. plaga Britannia dono accipiunt *ibid.* Saxonum strages max. II. 70. Saxones Pictique bellum adversus Britones suscipiunt II. 129. Saxones Britan. occupant, subiguntque Britannos II. 128. Saxonum Vol. vi.
- Australium** episcopi II. 256. Saxones octo præliis uno anno attriti II. 280. Saxonum dux II. 412. Saxones Orientales fidem percipiunt III. 77  
**Saxones** simulatores II. 69. Calumniæ Saxonum *ibid.* eorum vis aperta *ibid.*  
**Saxonia** novos milites ad Britannos mittit II. 68  
**Saxonie** dux II. 391  
**Saxonici** reges, ex historiola de illis incerto auctore II. 306  
**Saxulfus** Burgenfis monasterii architectus I. 3. factus abbas I. 4. consensu Wulpheri regis monaster. condit in loco Ancarig, i. e. Thorneia, vocato *ibid.* Fit episcopus I. 5. alia cænobia, uti etiam ecclesias, ædificat *ibid.*  
**Say** I. 495, 505, 587  
**Say** (Galfridus de) I. 273  
**Scaccarium** regis transfertur Northampton II. 413  
**Scæpeia** inf. II. 164  
**Scafrebrig** II. 182  
**Scala Chronica, Extracts out of it** I. 509  
**Scalarii** (Hardwinus de) I. 598  
**Scales** I. 495, 506, 507  
**Scamniel** (Gualt.) I. 179  
**Scarburg** (ficus castelli de) II. 312  
**Scalpturatum** pavimentum III. 146  
**Scardeburg** III. 115  
**Scarile** I. 188  
**Scaroburgus** II. 209  
**Scartheburg** (castellum de) I. 134  
**Sceaf, Historia** de illo I. 140  
**Sceastesbyri** II. 228  
**Sceapege** II. 177  
**Sceargete** (castellum positum apud) II. 183  
**Scearstan** II. 286, 354, 390  
**Sceastesbyri** II. 220. III. 81  
**Seccastesbyri** ædificata I. 219. monaster. illic ædificatum *ibid.*  
**Scelleia** (Eustachius de) I. 584  
**Scena** II. 22  
**Sceobirig** II. 282  
**Scepege** five **Scepeige** II. 192, 214, 279, 297, 352  
**Sceptonia** I. 413. Sceptoniense monast. II. 218  
**Scestonia** five **Scestonia** II. 251, 252  
**Schakel** (Joan.) I. 252  
**Scheafsbyri** unde I. 140  
**Scheldeforde** I. 10  
**Schellægus** (Rich.) A. I. 147  
**Schænobatis** agilitas A. I. 140  
**Scholæ Orientalium Anglorum** II. 237  
**Schytæ, i. e. Scotti** II. 47  
**Sciponis** Aphricani dictum I. 149  
**Scriptun** II. 364  
**Scireburnensis** ecclesie præfules I. 317  
**Scitelecestre** I. 328  
**Scithæ** II. 45  
**Sclavi** I. 392  
**Scluse** I. 538  
**Scobrige** II. 218  
**Sconaugianum** monast. III. 111  
**Scont Abbey** II. 7  
**Scoram** portus II. 272  
**Scorburgh** III. 102  
**Scorgate** II. 300  
**Scot** (Rob.) I. 575  
**Scoteny** II. 417  
**Scoteny** (Walterus de) I. 243  
**Scothi** III. 40  
**Scotia** unde? I. 163  
**Scotia regnum** jus hereditarium Edw. primo arbitro commendatum I. 179. *Some things relating to the Kings of Scotland out of a MS. Genealogy of them* I. 205  
**De jure regni** Scotie disceptatio I. 247. *Homage of Scotland* I. 476. *The names of the disinherited in Scotland temp. E. 3. I. 478. Knights orwte of Scotteland to challenge*



- lenge for Feates of Warre*  
 I. 482. *K. of Scotland*  
*murderid* I. 492. *Kings*  
*of Scotland* I. 538. *Title*  
*of Scotland* I. 539. *Scot-*  
*land oute to hold of the*  
*K. of England* I. 541. *A*  
*great many instances*  
*out of old Registers shew-*  
*ing how England should*  
*have Homage and Fealty*  
*of Scotlande* II. 2. *Scottie*  
*regni regalia* S. *Edwardo*  
*oblata* II. 394. *Scottie*  
*rex captus* II. 415  
*Scotti* five *Scotti* I. 408  
 II. 27, 47, 64. *Scotti &*  
*Cumbri* se *Anglis* de-  
 dunt I. 141. *Scotti* sub-  
 mittunt se *Edwardo* pri-  
 mo de rege eligendo I.  
 160. *Scotorum* crude-  
 litas I. 131. *Scotti* An-  
 glum superiorem agno-  
 scunt I. 229. *Anglie*  
*partes borea* es à *Scottis*  
*per continuos* 12. annos  
*constritæ* I. 249. *Scotti*  
*anno D.* 1323. plures  
*Anglie* partes boreales  
*devastant* I. 250. 60.  
 millia *Scotorum* ab *Ed-*  
*uardo* tertio occisi *ibid*  
*Scotti* à *sagittariis* An-  
 glorum victi in loco qui  
 dicitur *Boothul* *ibid.* po-  
 nunt castra prope *No-*  
*vum castrum* I. 253. vi-  
 cti in bello de *Faukirk*  
 I. 269. *Scotti* modernio-  
 res I. 295. *Scotti* eva-  
 dunt ex parco de *Stan-*  
*hop* I. 307. *Scotti* irrum-  
 punt in *Angliam* sed de-  
 victi I. 311. *Lindisfarn.*  
*insulam* spoliant I. 372.  
*Scotorum* 11000. cæsi in  
 bello prope *Alverton* I.  
 391. *Scotti* devicti ab  
*Edv.* primo apud *Hal-*  
*idon Hill* I. 448, 469,  
 478. *Scottes* *overbrouen*  
*at Faukirke* I. 460. *maie*  
*a greate Rode into Engl.*  
 I. 466. *come to Stannap*  
*Park* I. 469. *a Peace* made  
*betw. them and the En-*  
*glishe* *ibid.* they are dis-  
 comfuit by *Edwarde* de  
*Baillol* and others *ib.* they  
 are discomfuit neare *Du-*  
*resme* I. 470 — 22000.  
*Scottes* slaine I. 473. *be-*  
*segid* by *Edw.* 3d. and at  
*last* get off I. 475. *dis-*  
*comfuit* at *Nevilles Crosse*  
 I. 478. *ent. r* *Barwik* I.  
 479. *do* *Homage* to *K. Ed.*  
 1st. I. 541. *overrun* much  
*of Northumbreland* *Mar-*  
*ches* I. 584. *becum* v ry  
*proude* *ibid.* *discomfuit*  
*at Norham* I. 549. *discom-*  
*fit* the *Englishe* at *Mitton*  
 I. 557. *defeat* the *Englishe*  
*near* *Bylaund Abbay* *ibid.*  
*deliver* their *Writings* of  
*Homage* to the *Englishe*  
 I. 552. *submit* to *K. Ed*  
 3d. I. 562. *defeated* at  
*Duresme* I. 561. *but re-*  
*cover* what they there lost  
 I. 564. *Scotti* unde dicti  
 II. 11, 337, 369, 425.  
*Scotti* ad *Hiberniam* ve-  
 niunt II. 45. de *Hom-*  
*agio* quod *Scotti* regibus  
*Anglie* debent II. 53. *Re-*  
*ditus* *Scotor.* & *Pictor.*  
*Britannia* à *Romanis* de-  
 relicta II. 65. *Scotti* &  
*Picti* trans *maria* fugati  
*ibid.* *Scotorum* & *Pi-*  
*ctorum* in *Britannos*  
*murum* defendentes im-  
 petus II. 66. *Scotti* &  
*Picti* revertuntur ad so-  
 litas prædas II. 67. dif-  
 similitudo morum in  
*Scottis* & *Pictis* *ib.* *Scot-*  
*ti* & *Picti* nudo fere cor-  
 pore *ibid.* *Scotorum* &  
*Pictorum* strages *ibid.*  
 Ex libellulo de origine  
*Scotorum* II. 73. *Scotti*  
*Pictique* *Britanniam* in-  
 vadunt II. 125 II. 161,  
 162. *Scotti* cæsi & fu-  
 gati apud *Alvertune* II.  
 204. *Scotti* fidem dant  
*Henrico* 2do. II. 319. *Scotti*  
*septentrionales*  
*Anglie* partes devastant  
 II. 355. *Pax* inter An-  
 glos & *Scottos* II. 362.  
*Scottes;* their *Homage* II.

426. *Scotti* antropophagi  
 III. 40. *Scotorum* origo  
 III. 82. *Scotti* *Anglis*  
*subiecti* I. I. 101. *Vide*  
*Hiberni.*  
*Scottus* præst *Cumbris*  
 I. 33  
*Scottus* (*Marianus*) nasci-  
 tur II. 286. *monachus*  
*factus* *ibid.* Ex *Chronico*  
*ejus* excerpta II. 276.  
*Codex* præstantiss. *chro-*  
*nici* *ejus* in *bibl.* *Bodl.*  
 II. 277. *in notis.*  
*Scottus* (*Joannes*) inter-  
 fectus *graphis* schola-  
 flicorum I. 259. II. 187.  
*ejus* opera II. 238. cæ-  
 des *ibid.*  
*Scotus* (*Duns*) III. 55  
*Scotus* (*Joannes*) comes  
*Cestr.* *potionatus* I. 282.  
*moritur* I. 305  
*Scrobesbiriense* *monast.*  
 II. 266  
*Scrop* I. 187  
*Scrope* I. 188, 484, 485.  
 II. 383, 384  
*Scrope* (*Rich*) *archieps.*  
*Ebor.* I. 184, 253. cap-  
 tus cum *Do.* *Moubray,*  
 & *uterque* decollatur I.  
 314  
*Scrophesburg* I. 302  
*Scudamourus* (*Tho.*) *A.*  
 I. 180  
*Scula* I. 373  
*Scyltecestre* II. 172  
*Scyreburna* I. 195  
*Scythlecestre* II. 351  
*Seafar* II. 36  
*Searoburh* III. 122  
*Sebba* rex I. 20  
*Sebbi* r. I. 213. II. 146  
*Sebertus* rex *Or.* *Angl.* I.  
 209. II. 372. *eccles.* *S.*  
*Pauli* *London.* & *eccle-*  
*siam* *S. Petri* in *Occid.*  
*Suburbio* *ejusd.* *construit*  
 I. 308  
*Secandune* I. 519  
*Secundarius* *quid?* II. 280  
*Sedigitus* *A.* I. 135  
*Seggefild* I. 373  
*Segrave* I. 283, 427, 428,  
 467  
*Segrave* (*Gilb.* *de*) I. 272  
*Segrave* (*Hugo*) I. 184  
 Sogreve

- Segrave (Joan.) II. 181  
 Segrave (Nich. de) arre-  
 status I. 270  
 Seham vel Some I. 209,  
 349. II. 247, 270  
 Seifilius (Gul.) A. I. 162  
 Seifilius Eskir her II. 98  
 Selby I. 470. *An historical  
 Account of the Abbey  
 and Abbats of Selby* A.  
 II. 242  
 Selby (Water) I. 561  
 Seiden (Mr.) a Friend to  
 the University of Oxford  
 in the troublesome times  
 A. I. 283  
 Seldwara I. 588  
 Seleby II. 355  
 Seledritha abbas Mona-  
 steriensis II. 53  
 Selepe five Slepe (S. Ivo  
 de) I. 582  
 Selesey I. 406. II. 387.  
 III. 70  
 Selesense monast. II. 147  
 Selesige II. 256  
 Selkirk I. 542  
 Sellebi II. 320. III. 45  
 Selsey I. 120  
 Semay I. 573  
 Semplingham (Gilb. de)  
 I. 289  
 Semprengam I. 49  
 Sempringham II. 326.  
 III. 32  
 Sempringham (Gilb.)  
 II. 210  
 Seneca III. 66  
 Seneca citat. II. 261  
 Sententiarum ex antiquis  
 scriptoribus sylloge III.  
 129, &c.  
 Seolefei II. 147  
 Seolesenses episcopi I.  
 340  
 Seolesige II. 155  
 Septembris inf. I. 431  
 Septoniense monasterium  
 II. 182  
 Sepulchri (S.) de Balio in  
 burgo London. ecclesia  
 I. 99  
 Sequana fluvius A. I. 115  
 Serasbirig II. 277  
 Serbiria deprædata II.  
 189  
 Sergius ep. Ro. I. 370.  
 epistolæ ejus fragmen-  
 tum I. 396  
 Serle I. 485  
 Serlo I. 304  
 Serlo monach. Fontanen-  
 sis III. 105, 106  
 Sardonis, abbatis Glocest.  
 laus I. 149  
 Serra (Rad. de) II. 324  
 Seterington II. 347  
 Seton I. 194, 543  
 Seton (Alex.) I. 547  
 Setonus (Jo.) A. I. 182  
 Seuer III. 56  
 Severi adventus in Brit.  
 II. 24. Severi murus  
 five vallum II. 25, 46,  
 48, 122, 160. III. 76.  
 obitus ejus II. 122, 123,  
 160  
 Severi tyrannis II. 232  
 Severia II. 397  
 Severne I. 452  
 Severus à Pictis occisus  
 III. 84  
 Seuerus (Rob.) A. I. 121  
 Severus (Sulp.) ex ejus  
 dialogis III. 95  
 Sewarton (Rog. de) I. 553  
 Sewenna I. 591  
 Sewera I. 591  
 Sexburga (S.) I. 21, 209,  
 590, 592, 597 Plura de  
 vita ejus II. 164  
 Sexhelmus I. 379  
 Sexuulphus II. 146  
 Sexuulphus ep. II. 325  
 Seyton I. 271  
 Shaftesbury I. 26, 67. III.  
 71  
 Shaftonia I. 413  
 Shakel I. 183  
 Shape I. 103  
 Sharp I. 491  
 Sheene I. 491. II. 383  
 Shelbrede I. 86  
 Shelford I. 49  
 Shelley I. 483, 484  
 Shene I. 89  
 Shepege I. 590  
 Shepey five Shephey I.  
 89, 579. II. 303, 330,  
 398. III. 31  
 Shepreve III. 128, 129  
 Sheprevis (Joan.) A. I.  
 143  
 Shirburne I. 66, 82, 102,  
 333, 412, 474, 532. II.  
 250, 311, 415, III. 150  
 Codd. MSS. illic. *ibid.*  
 castrum de Shirburne I  
 151  
 Shirburne (Rob.) episc.  
 Menev. I. 324  
 Shireburnense castel. II.  
 204  
 Shiriton (Wilhelmus de)  
 abbas Evesham I. 250  
 Shirlaw (Walt.) I. 253  
 Shirovodus (Jo.) III. 41  
 Shirwoode (Gul.) II.  
 333, 335  
 Shouldham I. 58  
 Shremborough II. 7  
 Shrewardyn I. 32  
 Shrewsbury. *Vide* Shrob-  
 besbyri I. 52, 620  
 Shrifhutton II. 362  
 Shrobbesbyri, vel Shrews-  
 bury I. 27, 230. *An ac-  
 count of the Abbey of  
 Shrewsbury, with a List  
 of the Abbats* A. II. 202  
 Sibertus r. I. 189  
 Sibeton II. 419  
 Sibylla regina Scottor.  
 II. 357  
 Sictricius r. I. 141  
 Sidenham (Simon) ep.  
 Cicestr. A. II. 293  
 Siderida I. 591  
 Sidimannus I. 325  
 Sidingeburne five Sidin-  
 geborne I. 281. II. 391  
 Sidonius (Soilius) III. 96  
 Sidrich five Sidric rex  
 Northumbr. I. 194. fra-  
 trem Nigellum occidit  
 I. 215  
 Siferth (K.) II. 4  
 Sigbaldus I. 364  
 Sigbertus. *Vide* Cuth.  
 Sigberchti regis laus II.  
 135  
 Sigberth scholam gram-  
 maticalem instituit II.  
 139  
 Sigbertus r. Or. Sax. I.  
 213, 367. baptizatur II.  
 140. scholas instituit  
 II. 237  
 Sigbertus rex Westfax.  
 I. 131 ejus cædes II. 175  
 Sigeburga II. 53  
 Sigedwoldus I. 594  
 Sigfertus I. 284  
 Sigericus archiep. I. 404  
 Sigga

## I N D E X.

- Sigga (S.)** III. 100  
**Siggaë paricidæ mors** II. 173  
**Siggeston** I. 391  
**Sigello (Robertus de) ep.** Lond. I. 159  
**Sigismund Emp.** I. 487  
**Siguinus** I. 364  
**Silcestria** II. 27, 34, 36  
**Silchester** II. 371  
**Sillerinus** II. 405  
**Silvester ep. Wigor.** I. 242  
**Simeon** I. 396, 398  
**Simeon abbas Elyens. I.** 596, 597  
**Simon abbas Perforensis** I. 242  
**Simon comes Leyrcestria** I. 174  
**Simon comes Northampton** I. 199  
**Simon, fil. Petri** II. 424  
**Simon Sylvanestensis I.** 198. II. 365  
**Simon Sylvanestensis tertius obit** I. 163  
**Simplicius** III. 112  
**Simplicius (S.)** III. 111  
**Sininga** III. 36  
**Sinodunense castellum** II. 306  
**Sion House** I. 491  
**Sion monaster. monialium** I. 47  
**Sitricius abbas** II. 256  
**Sitricus rex** I. 374  
**Siuard** I. 529  
**Siuarde E. of Northumbr.** I. 528  
**Siuardus comes** I. 158, 262  
**Siuardus corepisc.** II. 317  
**Siuardus rex Noricorum** I. 149  
**Siwardi ducis obitus** II. 287, 355  
**Siwardus I.** 196, 285, 379  
**Siuuardus, episc. Rosens.** II. 246  
**Skeldale** III. 105  
**Skella flu.** III. 44  
**Skirlow (Gualt.)** I. 185  
**Skirvi gham** I. 389  
**Slede** I. 198. II. 204  
**Sleford** II. 33  
**Slefordense castel.** II. 204  
**Slepe. Vide Selepe.**  
**Slopesburia** II. 93  
**Smitbefeld (Greate Justes in) temp. R. 2. I.** 482.  
*A Feld there an. 11. H*  
 4. I. 486  
**Smithus (Gul.) laudatur** A. II. 297  
**Smythius (Tho.) A. I.** 147  
**Smythus (Andr.) A. I.** 83, 110  
**Smythus (Christoph.) A.** I. 91, 93  
**Snaculf ecclesie Dunelmensi benefactor** I. 377  
**Snadune** II. 75  
**Snanauic** II. 216  
**Snapes** II. 410  
**Snare (Rich.)** I. 427  
**Snawdune** II. 104  
**Snetifham** III. 56  
**Snotingham five Nottingham** II. 178, 280, 284, 321, 352, 371, 374, 388. III. 40. igne deturpatum II. 207, 301.  
**Snotingamiensis castelli munitio** II. 314  
**Snoudune** II. 203. III. 28  
**Snowdon** I. 472, 486  
**Soccabrig** II. 279  
**Sodric alias Londric rex** II. 23  
**Solente pelagus** II. 148  
**Solinus** III. 54  
**Solsequium** A. I. 112  
**Some. Vide Seham.**  
**Somer (Hote)** I. 507  
**Somercote** II. 392  
**Somercote (Rob. de) I.** 283. II. 345  
**Somerset** I. 187, 489  
**Somerset (Duke of) I.** 495, 497, 499, 505  
**Somerset (E. of)** II. 10  
**Somerton** I. 334. II. 387  
**Ad Somnum** A. I. 92  
**Sopham Bulbek** I. 57  
**Sophonia** II. 19  
**Sopwelle** I. 55  
**Sora flu.** II. 371  
**Sorengi (Gul.) filii** I. 170  
**Sorre** I. 122  
**Sotheby (Jacobus) laudatur** A. II. 66, 309  
**Sotbriland (E. of) I.** 558  
**Soua flu.** II. 282  
**Southampton, figbt there** temp. E. 4. I. 502  
**Southamptonia** I. 122.  
**Southcreke** I. 59  
**Southewalda** I. 101  
**Southewik** I. 383  
**Southfolk** I. 493  
**Southfolk (D. of)** I. 494  
**Southfolk (E. of)** I. 558, 560  
**Southmalling** I. 86  
**Southreia** I. 188  
**Southfax (Erles of) I.** 237  
**Southfax. reges** I. 405, 406, 514. Southfax. episcopatus I. 406  
**Southwell** I. 90, 122, 338, 516  
**Southwerk** I. 455. II. 321, 325  
**Southwerk combuffa** I. 281, 295  
**Southwerk (ecclesia S. Mariæ apud) I.** 419  
**Sowles** I. 548  
**Sowlys (John de) I.** 541  
**Sowme** I. 561  
**Sowtburg** II. 174  
**Sowthwel** II. 174  
**Southwike** I. 85  
**Spalding five Spaulding** I. 91, 474. III. 32  
**Spalding (Peter)** I. 547  
**Spaldinges** II. 420  
**Sparchfordus (Laur) A.** I. 104  
**Sparhauke** I. 452  
**Spayne (Arnald de)** I. 467  
**Spelman's (Sir H.) History of Sacrilege** A. II. 84  
**Spencer** I. 188, 449  
**Spensar** I. 274, 468, 484  
**Spensars** I. 474  
**Spensar (Hugo) terris spoliatus** I. 272. exulat *ibid.* filius ejus spoliat Dromundas naves episcopi Rom. *ibid.*  
**Spensar (Lorde)** I. 577  
**Spenser (Henric) I.** 182, 184  
**Sperafocus ep. Lond. I.** 157  
**Sperculus monach. Coventr.** I. 301  
**Spicelsby** I. 385  
**Spinney** I. 28  
**Spirite (Saint)** I. 578  
**Sti. Spiritus & Stæ. Mariæ Lond. collegium** I. 110  
 Spo

- Spot (The.) II 51  
 Springes I. 488  
 Sprota I. 167  
 Stacy III. 56  
 Staford I. 186, 187, 495, 501, 618. II. 300, 412  
 Stafford (E. of) I. 560  
 Stafford (Rafe) I. 563  
 Stagno (Gul. de) I. 420  
 Stainforde (Bataile of) I. 529, 530  
 Stalre I. 583  
 Stanbrigius A. I. 181  
 Standardicum bellum II. 360  
 Standeley, vulgo Stanfeld I. 92  
 Standeley Leonardi I. 83  
 Standerop I. 390  
 Standerophira I. 390  
 Standrope I. 102  
 Stane five Stone I. 64  
 Staneby I. 296  
 Stanes I. 2, 164  
 Stanesgate I. 86  
 Stanfeld. *Vide* Standeley.  
 Stanforda II. 284  
 Stanfordbrid III. 115  
 Stanforde II. 156. monetarium ibi I. 7. Stanforde prioratus Sanctimonialium I. 17  
 Stanfordia II. 301. Stanfordiæ parlamentum I. 181  
 Stanhenges II. 44  
 Stanhop I. 551  
 Staninge III. 82  
 Stanlæus (Ferdinandus) A. I. 170  
 Stanlæus (Henr.) comes Darbiæ A. I. 170, 179  
 Stanlaue I. 102  
 Stanlaw I. 52  
 Stannigrafe I. 397  
 Stanped I. 71  
 Stanstede (Gul. de) I. 607  
 Stanthrop I. 331  
 Stapleford I. 223  
 Stapleton (Brian de) I. 577  
 Stapleton (Walt.) I. 467, 468  
 Starre (Blasing) I. 507  
 Starton five Staverton I. 83  
 Statuta. Excerpta, ex statutis Angliæ I. 446  
 Staverton. *Vide* Starton.  
 Staunford II. 383, 389, 425. Concilium mag. apud Staunford de pace cum Gallis habenda I. 186  
 Steanfrith II. 391  
 Stebach I. 53  
 Stefford II. 333  
 Stella virgo A. I. 85, 14  
 Stella (Eudo de) I. 227  
 Steneleia III. 116  
 Stenford II. 319  
 Stenig II. 409  
 Stening I. 96  
 Stepholm I. 194 II. 299  
 Stephan Blankmarle I. 531  
 Stephani fanum II. 412  
 Stephani (D.) colleg. in Westminster I. 91  
 Stephanides (Gul.) excerptatex opere ejus de civitate Lond. & de vita Thomæ Beketi II. 420  
 Stephanus primus abbas S. Mariæ Eboraci I. 22  
 Ex libello ejus *ibid.*  
 Stephanus archiep. Cant. I. 425, 471. suspensus ab officio I. 265. obit *ibid.* & II. 322, 323  
 Stephanus Cantuar. historiographus II. 375  
 Stephanus comes Blefenfis I. 391  
 Stephanus presbyter II. 258  
 Stephanus rex I. 326, 391, 419, 446, 532. II. 13, 359, 400. sacrilegus I. 151. Stephanus r. comitatum Huntingdon Scotis dat I. 198. capit castrum de Bakenton *ibid.* & Excester *ibid.* & Bedeford *ibid.* & castellum de Hereford *ibid.* & castell. de Slede *ibid.*  
 Concordia inter Stephanum regem & Henricum I. 263. prohibet comitem Gloc. à constructione Flandrensis castri I. 280. à Malmesbyri Londinum recedit I. 286. captus II. 363.  
 Danegilt populo remittit I. 419. ejus laus I. 599. res quæd. ab illo geitæ *ibid.* & 600. conspiratio nobilium in regem Stephanum II. 204. ejus violentia *ibid.*  
 Stephanus rex Britoliæ in vinculis II. 205. ejus genus II. 305. tyrannis *ibid.* filii II. 13, 362. mors II. 206  
 Stephanus Withbeienfis, ex libello ejus de fundatione cænobii Mariæ Eboraci II. 365  
 Stere, vir nobilis benefactor ecclesiæ Dunelmensi I. 377  
 Sterebridge I. 444  
 Steward (James) I. 491  
 Steward (James) King of Scottes II. 10  
 Stigand archbishop of Cant. I. 527, 596. II. 52  
 Stigandus II. 257  
 Stigandus ep. Austral. Sax. I. 157  
 Stigandus Cicestrensis ep. I. 148  
 Stikefwalde I. 92  
 Stir I. 330  
 Stoëus (Jo.) Chronographus A. I. 177  
 Stoke Clare I. 74  
 Stoke Gabriell I. 116  
 Stokeley III. 40  
 Stokeport I. 287  
 Stokkes I. 356  
 Stokton I. 334  
 Stone II. 59. *Vide* Stane.  
 Stone Abbay I. 538  
 Stonehenge I. 511. II. 31  
 Stoneley I. 65, 71  
 Stopord I. 287  
 Storforde II. 413  
 Storteford I. 259  
 Stoteville I. 287  
 Stoteville (Gul. de) I. 293  
 Stotevill (Rob.) contentio inter illum & Rog. de Mowbray I. 294  
 Stouensis cænobii origo II. 268. Stouenses monachi translati Egneshamum *ibid.*  
 Stowe I. 26, 49. Ecclesia S. Mariæ de Stowe condita I. 285

Stowe (Wilhelmus de) I. 249	Stur flu. II. 182	Surreie. <i>Vide</i> Guarine.
Stradle II. 194	Stura flu. II. 330	Surrey (D. of) I. 484
Straiton I. 538	Sturey (Rich.) I. 183	Suitays (Rich.) I. 202
Strangbogh I. 301	Stutevilla (Rob. de) III. 105	Southampton à Dacis devotata II. 187
Stranguishe A. II. 32	Suaine (K.) I. 526	Suthwerk III. 73
Stredewy (castrum de) I. 177	Suala flu. II. 134	Sutton I. 43, 59, 70
Strata quatuor publica II. 290	Sualewic II. 330	Suttona III. 105
Stratemarcelle I. 104	Suani crudelitas II. 232, 240	Suttona (Oliverus de) I. 178
Stratfleur I. 45. II. 76	Suanus comes I. 285. II. 317	Suttonus (Henr.) A. I. 183
Stratford III. 73, 161	Suanus Godwini com fil. I. 144	Suyne III. 116
Stratford of the Bow I. 55	Suanus rex II. 353	Swani duo filii de Dacia veniunt I. 262
Stratford super Avon I. 115	Suard (Rich.) I. 428	Swanus I. 415
Stratbern (Count of) I. 561	Subarro quid significet II. 280	Swanus rex II. 53
Stratton I. 200	Succoth Benoth A. I. 291	Swanus rex Danorum venit in Angl. I. 415
Stratton (Adam de) I. 356, 443	Sudbyri I. 62, 220. II. 378	Swasey I. 48
Straunge I. 235	Sudbyri (Simon de) I. 183, 276	Swavefey I. 444
Straw (Jak) aliique seditiones movent I. 252, 308, 481	Sudcamps I. 101	Swayne I. 530
Streatforda I. 36. Streatforda cœnobium I. 298	Sudfax. regni initium II. 291	Swebard rex II. 52
Strenefhalch, Strenefhaulc, Strenefhaulk, Streonefhalch, Strenefhaul, five Whitby I. 211, 367, 411. II. 59, 141, 150, 151, 199, 306, 409. III. 39. monasterium de Streonefhalch I. 138	Sudwalliæ principes II. 111	Sweinesei II. 93
Stretburg II. 350	Sudwic III. 148. Codd. MSS. illic <i>ibid.</i>	Swenus r. Daniæ admonitus ne à populo S. Edmundi tributum exigat I. 223. sed non obtemperat <i>ibid.</i> occisus <i>ibid.</i>
Stretford Langthorne I. 55	ad Sudyellam III. 80	Sweyn I. 511
Stretham I. 110	Suenonis in S. Edmundum maledicentia II. 316	Sweyn (K.) II. 525
Stretton (Rob.) I. 253	Suetonius III. 120	Swineburne I. 548
Strevelyn I. 473	<i>Suffragane (Townes admitted to the title of)</i> I. 452	Swinefeld (Richardus de) I. 178
Strigul (Rich. comes de) I. 288. invadit Hiberniam II. 206	Suideberht abbas II. 132	Swineford I. 187
Strivelyn I. 541, 546, 556. II. 394	Suinesford (Catarina) II. 383	Swinefeye III. 94
Strivelyn (bellum de) I. 306	Suinesey II. 412	Swinefheved I. 92. II. 416
Strivelyn (castrum de) receptum à Scottis I. 269	Suinyshed III. 32, 55	Swithunus ep. Ventanus I. 139 è vita ejus I. 21. Plura de Swithuni vita ex Wolfstani epistola I. 153. Swithuni facellum ab artificibus præstantioribus fabricatum I. 154
Stroode I. 99. III. 55	Suleby I. 29	Swithunus (S) I. 413, 414
Stogoile II. 395	Sulgenius. V. Fulgenius	Sybfon I. 62
Stroude I. 89	Sully I. 464, 550. III. 154	Sydenham (D. Philipp.) laudatur A. II. 293
Stryvelin II. 7	Sulmo (Tho.) II. 45, 47. A. I. 103	Sydhelme rex II. 141
Stubbes III. 16	Sulwhat amnis II. 397	Sydriona II. 146
Studley I. 71	Sulyen I. 324	Symbritha II. 331
Stunsfeldianum pavimentum III. 139, 146	Sumerfetenses victi à Danis I. 194	Symeon Dunelmensis II. 346. ex historia ejus II. 347
	Sumertoun II. 296	Synodus. <i>Vide</i> Augustinus.
	Summa flu. III. 95	
	<i>Sunne changes to a bloody Color</i> I. 466	
	Sunnugnensis ecclesia II. 307	
	Sunnugnensis ecclesiæ episcopi I. 316	

I N D E X.

399

- T**
- Tatwini, archiep. Cant. epitaphium II. 116  
 Tau flu. III. 80  
 Tavestoke, Tavistoke vel Tavi'ock I. 79, 325. II. 189, 301. III. 72, 152  
 Tavistokiensis monasterii origo II. 256. Codd. MSS. in bibl. monasterii de Tavestoke III. 152  
*An historical Account of the Abbey and Abbots of Tavistock* A. II. 259  
 Taunton I. 81. Codd. MSS. ibi III. 153  
*Tavponaδάφια* A. I. 296  
 Taylor I. 352  
 Taylborch (castellum de diratum I. 163  
 Tedbaldus II. 235  
 Teforde I. 509  
 Tegengel II. 81, 104  
 Teifun II. 425  
 Teivi flu. II. 76, 99  
 Teliua archiep. II. 36, 74  
 Temesford II. 283, 374  
 Tempestat max. A. D. 1222. I. 424  
 Templarii III. 73. Templariorum castatio III. 116  
 Temple Bruer I. 49  
 Templum juxta Fleetstreete Londini I. 107.  
 Templum vetus in Holburne *ibid.*  
 Temporis effigies A. I. 82  
 Tenantius II. 22  
 Teneit inf. II. 280  
 Teneth inf. II. 46  
 Teoforde III. 25. Codd. MSS. in bibliotheca Teoford. *ibid.*  
 Teotford II. 178, 190. devastata II. 189. Synodus apud Teotford II. 295. *Vide* Tetforde. *Vide* Teotford. *V.* Thetford.  
 Terentius III. 28, 155, 159  
 Terræmotus I. 326. II. 390. Terræmotus per univers. Angl. I. 162.  
 Terræmotus in aliquot comitatib. I. 264. Terræmotus mag. sub ecclesia S. Pauli Lond. I. 310  
 Terflau flu. III. 82  
 Tertullianus III. 63  
 Tertullus I. 156  
 Tefedale II. 355  
 Tefsellata pavimenta II. 404  
 Testudo A. I. 82  
 Tetengel II. 369  
 Tetforde I. 350. II. 247. episcopatus de Tetforde in Norwicum translatus I. 263. *Vide* Teoforde. *Vide* Teotford. *V.* Thetford. *Vide* Thetford.  
 Tetnaul III. 123  
 Tetronburg I. 305  
 Tettingham II. 351  
 Teuredauci (S.) ecclesia II. 102  
 Tewi flu. H. 76  
 Tewekesbiri, Codd. MSS. illic III. 160. *An historical Account of the Abbey and Abbots* A. II. 252  
 Textus quid A. II. 277  
 Thammari (Rich. de) I. 274  
 Thanatos insula II. 114, 130, 177, 295, 348. III. 8. deprædata II. 188. origo monasterii in hac inf. II. 348  
 Thanet inf. II. 52, 53, 54  
 Thaney (Lucas de) cum aliis occisus I. 178  
 Tharenta II. 345  
 Thaucastre II. 28  
 Thaynes I. 529  
 Thays I. 200  
 Theale I. 118  
 Thealwale II. 284  
 Theclæ (Actorum fragment. A. II. 68  
 Thelewal I. 215  
 Thellisford I. 49  
 Thenet inf. II. 228, 352  
 Theobaldus abbas Cant. I. 227  
 Theobaldus Blesensis II. 13  
 Theodorus archiep. Doroborn. I. 211. II. 118. vir doctiff. II. 144  
 Theodorus Lond. præsul I. 145  
 Theodorus princeps Sudwalliæ II. 74, 145, 146, 156, 163  
 Theodredus I. 222  
 Theod.

- Theodwinus abbas Ely-  
 enf. I. 596  
 Theokesbiri II. 263, 364  
 Theonus archiep. Lond.  
 II. 39  
 Theonus Glouc. ep. &  
 archiep. Lond. II. 38  
 Theotford II. 302. III. 72  
 — Sedes episcopalis à  
 Theotford ad Norwich  
 translata I. 418. *Vide*  
 Teoforde. *V.* Teotford.  
*Vide* Tetforde. *V.* Thet-  
 ford.  
 Theotſchorde I. 44  
 Thermæ — De Thermis  
 Britannicis A. I. 90  
 Theotford I. 57. II. 373.  
*Vide* Teoforde. *V.* Teot-  
 ford. *Vide* Tetforde. *V.*  
 Theotford.  
 Theyden boys I. 100  
 Thilewale II. 374  
 Thine beche II. 113  
 Thoncio (Rob. de) I.  
 428  
 Thomæ (B.) archiepisc.  
 Cant. interfectores in  
 occidentales partes Ang.  
 secedunt I. 130  
 Thomæ (S.) Hospitale in  
 Burgo de Southwark I.  
 90, 113  
 Thomæ (S.) Prioratus  
 in agro Staff. I. 51  
 Thomas Cant. archiep.  
 I. 160. regem invifere  
 prohibitus I. 161. ejus  
 epistolæ III. 83  
 Thomas comes Lancaſtr.  
 III. 333. III. 47. ipſe &  
 barones terras Diſpen-  
 ſatorum & caſtra in  
 Wallia depopulantur I  
 249. nomina adhaeren-  
 tium Thomæ comiti  
 Lancaſtr. qui ſe dedide-  
 runt regi I. 376  
 Thomas, comes de War-  
 wike II. 380  
 Thomas ſecundus episc.  
 Ebor. I. 226, 286, 376  
 Thomas ep. S. David II.  
 335  
 Thomas filius comitis  
 Arundele I. 183  
 Thomas Eduardi primi  
 filius I. 269. natus I.  
 248  
 Thomas 2dus fil. Henr.  
 4ti. I. 188, 485, 486  
 Thomas (S.) Hospitale S  
 Thomæ de Acon, five A-  
 cres in civ. Lond. I. 90  
 Thongcaſtel II. 426, 427  
 Thoreſby (Joan.) I. 183  
 Thorich flu. II. 408  
 Thorleby III. 57  
 Thorn (Gul.) excerpta ex  
 chronico ejus II. 51  
 Thornebyri I. 83, 279  
 Thornege III. 81  
 Thorneham I. 94  
 Thorneia I. 3, 26  
 Thorneton I. 94. II. 209  
 Thorney I. 592. 593. II.  
 329, 428. III. 30. Thor-  
 ney cænobium II. 52,  
 272. Codd. MSS. in bi-  
 bliotheca III. 50. *An*  
*hiſtorical Account of the*  
*Abbey of Thorney, with a*  
*Catalogue of the Abbats*  
 A. II. 221. *Vide* An-  
 craig.  
 Thornig I. 8  
 Thornſeta II. 281  
 Thorpe I. 470  
 Thorpe Underwood III.  
 108  
 Thorr I. 29  
 Thornton III. 34  
 Thortredus heremita I.  
 28  
 Thoucham I. 28  
 Thruſtanus Ebor. archi-  
 ep. II. 575  
 Thruſtinus abbas Glaſton.  
 I. 417  
 Thruſtinus archiepisc. I.  
 391  
 Thuzimæniſis archiepisc.  
 quot habeat ſub ſe ſuf-  
 fraganeos I. 131  
 Thunor II. 163  
 Thurgarton I. 49  
 Thuri I. 284  
 Thurneham I. 87, 421  
 Thurſtanus I. 594  
 Thurſtanus abbas Elyeuf.  
 I. 596  
 Thyezingges II. 399  
 Tibba Burgi ſepulta II.  
 304  
 Tichefelde vel Tikford  
 I. 85, 114  
 Tichil II. 363  
 Tidbrighteſege II. 167  
 Tidringtonus (Tho.) A.  
 I. 148  
 Tikford. *Vide* Tichefelde.  
 Tikhill II. 321, 412  
 Tikbill Caſtel I. 463  
 Tikhul (honus de) I. 173  
 Tilaburge five Tilbury  
 I. 367. II. 140  
 Tillebiria (Joan. de) II.  
 324  
 Tillemuth I. 509  
 Tilleredus abbas I. 374  
 Tiltey I. 63  
 Tinaamuda I. 190  
 Tindagium II. 33. A. I. 18  
 Tine flu. III. 42  
 Tinemutenſe cænobium.  
 Excerpta è Chronico  
 hujus cænobii I. 173,  
 324  
 Tinemuthe five Tin-  
 mouth I. 55, 103, 332,  
 383, 385, 515, 516. II.  
 303, 356, 357, 388, 408.  
 III. 42, 114, 115, 116  
 Tinenſe monaſt. II. 388.  
 à monacho Albanenſi vi-  
 occupatum II. 200  
 Tinguebauc, vel Teguin-  
 bauc II. 388  
 Tinningham II. 389  
 Tintagoil I. 510. II. 33,  
 339  
 Tinterne I. 104, 445  
 Tinuit five Tinewic II.  
 216, 281  
 Tinwith Caſtel II. 180  
 Tionuiſingaceſtæ II. 135  
 Tipetoſt (Paganus de) II.  
 333  
 Tipetote I. 439, 502, 503.  
 II. 420  
 Tiſſington III. 18  
 Titianæ nummus rariff.  
 A. II. 310  
 Tobias ep. Roſ. II. 56,  
 153, 157  
 Tocleas dux II. 283  
 Todnam I. 500  
 Toënices (Roger.) I. 169  
 Toke I. 488  
 Toieto (Jo. de) II. 392  
 Tolofe I. 228  
 Tombertus princeps I.  
 591  
 Tomio (Rich.) A. I. 108  
 Tompſon

I N D E X.

404

- |                                                                               |                                      |                                                               |                      |                                       |                                                |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------|---------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------|
| Tompfon                                                                       | I. 61                                | Trahern                                                       | II. 26               | Trumher                               | II. 386                                        |
| Tonbruge                                                                      | II. 402                              | Traith bechan                                                 | II. 101              | Trumpeton (Sir Hugb)                  | I. 477                                         |
| Tonebrige castrum ab Hen. 3. captum                                           | I. 174                               | Traith maur                                                   | II. 101              | Trumpiton                             | I. 469                                         |
| Toneia (Rod. de) alii que exulant                                             | I. 172                               | Trajectum. <i>Vide</i> Wilta- burg.                           |                      | Trumwine ep.                          | II. 147, 151                                   |
| Toneio (Radulphus de)                                                         | I. 157                               | Transversus (Gul.)                                            | II. 360              | Trussebut                             | I. 436                                         |
| Tong                                                                          | I. 52                                | Treanta flu. III. 80. Tre- antæ cursus ad octo ho- ras cessat | II. 202              | Truffel                               | I. 467, 470                                    |
| Topeclif                                                                      | I. 288. II. 207                      | Treante urbs                                                  | II. 284              | Truffinus archiep. Ebor.              | II. 360                                        |
| Topholme                                                                      | I. I. 32                             | Tredington                                                    | II. 332              | Tuaz (Guido de)                       | I. 293                                         |
| Torkesey                                                                      | I. 94, 95. II. 179, 203, 332, 357    | Tregory                                                       | III. 69              | Tucca (Brienus) A. I.                 | 83, 92, 97, 103, 107, 110, 111, 116. 139       |
| Torneamentum                                                                  | II. 414                              | Trehinge quid?                                                | I. 130               | Tuda ep. Lindisf.                     | II. 143                                        |
| Toroldus                                                                      | I. 168                               | Trelek (Joan.)                                                | I. 182               | Tueda flu.                            | III. 80                                        |
| Torpel                                                                        | I. 436                               | Tremerin Wallonicus antistes                                  | I. 127               | Tufa, vel Tuffa, sive Thuuf, vexillum | II. 135                                        |
| Torpington                                                                    | I. 86                                | Trenchevile (Gul.)                                            | I. 161               | Tughal                                | II. 197                                        |
| Torquatus forestarius                                                         | I. 156                               | Trenta                                                        | II. 59               | Tunus (Jo.) A. I.                     | 144                                            |
| Torre                                                                         | I. 80                                | Trentham                                                      | I. 64                | Tukesbyri                             | I. 456                                         |
| Torthere antistes                                                             | II. 117                              | Tresilian                                                     | I. 185               | Tuketus rex                           | I. 138                                         |
| Tosti                                                                         | I. 285                               | Treske                                                        | I. 288. II. 208, 319 | Tulket                                | I. 103. II. 357                                |
| Tostinus Godwini com. fil.                                                    | I. 144                               | Treuvalduine, postea Mountgomerike                            | I. 234               | Tully (Rob.) ep. Menev.               | I. 324                                         |
| Tostinus frater Haroldi cæsus                                                 | I. 146                               | Treverenſis archiep.                                          | I. 163               | Tunbertus                             | I. 212. II. 160                                |
| Tollius                                                                       | I. 379, 381                          | Trevidig                                                      | I. 573               | Tunbridge                             | I. 97, 457. II. 241, 424. castrum de           |
| Tostius comes exulat.                                                         | I. 128. ad Vectam inf. proficiscitur | Treviæ versionis Poly- chronici fragmentum                    | A. II. 296           | Tunbridge captum                      | I. 268                                         |
| Totenes                                                                       | III. 151                             | Trew                                                          | I. 62                | Tundeby                               | I. 275                                         |
| Totenhaule                                                                    | I. 195. II. 183, 300                 | Trewardreth                                                   | I. 76                | Tunebrig (tenementum de)              | I. 160                                         |
| Totenhil                                                                      | I. 292                               | Treylebaston                                                  | I. 270               | Tunebrigia                            | II. 288                                        |
| Totingbek                                                                     | I. 110                               | Triccengeham                                                  | II. 168              | Tunebruge                             | I. 426                                         |
| Totoneſium                                                                    | II. 17                               | Triccenham                                                    | I. 591               | Tuneys (Joan.)                        | III. 54                                        |
| Totoneſium littus                                                             | II. 23                               | Triduulphus abbas                                             | II. 135              | Tunna                                 | II. 149                                        |
| Totoneſius portus                                                             | II. 27                               | Trilik (Tho.)                                                 | I. 183               | Tunſtal                               | I. 499                                         |
| Tottenes                                                                      | I. 80                                | Trinitatis (S) priorat. intra Algate                          | I. 107               | Tunſtal (Dr.) A.                      | II. 302                                        |
| Touceſter conditum                                                            | I. 219                               | Trinitatis Sodalitium jux. Leaden-Hall Lond.                  | I. 111               | Tunſtallus                            | III. 47                                        |
| Touceſtre                                                                     | II. 283, 284, 374                    | Trinovantum                                                   | II. 18, 21, 22, 29   | Tupholme                              | I. 92                                          |
| Tounebrige                                                                    | II. 419                              | Trivet                                                        | I. 184               | Turbevil                              | I. 282                                         |
| Tour (Johanna le)                                                             | I. 469                               | Trivet (Nic.) ex historia ejus                                | II. 326              | Turbeville                            | I. 460                                         |
| Townes. <i>Several Names of Townes in England out of an old Saxon Hiſtory</i> | III. 122                             | Trivet (Tho.)                                                 | II. 328              | Turbeville (Henr. de)                 | I. 282                                         |
| Toures                                                                        | I. 566                               | Troja Nova                                                    | II. 18               | Turgis                                | I. 143                                         |
| Towton Feld                                                                   | I. 498                               | Trollope                                                      | I. 497, 498          | Turgotus                              | I. 383, 386, 387, 388, 390                     |
| Traco quid?                                                                   | III. 165                             | Trottanhele, five Tet- tenhale                                | II. 282              | Turgunt                               | I. 587                                         |
| Tracy (Gul. de) cum aliis in Angl. miſſi                                      | I. 161                               | Trouburgh                                                     | I. 305               | Turkelby (Rog. de)                    | I. 245                                         |
| Trade. — Naves multæ perditæ in loco qui dicitur Trade                        | I. 275                               | Troyes                                                        | I. 570               | Turketillus                           | I. 284, 325                                    |
|                                                                               |                                      | Trum                                                          | II. 191              | Turkille                              | I. 525                                         |
|                                                                               |                                      | Trumbertus ep.                                                | I. I. 146            | Turkillus Danus                       | II. 190                                        |
|                                                                               |                                      |                                                               |                      | Turnay                                | I. 558                                         |
|                                                                               |                                      |                                                               |                      | Turneham                              | II. 473                                        |
|                                                                               |                                      |                                                               |                      | Turneham (Robertus de)                | I. 294. II. 344. caſtel- lum de Chinoun tradit |
|                                                                               |                                      |                                                               |                      | E 62                                  | 107 ni                                         |



- Joanni, fratri Richardi primi I. 293  
 Turnelles I. 575  
 Turoldus abbas Burgenſis I. 13, 14  
 Turonica civitas I. 299  
 Turpington (*Hugh*) I. 552  
 Turſtinus, archiep. Ebor. & libellulo ejus de origine Fontanenſis cœnobii II. 367  
 Turſtinus, cog. Scitellus dux Norm. I. 172  
 Tuſtinus II. 188  
 Tutbury five Tutbyri, vel Tutefbiri I. 46, 457. II. 208  
 Tuylet I. 438  
 Twaites II. 165  
 Twangcaſter II. 43  
 Twaytys III. 61  
 Tweda flu II. 359  
 Twede (R.) I. 534  
 Twekeſbyri I. 83  
*Twekeſbyri Feld* temp. E. 4. I. 505, 406  
 Twekeſbyri (Petr. de) II. 344  
*Twban Caſtel* I. 511  
 Twiforde I. 327, 368, 369  
 Twillington I. 374  
 Twinbourne I. 82. II. 235, 296. III. 149  
 Twynham III. 149  
 Tyburne I. 164  
 Tyndal (Adam de) I. 201  
 Tynemuthe I. 418  
 Tyrel I. 525  
 Tyrel (Hugo) I. 183  
 Tyrel (Walterus) I. 149  
 Tyrhtil antiſtes II. 117  
 Tyrell (Jac.) refutatur A. II. 75. laudatur A. II. 296  
 Tythes A. I. 291
- V**
- Yaburne I. 60  
 Vache (Rich. de la) I. 607  
 Vadencourt I. 576  
 Vadimonte I. 577  
 Vaga flu. II. 75, 86. III. 80  
 Vaulaunce III. 116  
*Vaulaunce (Sir Aymer of)* I. 474
- Ualdelphus comes, promartyre habitus II. 271  
 Valdhære episc. II. 146  
 Valdy corrupte pro Valledue I. 95  
 Vale I. 199, 200  
 Vale (Gilbertus de la) I. 201  
 Valence II. 414  
 Valence (Eymer de) I. 48  
 Valentia (Almericus de) I. 271  
 Valentia (Gul. de) I. 173. II. 417  
 Valentius (Gul. de) I. 180, 269  
 Valentinianus II. 27  
*Valentinoys (E. of)* I. 560  
 Valerius Max. III. 62  
 Valian (Reſus) I. 243  
 Valla A. I. 135  
 Valledue. *Vide* Valdy de Vallibus I. 207  
 Vallibus (Rob. de) I. 287  
 Vallis Crucis abbat. I. 103  
 Vallis Dei, olim de Biham, monast. III. 107  
 Vallum prætorianum III. 42  
 vallum Hadrianicum *ibid.* vallum Severianum *ibid.*  
 Valoyce (Phil) I. 558, 561  
 Valoynes (Hen. de) I. 273  
 Valoyns I. 543  
 Valoyns (Eymer) I. 542, 546  
 Valvaſour (Guilielmi) obſervationes A. II. 302  
 Vanns I. 559  
 Vannus (Petr.) A. I. 101  
 Vantſinu flu. III. 8  
 Varramus A. I. 136  
 Vaſco quidam ad comitatum de Huntendune evectus I. 251  
 Vaſconia I. 424  
 Ubbanford five Ubbenford II. 185, 260, 372. III. 87  
 Ucthredus II. 346, 347  
 Udallus (Nic.) A. I. 180  
 Veſta inſula I. 324, 326, 406, 477. II. 102, 119, 147, 148, 160, 295, 336, 396, 406. III. 40. depredata I. 183. à Cedwalla rege deviſta I. 190  
 Veſta unde II. 47. Data Suſto & Witgaro II. 293  
 à Veſpaſiano ſubjugata II. 121. Dimenſio ejus *ibid.* & II. 290  
 Vedafus (S.) I. 401. S. V daſti capella I. 166  
*Veere (Sir John)* I. 508  
 Veere (Rob.) II. 406  
 Vegnalech, vel Pegnalech feu Pegnaleth monast. II. 143  
 Vchan (Edw.) ep. Menev. I. 324  
 Venantodunenſe caſtellum II. 208  
 Venantodunum conſagrato II. 207  
 Vendeuale I. 291  
 Venedotia II. 47  
 Venta II. 31, 350. à Danis depopulata II. 176. novum monaſter. Ventæ II. 186. dedicatio novi monaſt. Ventæ II. 186. Caſtrum Ventæ conſtructum II. 205  
 Venta Simenarum A. I. 28  
 Ventanæ civitatis præſules I. 315  
 Ventani novi monaſterii tranſlatio ad Hidam II. 202  
 Ventanus (Rich.) Juridicus A. I. 142  
 Ventolocus II. 170  
 Vepount (Ine de) I. 575  
 Ver I. 239, 358, 598. II. 382  
 Ver (Gul. de) ep. Heref. I. 163  
 Ver (Albericus de) I. 185. II. 413, 414. occiſus I. 129  
 Ver (Rob. de) I. 185. 269. obit I. 186  
 Vertellis (abbas de) I. 438  
 Verena (S.) III. 111, 112  
 Vergilius (Polydorus) II. 61. qualis A. I. 3  
 Verlume flu. III. 87  
*Vernail (Batayl of)* I. 491  
 Vernoil I. 488  
 Vernolio (caſtrum de) obſeſſum I. 132  
 Verodunum I. 204. II. 361  
 Verolamium

I N D E X.

403

- Verolanium II. 26, 33, 34, 122, 290, 426. Codices quid. vetustissimi Verolamii eruti III. 166 ut & alia monumenta antiquitatis III. 167
- Verus donatus comit. Oxon. II. 413
- Vesci (Eustachius de) I. 293
- Vesey I. 200, 295, 472, 539
- Vespasianus in Brit venit. II. 23. ejus res gestæ in Britan. II. 160
- Vetadune II. 154
- Veylye I. 571
- Ufford II. 381
- Uff rd (Gul.) I. 184
- Uhtredus Northumbr. comes I. 143
- Via lapide & ligno constructæ I. 379. Via magnæ per Britanniam II. 20, 224, 370, 396
- Vian (Joan.) comburit villas de Abledor & Rye I. 277
- Viatu (Tho.) A. I. 116
- Viceliacum (consilium apud) I. 157
- Victore (Hug de S.) III. 83
- Victoria Viennensis A. I. 142
- Victoris historia III. 82
- Vida A. I. 135
- Vida (Hieronymus) A. I. 126
- Vidomarus vicecomes de Lymgy I. 421
- Vigenius II. 21, 22
- Vignallus (Ric.) A. I. 179
- Vihbertus primus apostolus Saxonum II. 154
- Villa magna (Galfredus comes de) I. 599
- Vilodunense monast. II. 219, 220, 356
- Uilfonus (Nic.) A. I. 119
- Vincelseiæ situs A. I. 181
- Vindelesore II. 377
- Vineis (Petr. de) II. 340
- Uinfridus ep. II. 145, 146
- Vini assiza tempore R. Joannis A. II. 14
- Vino salvo (Galfr. de) II. 326
- Uinwed flu. II. 141
- Vionundi I. 392
- Vipse streames II. 312
- Virgilius (Pol.) A. I. 127
- Virgis (habitaçula de) I. 383
- Virtutis fama æterna A. I. 143
- Vizæ castellum I. 151.
- II. 311
- Viscount (Joannes le) I. 200
- Vitidunus (Hugo) A. I. 146
- Viti II. 148
- Vitruvius III. 163
- Vives (Ludov.) A. I. 127
- Vivianus cardinalis I. 134. II. 320
- Ulcotes I. 200
- Ulskillus I. 378
- Ullerwele I. 287
- Ulmo (monast. de) I. 325. II. 319
- Ultan I. 364
- Uluay I. 501
- Ulvescrofte I. 74
- Umberstane I. 93
- Umframvilla III. 115
- Undale II. 156
- Undalum III. 109, 110
- Undola III. 80
- Unfranvill I. 200
- Unfranville (Rogerus de) I. 201
- Unius abbas I. 595
- Unnuft rex Pictorum II. 171
- Unuft rex II. 350
- Unwona III. 166
- Voces aliquot Anglo-Saxonice II. 212
- Volfegus A. I. 86
- Voluesegus (Tho.) A. I. 105
- Vortegirrus r. II. 27, 28, 29, 30, 32, 43, 46, 48. captus II. 234. uxor. ejus & filii II. 28
- Vortemir II. 48
- Vortigirmanum II. 46
- Vortimer II. 28, 29
- Vortiporius II. 39. Demetarum tyrannus II. 71. uxorem repudiat ib.
- Uppingham I. 452
- Upton I. 70
- Urbani in Balduinum archiep. Cant. dictionum II. 108
- Urbani ep. Ro. verba de Anselmo Cant. I. 418
- Urbanus Landav. episc. II. 44.
- Urbes plures repentino igne correptæ II. 171
- Ure flu. III. 43
- Urfa urbs III. 43
- Urforde I. 93
- Urgen I. 568
- Urianus II. 35
- Urien I. 510
- Urine or Urne II. 429
- Uriteslegus (Tho.) A. I. 159
- Urivalensis monasterii chronicon I. 209
- Urrius (Jo.) laudatur A. II. 302
- Ursula (S.) III. 111, 112
- Ursus II. 317
- Ursa flu. III. 81 — origo sacelli super hunc fluvium I. 23
- Uther I. 510
- Uthermare flu. II. 330, 426
- Uther Pendragon. II. 27, 28, 32, 34
- Uthredus I. 325
- Utredu I. 377, 383. II. 380
- Utredu comes Northumbr. I. 284
- Uttan presbyter II. 140
- Vyes II. 426
- W
- Wac I. 587
- Waceio (Radulphus de) I. 157
- Wacrinense, sive Wacrinense, monast. II. 348
- Wadington Haul I. 500
- Waerham II. 215
- Waga dux II. 351
- Wak (Lord) I. 552
- Wake I. 168, 607. II. 418
- Wake (Baldewin.) I. 24
- Wakefeld I. 186
- Wakefeld (Henr. de) I. 183, 276, 608
- Wakefeld (Petr. de) II. 322, 326
- Wala I. 408
- Walafus r. II. 388
- Walchelini bona opera I. 147
- E t c s      Wale

- Walcherus ep. Dunelm. II. 356. is aliique à Northumbr. trucidati I. 384. baculum pastoralem magni pretii ex eccl. Dunelm. aufert *ib.*
- Wald I. 389
- Waldbusf (*John*) I. 570
- Waldeburga III. 10
- Waldegravus A. I. 181
- Waldene I. 32, 56, 187, 483, 484 II. 305. Codd. MSS. in bibl. monasterii de Waldene III. 163
- Waldeophus comes I. 147
- Walderus ep. Lond. I. 407
- Waldhere I. 6
- Waleis (Henr.) I. 356
- Walemere II. 50
- Walerand I. 458
- Walerey (S.) I. 571
- Wales.--*The Lords of Wales do Homage to Eduo. 1<sup>st</sup>* I. 472
- Waleton II. 411
- Waleton I. 385. II. 413
- Waleys (Gul.) I. 270, 541 II. 8, 394
- Walstod antistes II. 116, 117
- Wallingford five Wallingford vel Wallengford I. 251, 458, 461, 466. II. 190, 205, 306, 336, 340
- Wallingford (Ric.) III. 54
- Walkelinus I. 168, 596
- Walkera III. 42
- Walkerus ep. Dunelm. I. 332. occisus I. 129, 196, 199
- Wallenses libertates suas vindicant I. 243. & vincunt Anglos *ib.* vastant terram Gul. de Brausia I. 426. & partes circa montem Gomericum *ibid.* rebellant II. 346
- Wallfende I. 385. III. 43
- Walleus (Jo.) II. 343
- Walleus (Tho.) II. 343
- Walleys I. 473
- Walleys (Tho.) II. 54
- Walli Henrico 2 & filio Joanni sese submitunt I. 134 Walli unde dicti II. 78
- Walliæ princeps. & fratres ejus, *viz.* Owenus &c. I. 177. Walliæ princeps occisus I. 178. Plures Walliæ principes apud Oxoniam temp. H. 2. I. 288. Walliæ nomen unde I. 408. Walliæ episcopi olim à Menev. antistiti consecrati II. 108. Walliæ principatus II. 377, 394. Varia ad Walliam pertinentia, præstantissima quidem & notatu omnino digna III. 90, & *seqq.*
- Wallici contra Henr. IV. rebellant I. 311. comburent magnam partem Salapiæ I. 313
- Walo I. 197
- Walo poëta II. 303
- Walpole (Rad. de) episc. Elyens. I. 603, 604
- Walch men, war against them by Rog. Clifford, &c.* I. 537
- Walvend III. 42
- Walsingham I. 59, 60. III. 29. Codd. MSS. in bibliotheca *ibid.*
- Walsingham (Alanus de) I. 604, 606, 607
- Walsingham (Tho. de) II. 406
- Walteof I. 529
- Walter (Hubertus) I. 163
- Walterus archid. Lond. II. 363
- Walterus Coventrensis, ex annalibus ejus II. 315. Nota de illo II. 321, 323
- Walterus Dunholmens. ep. occiditur II. 288
- Walterus Hereford. ep. I. 158
- Walterus Prior Perfore I. 243
- Walterus (Hub.) ep. Sarresbir. I. 291
- Walterus (Theobaldus) I. 294
- Waltham I. 185, 186, 253, 332, 383, 420. II. 14, 401, 412, 425. III. 57, 161. Canonici Regulares de Waltham moti I. 264. Translatio Canoniorum in Waltham II. 208. Codd. MSS. in Bibl. mon. de Waltham III. 161. *An account of the Abbey of Waltham, with a List of the Abbats A.* II. 198
- Waltham (Rog. de) III. 62
- Waltham (West) A. II. 284
- Waltheof comes I. 332
- Waltheof I. 530
- Waltheof comes II. 346
- Waltheof quidam I. 384
- Walthevus I. 382, 383, 385
- Walton I. 466
- Walvifa comitissa I. 587
- Walwanus II. 50
- Walwein, Arturi ex sorore nepos, sepulchrum I. 148, 417. II. 241
- Wandres flu. II. 76
- Waneting I. 236
- Wangford I. 62
- Wanius alias Guaninus II. 27
- Wannefliche I. 408
- Wannop II. 355
- Wantyng II. 388
- Waram II. 204, 281
- Warauic II. 353
- Warchfale III. 106
- Warde I. 464
- Wardeburch II. 300
- Wardeburigh I. 219
- Wardelaw I. 376
- Wardele I. 330
- Warden I. 56
- Wardon III. 73 Abbas de Wardon electus in ep. Romanum I. 266. Codicis MSS. in bibl. de Sartis, five Wardon III. 12
- Ware I. 47
- Waredon II. 359
- Wareham I. 198
- Warcham (Gul.) III. 67
- Wareine (Will.) II. 8
- Waren I. 539, 541. II. 417
- Waren (Joan. de) I. 183
- Warena I. 326
- Warenne (Gul.) aliique excommunicati I. 600
- Warenne (Gul. comes) I. 596. obit A. D. 1240 1282
- Warewie

- Warwic I. 219. comitum de Warewic & Le-greestre origo I. 165  
 Warf flu. III. 80  
 Warfa flu. III. 43  
 Warham (castel. de) I. 151  
*Warham (Wil.) Archbishop of Cant. a full and particular account of his In-thronization* A. II. 16  
 Warinus I. 304. comes Salapix I. 390  
 Warkeware I. 121  
 Warkworth (Jo.) III. 23  
 Warneville I. 161  
 Warthreiaun I. 151  
 Warwel monaster. I. 151. III. 74  
 Warwest (Gul.) I. 79  
 Warwic (comes de) I. 187  
 Warwici comes custodiæ perpetuæ mandatur temp. Rich. 2di. I. 310  
 Warwike I. 493. II. 283. III. 163. conditur II. 183  
 Warwike (comes de) I. 41, 430, 496, 497, 500, 502, 504, 505, 506, 558, 578, 620. II. 383, 384, 429. *Account of the Erles of Warwike, and of several things belonging to the Town of Warwike* III. 125, 126, 127, 128  
 Warwike (Simon de) abbas monaster. S. Mariæ Ebor. I. 24  
 Waschesorne II. 220  
 Wasse III. 115  
 Watelyngstrete, quedam de eo III. 168  
 Waterbeche I. 98, 442  
 Waterville I. 436  
 Waterville (Gul. de) abbas Burgenfis I. 17, 18  
*V. Burgenfe cænobium*  
 Wathlingestreate I. 284. II. 191. corrupte forsan pro Athelingstrate I. 361, 362  
 Watrinense monasterium II. 386  
 Watton III. 35  
 Waverlenses fratres II. 361  
 Waverley I. 66, 86, 445, 534. III. 73, 148. Codd. MSS. illic III. 148  
 Waulle I. 468  
 Wautham I. 200  
 Wauton I. 438  
 Waylond I. 472  
 Wayneforde I. 57  
*Ways (Roman) several observations about them* A. II. 273  
 Weadbirig II. 283  
 Wealtham I. 100  
 Weced I. 194. II. 283, 299  
 Wecederport devastatur II. 188  
 Wecheporte II. 301  
 Wechester (Rob. de) I. 199  
 Wedale II. 49  
 Wederhal I. 25  
 Wedmore II. 217  
 Wedon I. 48. II. 59  
 Weduna II. 168  
 Wehtrede abbas II. 55, 56  
 Weland I. 538  
 Welanda flu. III. 30  
 Welande I. 537  
 Welbek I. 52, 103  
 Welhaule I. 334  
 Welford I. 29  
 Welhare II. 175  
 Welke II. 253, 254  
 Wellia. — Sedes episcopalis à Wellia ad Bathoniam translata I. 418  
 Wellow I. 93  
 Wells I. 33, 78, 118 119. *Vide Fontanenfis.*  
 Wellvs III. 155. Codd. MSS. illic *ibid.*  
 Welton I. 386  
 Welund amnis II. 284  
 Wely flu. III. 27  
 Wemer r. I. 507  
 Wendling I. 60  
 Wendon III. 55  
 Wendonr (Rich. de) I. 282  
 Wendreda (S.) I. 594  
 Wenlok I. 52, 390. II. 266, 408. Wenlok cænob. conditum I. 219. Puer apud Wenlok martyrizatur I. 264  
 Wennacestre I. 100  
 Wennereia ux. Arturii II. 106  
 Wenny II. 104  
 Wenonwein II. 111  
 Wenté I. 431  
 Wera flu. monasterium ad ostium ejus III. 70  
 Werbodus I. 1, 2. II. 59  
 Werburga I. 590, 591, 592. II. 59, 267, 372. Plura de vita S. Werburgæ II. 58, &c. 167  
 Werc II. 359, 360  
 Wercworth II. 207  
 Were flu. III. 41  
 Werefridi episcopi mors II. 183  
 Werefridus, ep. Wicciorum II. 237  
 Wereham I. 445, II. 179, 303, 388  
 Weremuthe I. 332, 370, 381, 383. II. 355.  
 Werham II. 187  
 Werhamcester III. 165  
 Werhtgarus Vectæ insulæ Præfectus vel Princeps I. 137  
 Weringewic II. 300  
 Werk I. 532, 548. II. 381  
 castellum de Werk captum à Scottis I. 252. castellum de Werk reparatum II. 206  
 Werkworth I. 499  
 Wermuthe II. 229  
 Werstanus (S.) I. 65  
 Werwelle I. 415. II. 374.  
 Werwelle Abbey I. 524. II. 250, 252  
 Werwulph II. 352  
 Weseham (Jo. de) II. 343  
 Westacre I. 30, 58  
 Westbury I. 119. II. 261  
 Westcestre I. 38  
 Westcheester II. 371  
 Westedereham I. 34, 58  
 Westerdale I. 503  
 Westminsterlandia I. 188, 314. unde? II. 24  
 Westminster I. 91, 100, 456, 473, 538. II. 377, 391, 428. *St. Peter's of Westminster* I. 471. *Parlament at Westm.* temp. R. 2. *caullid by some of the Lordes* I. 482. *at which time there were some considerable men executid ib.* *Parl at Westm.* 21st. of *Rich. 2d.* I. 483. *Parl. at Westm.* temp. H. 6. *about the Succession* I. 498  
 Westmonaste-

- Westmonasterium I. 26, 33, 65, 81, 407, 423, 427. II. 328, 329, 417. III. 38, 41, 48, 49, 69, 71, 72, 116, 118. Westmonasteriensis eccl. condita I. 242. Palatium regis Westmonasterii combustum I. 267. II. 393. Westmonasterii novum opus I. 305. Domus regis apud Westmonast. combustæ I. 356. Institutio monachorum Westmonast. II. 250. Westmonasteriensis palatii pars conflagrat II. 345. Westmonasterii pavimentum tessellatum II. 404. Codd. MSS. in bibl. Petrina III. 48. *An account of Westminster Abbey, with a List of the Abbats* A. II. 118
- Weston (Jo. de) II. 343
- Westfax, reges I. 137, 191, 407, 408, 409, 412, 518, 519, 520. II. 175, 176, 228. Westfax, regni origo II. 292
- Westfaxonicus episcopus II. 250
- Westsexe reges I. 195
- Westwood I. 115, 162. II. 390
- Wethelingestree III. 80
- Wetherall I. 103
- Wetlade I. 200
- Wetton, five Watton, monast. II. 365
- Weylande I. 443
- Weylande (Tho. de.) II. 402
- Whalley I. 102
- Whamton I. 423
- Whethamsted (J.) III. 58. Plura de illo A. II. 278
- Whitbeiensis abbatia. V. Norwagiensis.
- Whitburga I. 210
- Whitchirche (Gul. de) abbas de Evesham I. 246
- Whiteby I. 31, 32, 515. *Vide* Streoneshalch.
- Whitgiftus (Joan.) A. I. 170
- Whittingham I. 521
- Whittington I. 233, 234
- Whitland I. 105
- Whitlesey (Gul. de) I. 607
- Whitney in comit. Oxon. —Torneamenta & hastiludia ibi I. 272
- Whitcheby I. 512
- Whitcheley III. 23
- Whittington.—Hosp. juxta Whittington coll. Lond I. 114
- Whitus (Franc.) A. I. 180
- Whorwell I. 76
- Whyttington II. 430
- Wibertus II. 279
- Wicciorum fuga II. 317
- Wicciorum civitas conflagrat II. 193, 202
- Wicestre I. 527. II. 318
- Wiganberh II. 280
- Wichelade I. 521
- Wichingham I. 121
- Wiclii secta I. 183
- Wicliif II. 381. III. 55
- Wicliif (Joan.) II. 379
- Wicliivitarum secta II. 379
- Wiclivus (Jo.) II. 406. III. 52. De illo II. 409
- Widale I. 445
- Wide I. 278
- Widwithus abbas II. 115
- Wiffelington I. 385
- Wigclif I. 329, 372
- Wigeniorum castrum II. 330
- Wiggemore conditum I. 219
- Wiggenhalle I. 59, 439
- Wiggingamere II. 283
- Wight inf. II. 303
- Wiglaphus I. 212
- Wigmore I. 114. II. 111, 374, 402. E vet. chronico apud Wigmorem III. 10. Ex tabella ibidem de archiepiscopis Cant. *ibid.*
- Wigornia I. 26, 34. conflagrat II. 289. III. 70, 72. invaditur I. 158.
- Wigorniensis ecclesiæ primi fundatores I. 128
- Wigorn. episcopi I. 345
- II. 261. Wigorniensis pons II. 418. Codd. MSS.
- Wigornia III. 160. *Vide* Huicciorum.
- Wihardus presbyter II. 164
- Wikam (Wylliam) I. 449. II. 378, 380
- Wike (Tho.) ex Annalibus ejus II. 414
- Wikes II. 413
- Wikewane (Gul. J.) 178, 179
- Wikford III. 55
- Wikhamptona (Rob.) I. 179
- Wilberfossæ I. 37
- Wilbrordus adus. Fresonum apostolus II. 153. à Sergio dictus Clemens II. 154
- Wileby II. 418
- Wilethyre III. 40
- Wilfarsdune II. 139. III. 113
- Wilfridus I. 368
- Wilfridus abbas Ripensis II. 142
- Wilfridus antistes monasterium fundat in Selesey II. 147
- Wilfridus ep. I. 589. II. 148, 156, 386, 387
- Wilfridus episc. Menev. II. 108, 203
- Wilfridus junior III. 100
- Wilfridus (S.) I. 216, 256, 406, 591. epitaphium ejus I. 592. Ex libro de vita S. Wilfridi III. 109
- Wilhaed episcopus I. 393
- Wiheimus ep. Lond. I. 157
- Wilibrordus Fresonum ep. II. 163
- Williot III. 55
- Willebeke III. 47
- Willebrordus II. 386
- William Bastarde's Childerne* I. 203. *In this Account are also the descents of the said Childerne* I. 204, 205
- William Bastarde's mother* I. 525
- William Conqueror I. 530, 531. II. 4
- William D. of Bavare &c.* I. 579
- William (K. of Scootts)* I. 532, 533. II. 5, 6.
- William Rufus I. 531, 532. II. 4
- William*

# I N D E X.

- William, Sunne of H. 2d.* I. 532  
**Williams (Rog.)** A. I. 175  
**Willis (Browne)** laudatur A. II. 82  
**Willoughby** I. 502  
**Wiltshire** II. 397  
**Wiltaburg, vel Traiectum** II. 154  
**Wiltshira** II. 231  
**Wilton** I. 26, 67, 524, 532. II. 305  
**Wiltonia** I. 414 devastata II. 189, 252, 290. *Wiltonienfis munitio* II. 311  
**Wiltshire** I. 188  
**Wiltune** II. 215, 280. III. 81  
**Wiltunenfis episcopi nomen cessat** II. 251  
**Wimnicas** II. 170  
**Wimundeham** I. 186, 423, 438  
**Wimundesham** I. 61. III. 27, 113  
**Wimundus** I. 326  
**Winburnam minster** II. 409  
**Winburne** I. 82, 138, 212, 213, 413. II. 387, 396  
**Wincenhale** I. 190  
**Winchecumb vel Winchelcombe** I. 98, 332, 409. II. 263. *Winchelcumbenfis ecclesia* II. 200. *An account of the Abbey of Winchelcombe, with a Catalogue of the Abbats* A. II. 164  
**Winchelseus (Rob.)** II. 331  
**Winchelsey** I. 575, 577. II. 378, 402. III. 55. *de prædata & Partim incensa* I. 276  
**Winchester** I. 116, 477, 526, 595  
*Winchester (B. of)* I. 491  
**Wincinus abbas Wiccensfis monast.** II. 186  
**Windeleshor, Windeshore** five *Windesore* I. 89, 91, 101, 478. II. 240, 379, 398, 412. *Castrum de Windeshor ab Edwardo principe munitum* I. 174. *redditum comiti de Montesforti* *ibid.* *Windesore Parke* I. 236  
**Windesora (Giraldus de)** II. 95  
**Wineboldus** III. 10  
**Winepole** I. 434  
**Winfredi, cog. Bonifacii, martyrium** II. 171  
**Winfriidus** I. 5, 365  
**Winfriidus, Merciorum ep. depositus** II. 278  
**Wingfelde** I. 41  
**Wingham** I. 88  
**Winingtonus** A. I. 182  
**Wintancestre** II. 137  
**Wintaney** I. 69  
**Winterburn** I. 445  
**Winterburne (Gualt.)** II. 405.  
**Wintonia** I. 26, 69, 76, 85, 295. 350, 376, 408, 413, 414, 415, 419, 596. II. 182, 215, 282, 308, 309, 418. III. 71, 72, 81.  
*Wintoniæ novum monasterium* I. 18, 277. & *ronnarum monasterium ibid.* *abbates duo novi monasterii* I. 19.  
*Wintoniæ templum pulcherr. constructum à rege Kenualchio* I. 137  
*Plura de ecclesia Wintonienfis* I. 151, &c. *Parliamentum apud Winton.* I. 183. *Wintoniæ concilium* I. 262. *Wintonienfes episcopi* I. 151, 341, 342, 343. II. 188. *Fundatores principales cathedr. eccl. S. Swithuni* *Winton.* I. 428, 429, 430. *Reges sepulti in cathedr. eccl. Winton.* I. 430. *pontifices, qui & sancti, sepulti illic ibid.* *Wintonienfis episcopatus* II. 248. *Wintonienfe monast.* II. 249.  
**Winton.** *episcopatus in duo divisus* III. 70  
**Wintrinham** II. 363  
**Winued amnis** II. 295  
**Wiorensis ecclesia** I. 394  
**Wippandune** II. 277, 294  
**Wipped** II. 291  
**Wippedesfleet** II. 276  
**Wiredus Prior Eovefsh.** I. 300  
**Wirefridus episc. Wicciorum** II, 179  
**Wiremuth** II. 348  
**Wirengwike** I. 219  
**Wirense cænob.** II. 149. *conflagrat* II. 197  
**Wisbech (Joan. de)** I. 606  
**Wisebeche (diluvium in marisco de)** I. 282  
**Wistanus puer regius** II. 264  
**Wistanus (S.)** I. 145, 212  
**Witchamptona (Rob. de) ep. Sarum** I. 176  
**Witelessey (Gul.)** I. 182  
**Witgarefbrige** II. 293  
**Witgari sepultura** II. 293  
**Witham** I. 77, 84. II. 14, 299. III. 33  
**Withamus flu.** III. 33  
**Withbeia** II. 365, 366  
**Withburga (S.)** I. 592, 597. *S. Withburgæ fons* I. 594. *Ex vita Withburgæ* II. 166  
**Withburgestow** I. 594  
**Withby** I. 383. II. 199  
**Witherdi laus** I. 136. *ejus liberi* *ibid.*  
**Withermundford.** *Vide Wormyngford.*  
**Withgaraburgh** II. 280  
**Withgarebrig** II. 277  
**Withgarus rex Vectæ inf.** I. 407  
**Withredus rex** II. 51, 55, 56, 57  
**Withredus & Suchardus fratres** II. 386  
**Withringham** I. 592  
**Wittham** II. 219  
**Wittingham** II. 180  
**Wilfrith** II. 252  
**Wlpherus r.** I. 590  
**Wlstanus arch. Ebor.** I. 284  
**Wluredus archiep. Cant.** II. 56  
**Woburnia** III. 107  
**Woddebridg** III. 122  
**Wodebrige** I. 62  
**Wodeforde** I. 101  
**Woden** II. 330  
**Woden septem filii** I. 257  
**Wodenisdiche** I. 408  
**Wodenii filii** I. 138  
**Woderone (Joan.)** I. 608  
**Wodestoke five Wodestoc** I. 197,

# I N D E X.

- I. 197, 456. II. 395, 424.  
564. Concilium apud  
Wodesloc tempore regis  
Ethelredi I. 219. *Vide*  
Woodeftoke.  
Wodeftoke (Edm. de) de-  
collatus I. 301  
Wodeftoke (Joanna de)  
I. 99  
Wodeftoke (Tho. de) II.  
381  
Wodnesfelda II. 219  
Wofolveston, vulgo Ow-  
fton I. 72  
Wolfarde I. 102  
Wolferus rex Mercie filios  
trucidat I. 64  
Wollæus (Joan.) A. I. 173  
Wolle (Staples for) I. 449.  
*Staples of Wolles revoked*  
*out of Flaunders* I. 479  
Wolftanus Ebor. archiep.  
I. 157  
Wolftanus monachus, ex  
epistola ejus præfixa o-  
peri de vita S. Swithuni  
I. 151. Ex epistola Wol-  
ftani ad monach. Ven-  
tan. I. 153. ex ipso ejus-  
dem opere de vita Swi-  
thuni Excerpta plura *ib.*  
Wolverdus presbyter III.  
104  
Wolverhampton I. 115  
Wonebirih II. 296  
Wood (Ant. à) III. 128  
Woode. *Vide* Odo.  
Woodeftoke II. 357, 384.  
ædificatum ab Henrico  
primo II. 303. *Vide*  
Woodeftoke.  
Woodeftou II. 357  
Worcester I. 51, 119, 122,  
457  
Wormeley I. 101  
Wormyngford, alias Wi-  
thermunford I. 101  
Worsley (Hen.) laudatur  
A. II. 90  
Worsop I. 49. III. 47  
Worth, Haroldi regis fra-  
ter I. 172  
Wotton Basset I. 66  
Wouchum (Hunfridus  
de) I. 25  
Wrangle I. 101  
Wrawe (Joan.) II. 406  
*the Wrecker* II. 42  
Wrefchille I. 352  
Wrightus (Rob.) A. I. 177  
Wrixam I. 103  
Wrongeley I. 58  
Wrottila (Sir Water) with  
Sir Geffrey Gates attempts  
to take H. VI. out of Pri-  
son I. 506  
Wroxhal I. 50  
Wroxton I. 77  
Wulehirsch I. 306  
Wulfadus I. 1  
Wulfelmus archiep. Ebor.  
I. 215  
Wulferus r. II. 59  
Wulfes pittas II. 312  
Wulfhaete II. 351  
Wulhelmus archiepisc.  
Cant. I. 156  
Wulfilda (S.) Excerptum  
ex vita ejus II. 167  
Wulfketeil I. 195  
Wulfredus II. 279  
Wulfredus archiep. Cant.  
II. 56  
Wulfricus I. 419  
Wulfricus abbas Elyenf.  
I. 595. II. 52  
Wulfricus (S.) plura de  
vita ejus è Joanne mo-  
nacho de Forda I. 444.  
445, 446  
Wulgeat I. 580  
Wu fûg I. 365  
Wulfinus ep. Shirebur-  
nefis, ante abbas West-  
mcnaft. II. 250.  
Wulnod I. 195  
Wulnodus fil. Godwini  
com. I. 144  
Wulpherus rex Merc. I.  
1, 2, 4. II. 144  
Wulfeva I. 580  
Wulfinus abbas I. 588  
Wulfius abbas I. 594  
Wulfstanus II. 355  
Wulfstanus archiep. Ebor.  
I. 13. II. 185, 353. ar-  
etam in custodiam po-  
fitus II. 285  
Wulfstanus autor II. 239  
Wulfstanus comes Vilo-  
dunenfis II. 219  
Wulvesey I. 173  
Wy (Fons de) I. 294  
Wye I. 88  
Wyle (Gualterus de la)  
ep. Sarum I. 176  
Wylley I. 64  
Wylliam, K. of Scottes I.  
538  
Wymburne III. 70  
Wymildon III. 56  
Wymundeham I. 27  
Wyncefter III. 70  
Wynchelescumbia III. 71,  
161. Codd. MSS. illic  
*ibid.*  
Wynchelsey I. 465  
Wynchelsey (Rob.) I. 269  
Wynchestre I. 458  
Wyndegate I. 510  
Wyndefore or Wydefore I. 352,  
465, 560, 563  
Wyne ep. II. 137  
Wynn (Hugo de) I. 243  
Wyntersfel I. 484  
  
X  
Xantus II. 107  
  
Y  
Yanville I. 577  
Yarmouth I. 119  
Ydma flu. III. 780  
Yearnifo flu. III. 80  
Yeo flu. III. 27  
Yerles Colne I. 62  
Yermouth I. 60, 452  
*Terth Quake in the time of*  
*K. Edgar* I. 524  
Yidi urbs II. 124  
Yinchelescumbe III. 81  
Yirecefter III. 81  
Ylanburg II. 395  
Yliclif I. 372  
Yoden I. 374  
Yolfrida III. 101  
Yollefyry III. 81  
Yorke I. 45, 451, 465,  
475, 515, 520, 530, 552.  
II. 3. *An historical Ac-  
count of the Abbey of St.*  
*Marie's at York, with a*  
*Catalogue of the Abbats*  
A. II. 239  
*Yorke (D. of)* I. 495, 496,  
497. *The Crowne adjudgid*  
*to the D. of Yorke, with*  
*Condition that H. 6. should*  
*kepe it during Life.* I. 498  
*He fights with the Quene*  
*by W. kefeld, and is slayne*  
*ibid. Out of a Chartre of the*  
*Genealogie of the*  
*Dukes*

I N D E X.

405

<p><i>Dukes of Yorke</i> I. 616.  <i>Vide Eboracum. Vide</i>  <i>Nevill.</i>                  Yorkshire I. 530  <i>Young (Patrick)</i> A. I. 288.  <i>bis death</i> A. I. 170. <i>bis</i>  <i>Collections</i> <i>ibid.</i>                  Ypswic III. 26                  Yrcenefeld II. 283                  Yrcingefeld I. 193                  Yreboth II. 207</p>	<p style="text-align: center;">I N D E X.</p> <p>Ytingaford II. 353                  Yvecestre (Richardus de)                  aliique excommunicati                  I. 130                  Yvyltan III. 80                  Yvorus II. 91                  Yuuarus I. 14  <i>Fvy Chirch, a book founde</i>  <i>in an holow stone there</i>                  III. 137</p>	<p>Yxninga II. 288. con-                  spiratio ibi I. 185</p> <p style="text-align: center;">Z</p> <p>Zacharias jurisconsultus                  A. I. 84                  Zephyrus A. I. 115                  Zonaras A. I. 295                  Zouch I. 275, 307, 444                  Zufche II. 419</p>
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

*Notis nostris Addenda.*

T O M. I. Præfat. Sect. 10.

**N**ON alium nimirum] Litteras scripsit Vir doctiss. priusquam nostrum viderat Bodlejanum. At mihi, nostrum monstranti, nuperrime retulit figuras à parte aversa in utroque variare.

Pag. 18. l. 37. *Eldredo pont. Cantuar.*] Adeo ut omnino lapsus fuerim in Notis ad Vitam Ælfredi Spelmannianam, p. 138. ubi significavi non Eldredo sed Plegmundo mortuo dignitatem archiepiscopalem Grimbaldo fuisse oblatam. Atque hoc ingenue fateor.

Pag. 29. l. 11. *Collegium de Hiegham Ferrers.*] Dum in monumentis antiquis exquirendis ac perlegendis paucis abhinc diebus versabar. me adiit Amicus ille summus, studiorumque nostrorum litterariorum quotidianus pene Socius, RICHARDUS RAWLINSONUS, A. M. è Coll. D. Joannis Baptistæ, mihi que ea qua virum ingenuum ac eruditum decet benevolentia obtulit chartulam quandam, Sigillum hujus de Hiegham Ferrers collegii commune exhibentem. Comparaverat nimirum Vir eximius (quo neminem fere his in rebus diligentior cognosco) è penu antiquaria Senis cujusdam non ita pridem defuncti. Simul atque adspexi avidissime arripui; quod quum cerneret Amicus, sine mora aliqua ut æri sumptibus suis incideretur curavit. Quo facto mihi dono dedit, ut una cum Lelando nostro (si ita visum esset) in publicam lucem emitterem. Et hoc sponte fecit, nec à me rogatus; nam quo minus rogarem nescio quæ (si & hoc addere liceat) obstetit verecundia. Accipe igitur novum hoc pignus Amicitiz, sigillisque à doctissimo TANNERO editis adjunge.





Pag. 437. l. 16. *Viscera Carceolum, &c.*] Richardi primi Epitaphium integrum apud Historicos qui existant nondum reperi. Nuper vero in illud incidi in Codice quodam pervetusto ac membraneo, quem una cum quatuor aliis Codd. MSS. Bibliothecæ Bodlejanæ dono dedit Vir pereruditus GUILIELMUS BREWSTER, de Herefordia, M. D. hortatu Amicidottissimi GUILIELMI BROMII. Valde quidem placuit, idque eo magis quod illo ipso seculo quo mortuus fuerit Richardus Codex hicce exaratus fuisse mihi videatur. Fateor equidem barbarum esse ac rude. Sed talia etiam & reliqua, illis temporibus scripta, Epitaphia; quæ tamen non ideo contemnenda esse censent eruditi. Uti nec putant observationes Pausanix ulla esse rejiciendas, utcumque minus elegantes. Qualecunque proinde hoc sit epitaphium in gratiam tuam, lector benevole, describendum & evulgandum duxi, alia itidem id genus descripturus, si forsit ad manus pervenerint monumenta fide digna.

*Neustria, sub clipeo regis defensa Richardi*

*Indefensa modo, gestu testare dolorem.*

*Exudent oculi lacrimas, exterminet ora*

*Pallor, connodet digitos tortura, cruentet*

*Interiora dolor, & verberet æthera clamor.*

*Tota peris de morte sua, mors non fuit ejus*

*Set tua, non una set publica mortis origo.*

*O! Veneris lacrimosa dies, O! sidus amarum;*

*Illam dies tibi nox fuit, & Venus illa venenum.*

*Illam dedit letum, set pessimus ille dierum*

*Primus ab undecimo qui vitæ vitricus, ipsum*

*Clausit, uterque dies homicida, tyrannide mira*

*Trajecit, clausus exclusum, intextus apertum,*

*Providus incautum, miles munitus inermem,*

*Et proprium regem. Quid miles perfide? Miles,*

*Perfidie miles? Pudor orbis, & unica sordes?*

*Milicie miles? manuum factura suarum,*

*Ausus es hoc in eum scelus? hoc scelus? istud es ausus?*

*O! dolor. O! plusquam dolor. O! mors. O! truculentæ*

*Mors. Utinam mors esses mortua! Quid meministi*

*Ausa nephas tantum? Placuit tibi tollere solem,*

*Et tenebris dampnare solum? Scis quem rapuisti?*

*Iste fuit dominus dominorum, gloria regum,*

*Delicie mundi, nichil addere noverit ultra.*

*Iste fuit quicquid potuit natura. Set istud*

*Causu fuit quare rapuisti. Res preciosas*

*Eligis, & viles quasi dedignata relinquis.*

*Et de te, natura, queror, quia nonne fuisti,*

*Dum mundus puer esset adhuc, dum natura jaceret*

*In cunis, in eo studiosa? Nec ante senectam*

*Distulit hoc studium. Cum tantus sudor in orbem*

*Attulit, hoc mirum, si tam brevis astulit hora*

*Tantum sudorem. Placuit tibi tendere mundo*

Et

*Et revocare manum? dare sic & tollere donum?  
 Cur irritasti mundum? vel redde sepultum,  
 Vel forma similem. Set non tibi suppetit unde.  
 Quicquid erat tecum vel mirum, vel preciosum,  
 Huic erat inpensum. Theauri deliciarum  
 Hic sunt exhausti. Ditiſſima facta fuiſti  
 Ex hac factura. Fieri pauperrima ſentis  
 Ex hac jactura. Si felix ante fuiſti  
 Tanto plus miſera, quanto felicior ante.  
 Si fas eſt<sup>a</sup> ac do! Deum. Deus optime rerum  
 Cur hic degeneras? Cur obruis orbis amicum?  
 Si recolis, pro rege facit Jope tua, quam tot  
 Milibus oppoſitus ſolus defendit, & Acon,  
 Quam virtute ſua tibi reddidit, & crucis hoſtes  
 Omnes, quos vivus ſic terruit, ut timeatur  
 Mortuus. Iſte fuit<sup>b</sup> ſub quo tuta fuerunt.  
 Si Deus eſt, qualis decet eſſe, fidelis & expers  
 Nequiciæ, juſtus & reſtus, cur minuſti  
 Ergo dies ejus? Potuiſſes parcere mundo.  
 Mundus egebit eo, ſet eum magis eſſe volebas  
 Tecum, quam ſecum. Maſis<sup>c</sup> ſuccurre cælo  
<sup>d</sup> Quam mundo. Si fas eſt dicere, dicam  
 Pace tua. Poſſes feciſſe decentius iſtud  
 Et properaſſe minus, ſaltem dum frena dediſſet  
 Hoſtibus. Et facti tanquam<sup>e</sup> nora nulla fuiſſet  
 Reſ erat in ſoribus, tunc poſſet honeſtius ire  
 Et remanere tibi. Set in hac re ſcire dediſti  
 Quam brevis eſt riſus, quam longa eſt lacrima mundi.*

## Part. II. Append.

Pag. 302. l. 4. JOANNES URRIVS,] Hæc vix dum ſcripſeram, ty-  
 pographoque in manus tradideram, quum URRIVS, quinquagenario  
 paullo major, febre correptus è vivis exceſſit Martii 17. A. D.  
 MDCCLX<sup>IV</sup>/<sub>V</sub>. hora circiter tertia à meridie, dieque proxima hora  
 quinta vespertina ſepultus fuit in nave Eccleſiæ hujus Chriſti Soda-  
 litii non procul ab ala Chori aquilonari, nobis aliisque non pau-  
 cis ex Amicis ad tumulum uſque comitantibus, virique probi ac  
 integerrimi jacturam lugentibus.

<sup>a</sup> Ita MS. Forſan accedo. <sup>b</sup> F. ſub quo omnia tuta f. <sup>c</sup> Lege, ſuccurrere.  
<sup>d</sup> Deceſt vox in hoc verſu. <sup>e</sup> F. mora.

1-24

# I N D E X

T O T H E

## Additional PIECES in the COLLECTANEA.

A	Bishops Castle III. 352, 357, 361, 363, 373, 378, 381, 382	D
<b>A</b> LTA, a comedy II. 637	Booth (Lawrence) V. 86	Dacquick III. 286
Alexander (Elizabeth) II. 689	Bothwell (Earl of) III. 261	Damlett (Hugh) V. 385
Joseph II. 689	Bremmuis (K.) III. 199	Darneton III. 275
Thomas II. 688, 689	Brewton (Parish) III. 384	David (K.) III. 195
Allhallow's feast III. 207, 217	Bristow III. 199, 202	Dinners, coronation III. 226, 352
Ainewick III. 278	Brown (Tho.) V. 401	Dinner, wedding III. 294
Andrews, Lancelot V. 396	<b>C</b>	Disguisings V. 359, 363, 367, 369
Anstis, John V. 325	Cecely (Lady) II. 691	Dixemve, seige of III. 247
Arcadia reformed II. 642	Champion of England III. 233	Dogmerfeld V. 354
Arms II. 689	Chappel, consecration of III. 384	Doncaster III. 275
Army, governance of III. 210	Chertsey V. 355	Durham III. 276
Arthur pr. of Wales III. 204, 250, 356, 373, 374	Christmas, feast of III. 234, 245, 254	<b>E</b>
Arundel III. 383	Christnings, royal III. 180, 181, 204, 253, 301	Earls created III. 300
<b>B</b>	Churchstoke III. 348, 350, 356, 363, 377, 378	Easter, feast of 209, 238, 246
Banns V. 346	Clunne hospitall III. 338, 343, 347	Ebrancus III. 188
Banquets V. 362, 371, 372	Clunne towne III. 351, 353, 355, 356, 361, 363, 373, 378, 381, 382	Edward confessor's shrine III. 171
Baynard Castle V. 356	Clynnog II. 649	Edward (K. VI.) christening II. 670. his procession from the Tower to Westminster III. 310. his coronation III. 322
Beale (Jerome) V. 399	Codingham abbey III. 282	Elizabeth wife of K. Hen. VII. her coronation III. 216, 217. reception at London III. 218. ceremony of her taking her chamber III. 249
Belingham (Robert) III. 214	Coga (Nath.) V. 401	Elizabethæ Reginae baptismation V. 663
Berwick III. 279	Colweston III. 267	Elizabeth daughter of James I. ceremony of her marriage V. 229, &c.
Bewoley V. 377	Comedies II. 637, 642	habit
Beyno, offerings to him I. 649	Coronations III. 216, 226	
His bullocks, ibid.	Coronets V. 332	
Bible, old English V. 339	Cradles royal and of estate III. 187, 301, 304	
Bingham (Thomas de) V. 382		
Vol. 6.	<b>G G G</b>	

I N D E X.

- habit on that occasion V. 332  
 Embalment of Queen Mary V. 308  
 Bryk King of Sweden V. 691  
 Espousals, custom thereof V. 329, 331  
 Ethelbert (K.) III. 197
- F
- Fast Castle III. 282  
 Feasts of Allhallows III. 207, 217. of Christmas III. 234, 245, 254. of Easter III. 209, 218, 246. of St. George III. 185, 238 of Whitson-tide III. 243, 246  
 Felton (Nicholas) V. 399  
 Fitzhugh (George) V. 388  
 Fitzroy (Henry) II. 686  
 Felberie (George) V. 391  
 Font Royal at Canter-bury III. 180  
 Foxe (Richard) V. 392  
 Framlingham Castle I. 681, 685  
 Frank (Mark) V. 400  
 Frederick (Henry) P. of Orange, his arrival and reception in England V. 337. ceremony of his marriage V. 341, &c. leaves England V. 351  
 Frederick, Count Pala-tine, his arrival and re-ception in England V. 319. installed Kt. of the Garter V. 330. appartus for his marriage *ibid.* procession thereto V. 331  
 Friefeland (Este) Earl of II. 621  
 Fulke (William) V. 395
- G
- George (Saint) III. 197.  
 Feast of III. 191, 209  
 Gloucester III. 198  
 Graces III. 369  
 Grantham III. 267  
 Greenwiche (East) hospi-tal III. 379, 380
- Griffith (John) III. 353, 367, 377, 378, 380, 383  
 Grindall (Edmund) V. 392  
 Gwent (Dr.) II. 676
- H
- Hadington III. 282  
 Harnesse Park III. 217  
 Harsnet (Samuel) V. 399  
 Henrietta (Maria) Queen, strong instance of her bigotry V. 345  
 Henry III. borrows the jewells of Saint Edwards shrine III. 179  
 Henry VI. (King) III. 192  
 Henry VII. progress to Canterbury, and recep-tion at Winchester III. 204. at London III. 217. progress to the north III. 185. at Lincoln *ibid.* at Nottingham *ibid.* recep-tion at York III. 186. at Pomfret 187. at Tad-caster *ibid.* at Worcester III. 192. his right to the crown III. 196, 209. recep-tion at Gloucester III. 198. at Bristol III. 199 at Westminster III. 204. at London III. 217. re-ceive a sword and cap from the Pope III. 244  
 Henry VII. (King) Fu-neral III. 303  
 Hereford (B.ishop of) III. 320  
 Hewdykes bed. III. 256  
 Hexham III. 275  
 Htcham (Sir Robt.) II. 688  
 Holland (John) probatio *Ætatis* II. 662  
 Howard (Henry) Earl of Surry II. 686. See Nor-thampton  
 Howard (Sir Robert) III. 348, 350, 355, 361, 362, 363  
 Howard (Thomas) D. of Norfolk II. 685, 687  
 Hopfay III. 352, 353, 354, 361, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 381, 382
- Hutton (Mathew) V. 354
- J.
- James Ist. (King) II. 626  
 James V. King of Scot-land II. 283. his drefs 285, 286, 287, 293, 299, 300  
 Jocalia II. 625. III. 172. & seq.  
 Justice III. 201  
 Justs II. 665 & seq.  
 Justs, Royal III. 262, 263, 288, 298, 336  
 Justs, on the marriage of Prince Arthur V. 356, 361, 365, 367
- K
- Katherine Princess of Spain, her arrival and reception in England V. 352. & seq.  
 Kenington Palace V. 355  
 Knighton III. 348, 350, 356, 357, 363, 377, 378  
 Knights made III. 214, 298  
 Knights Bannerets III. 214  
 Knights of the Bath made III. 219, 335
- L
- Lake (Arthur) Bishop of Bath and Wells III. 384. & seq.  
 Lambertoukerke III. 282  
 Langford (Richard) III. 359  
 Langthon (John) V. 384  
 Lang (Benjamin) V. 399  
 Largeffes III. 228, 234, 236, 255, 263  
 Lincoln III. 269  
 Lloyd (Dr.) II. 679  
 Long (Edward) V. 411  
 Ludlow V. 373
- M
- Mapletoft (Robert) V. 400  
 Margarer, daughter to K. Henry VII. her christ-ning

# I N D E X.

- king III. 253. fyan-  
cells III. 258. departure  
from England III. 265.  
her reception at York  
III. 273. at Durham III.  
276, 277. at Berwick  
III. 279. at Lamberton  
Kerke III. 281. her  
meeting the King of  
Scotland III. 283. her  
drets III. 285, 286, 293,  
300. entrance into E-  
dinburgh III. 288. her  
marriage III. 291. her  
wedding dinner III. 297  
Marnehill Baron. See  
Northampton
- Mary (Queen) ceremonial  
of her interment V.  
307, &c. her executors  
and their assistants V.  
307
- Mary daughter of King  
Charles I. ceremony of  
her marriage V. 342.  
her habit on that oc-  
casion V. 343
- Maundy III. 185, 209
- Misrule, Abbot of III.  
236
- Morpeth I. I. 278
- Morris (Richard) V. 383
- Morton (John) Arch-  
bishop of Canterbury,  
his inthronization III.  
207, 208
- Mustredeles III. 208
- N
- Newark III. 269
- Newbottell III. 283
- Newbrough III. 275
- Newcastle III. 278
- Newport, Siege of III.  
247
- Northallerton III. 27
- Northampton (Howard)  
Earl of III. 338 & seq.
- Northumberland (Earl of)  
III. 186. meets Princess  
Margaret I. I. 271. his  
remarkable drets and at-  
tendance III. 271, 280  
entertains the Princess  
Margaret at Alnewick  
I. I. 273. Gain III.  
246.
- Northumberland, herald  
III. 272
- Nottingham III. 185
- O
- Oaths III. 382
- Oblationes II. 680
- Oxford University I. 626
- Oxford, mayor and cor-  
poration II. 635. their  
present to King James  
and his Queen II. 635
- P
- Pageants III. 183, 189,  
197, 199, 200, 201, 289,  
290, 313, 314, 315, 317,  
318, 321, V. 360, 367,  
369, 376, 371, 372
- Pembroke Hall, histori-  
cal account of the mas-  
ters V. 382, &c. list of  
the fellows *ibid.*
- Perfon (John) his cou-  
rage III. 247
- Pomfreyte III. 186
- Pomfret III. 270
- Pope sends a cap and sword  
to Hen. VII. III. 244
- Prayers III. 364, 365,  
385, 387, 389, 390
- Prince, form of christen-  
ing III. 301. his array at  
his christeninge II. 304
- Proclamation III. 210
- Prudence III. 200
- Q
- Queen's lying-in III. 179,  
249
- Queen's bed furniture III.  
179, 249
- Questiones in theologia  
II. 628, 638. in medicina  
II. 629, 639 in jure ci-  
vili II. 629. in morali  
philosophia II. 629. in  
philosophia naturali II.  
630
- R
- Records publick, warrants  
relating thereto II. 653,  
655, 656
- Redyngg, abbatis de Jo-  
calia II. 625
- Revett (Thomas) Arch-  
deacon of Bath and  
Wells III. 384
- Richmond (Margaret)  
Countess of, Ordinaun-  
ces III. 179
- Ridley (Nicholas) V.  
391
- Rings, hallowed III. 185
- Rising hospital III. 379,  
380
- Rope-dancer, remarkable  
III. 320
- Rotheram (Thomas) V.  
387
- Ruffel, Aon dau. of Earl  
of Bedford marriage II.  
664
- S
- Scotland, Ambassadors  
III. 203
- Sherborn, castle and ma-  
nor II. 651
- Shorton (Robert) V.  
390
- Solomon III. 188
- Songs III. 242, 314, 317,  
320
- Southwarth (Henry) III.  
384
- Sowerby III. 269
- Speeches III. 188, 189,  
190, 192, 194, 195, 197,  
198, 199, 200, 201, 315,  
315, 316, 317, 319, 321
- Spaniards, their over-  
throw V. 341
- Stoke, Battle of III.  
214
- Stowe 373
- Sudbury (John) V. 384
- Suffolk III. 382
- Sutton (Am.) Earl of  
Warwick, his marriage  
II. 664
- Symenel (Lambert) III.  
421.
- T
- Tadcaster III. 187, 371
- Thornbury castle II. 685
- Thorpe (Robert de) V.  
383
- Tinnemouth

I N D E X.

<p>Tinnemouth (John) V. 383          Tilts. <i>See</i> Jufts          Turnaments. <i>See</i> Jufts          Tuxford III. 269          Vagabonds III. 212</p> <p style="text-align: center;">V</p> <p>Vertumnus, a comedy II. p. 642</p> <p style="text-align: center;">W</p> <p>Wales, superstitious practices there II. 648</p>	<p>Wales (Arthur) created Prince of III. p. 250          Weeke Champflower. <i>See</i> Wyke Champflower          White-colour appropriated to virgins at their marriages V. 330. 343. wore for mourning by French queens V. 332          Whitgift (John) V. 394          Whores III. 210, 212          Winchester III. 204          Witfontide, feast of III. 243, 246.</p>	<p>Woodhouse (William) III. 384          Worcester V. 378          Wrofler (E.) III. 383          Wyke Champflower chapel III. p. 384          Wyyll (Robert) Bishop of Sarum II. 651</p> <p style="text-align: center;">Y</p> <p>Young (John) III. 285. V. 395          Younge (John) V. 392          York II. 185, 187, 272</p>
--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

F I N I S.

W(Lan)

V. 504  
III. 115  
serchop

Buby  
1

II. 114

V. 504  
37, 117





